

Numerous Love For Life Insight Posts During 2013 And 2014

The Only Path To Freedom - Beware The False Steps by Arthur & Fiona Cristian -
Love For Life - 2nd April 2014

Wed, 04/02/2014 - 22:48 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

The Only Path To Freedom Beware The False Steps

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

2nd April 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8508> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/04/02/only-path-freedom-beware-false-steps-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-2nd-april-2014>



We are often asked for our opinion on various things happening, such as Ubuntu, and also asked for help with paperwork and about legal matters. We also get people having a go at us for pointing out the intel agents when we see them, without being able to supply any evidence that we are wrong. Some examples are as follows.

This one is from South Africa. Phitey says: Hiya, In case you weren't aware, there is a huge movement in South Africa promoting the same things that you promote. In fact, in order to be able to be heard, they have started a political party (Elections soon in May 2014). I thought that you might be interested assuming you are not already aware. Keep up the fantastic work."

Here is another example from Singapore, Flora says: "Make the system obsolete and join the #WaveOfAction this Friday. via OccupyWallSt.org by: Occupy Wall St."

And then we get comments like this one: Rob said: "Research a little bit further into the people who who discredit, unless you are a wolf-in-sheeps-clothing disinfo agent to begin with... in that case, you're doing a great job."

Darc said: "Hi Fiona and Arthur, Great website - thank you. I want to bullet proof myself as much as it is possible from the flack coming out of the system. I have done a fair amount of reading and have come to the conclusion that filing a UCC1 is the go. Also Winston Shroud said somewhere in one of his videos that there is a way to file or register things with the world courts or something that they will do for a fee. Didn't quite get what it was - do you guys know about this process?? Thanks again Darc."

We have covered all the subjects touched on here in great detail in our Love For Life work (links provided below) so here we are just going over some of the main points. For those interested, we have provided a sequential list of articles, videos, etc, below, for you to dive into. Even if you do not like what we say, it is worth taking the time to dig more deeply because the information we have been sharing since 2005 is not found anywhere else. We also provide a link at the end of the list for those who want to research further, especially when it comes to information about INTEL people and PSYOP operations.

This is our response.....

There is NO remedy to get MAN completely out of "The System" forevermore... NOTHING, they don't have one, no different to OPPT, Thrive, Ubuntu, UCC, David Icke, Alex Jones, Max Igan, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc,ALL are Intel scams.

Ask any of these "leaders/front-liners for a copy of the remedy they have on offer that provides

FREEDOM

TRUTH

PEACE

JOY

ABUNDANCE

DO NO HARM

NO LOSS OF UNIQUENESS/ORIGINALITY

NO SLAVES AND RULERS

for everyone and everything of nature/earth/MAN,

without ever compromising any of these "standings",

values that EVERYONE wants/dreams for.

Note: no one in positions of power, authority or has an influence over public thinking will come out in the open for all to see/hear and testify that they do not stand for this criteria or for any particular aspect of it!!!!!!

These virtues of love set into motion are the ESSENTIAL NON-NEGOTIABLE criteria for Kindom/Do No Harm Communities = Paradise.

The criteria must NOT BE compromised, no matter what, otherwise we end up with another version of "The System" again, which is what all the intel liars want and live-for.

No matter how many times they are asked you won't find such a remedy coming forth from them because they don't have one which clearly shows you they are INTEL.

It is clear that their plans are to con everyone unprepared/inexperienced with Kindom to enter the "Golden Age" of their engineered/self-fulfilling New World Order (NWO), all the while thinking they are getting freedom, peace, etc.

We often receive emails from people telling us about new movements, such as Ubuntu, and saying that they seem to be talking about what we have been saying for years but, if you look carefully they turn into Political parties, or organisations in and of "The System" with no long term plans to be completely out of "The System" with every MAN in his/her unique image, not answerable to another MAN but taking full responsibility for his/her life.

The purpose of any movement should be to set every MAN free from living under the image power of another MAN, whether through an authority or a government or Federation, etc. This is what true freedom is all about. But if you look carefully, these things creep in, often brought about as a result of organised chaos, sabotage, disruption, collapse, manipulation, deceit, organised crime, etc, caused by system lackey thugs.

This includes the rape, pillage, plunder and murder plastered across the media to make us think we are not safe. But if you look around you, there are very few people who really want to harm others or take advantage of them. We have to rise above the fear and see clearly what is happening. There are usually only a very few people who are involved in violence, etc. This should not be a reason to stop living for freedom, no matter what they throw at you. If they take down one of your people, continue on. They cannot control a free MAN, only kill him/her. This is how serious we have to be because, if we are not, we will be intimidated and pulled back into slavery.

These "We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us" tactics are there to make sure that any genuine peace/freedom movements do not succeed. They infiltrate them, build them up and then, just as people think that they are getting somewhere and that their message is resonating through the media and causing an uprising of people, they bring them down from within, smashing all hopes and dreams in the faces of all believers/followers saying that it can't be

done, it is too hard, too late, people can never get together, "The System" can't be beaten, etc, etc, until our hopes and dreams are ruined and all that is left is their NWO, the next version of "The System".

Goodbye freedom.

For more on this refer to this video "**The Dream Of Life Part 5D - Images Of Deception - The Intelligence Agents Amongst Us - "We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us"**": <http://youtu.be/KgEwY38JQWU> which references this article on Laurel Canyon: **Inside The LC - The Strange But Mostly True Story Of Laurel Canyon & The Birth Of The Hippie Generation** by Dave McGowan 8th May 2008: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8076> where free sex, drugs and violence was introduced into the serious freedom, truth, peace movement in America that started in the 50's and exploding in the 60's to derail it and have it dismissed by the majority who now associated the freedom, truth, peace message with free sex, orgies, drugs, the hippy flower power movement, etc.

Don't get caught in their nets with all these mantras. "The System" lackeys are very good at controlled opposition with the intention to whiteant, whitewash your dreams and aspirations down the line so that all you have got left is their NWO, rosy or not. The thought of peace, truth, freedom, etc, are NOT peace, truth, freedom, etc. The thought of peace, truth, freedom, etc, is the trap that keeps us needing them, keeps us enslaved, all the while our freedom seems just beyond our reach. If we were living it, we would not be protesting about the thought of it.

They want our reactions, they want us to grab the bait and struggle on the hook, giving all our LIFE energy to the fishermen and their world because we are not living freedom, we are still passing the buck. When you started protesting (even before that), you gave it all up because you admitted that you are nothing without them (you have no power) and, when the dust settles, they have their people there to keep you busy and life goes on, sucking on the nipples of the private corporations of "The System". Where is your freedom in all of this?

The same goes for doing paperwork. It wasn't pieces of paper that invaded all the lands and decimated the tribes and it won't be pieces of paper that will set you free. It was force that invaded the lands and it is force that you are up against to get your freedom. Pieces of paper will not contain our life force energy and therefore have no power and yet in flights of fantasy, we fill them in and file them in the hope that someone, somewhere, out-there (outside of our power, the power we gave away/up) will take notice and hand us our freedom on a golden platter.

Freedom is in the way we live with each other and Earth - it cannot be handed out by "authority" figures. Asking the "authorities" for freedom is just reaction to trauma, admitting that you are a slave and that there is someone out there with power over you. A free MAN would not do this. You have given your power to them because you have given up full responsibility for your life and you rely on them and their administrative services for the privileges, services and benefits that you receive from them. See our posts from February and March, 2014 for more on reaction to trauma and Image Power, Curses and Processing Curses.

On Facebook yesterday, Connie posted this 25 minute video, "**All One Self Governing Beings**": <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kE7wuFi63Q8> but then took it down.

In the video Elissa is reading out the work of Nicolas Jennings' remedy to our problems. To us, it is easy to see that the future she is describing is the NWO. Why? Because there is going to be an economy in that future, and everyone is going to have their "skill" that they provide to the community (what happens if they don't want to?) and then they will be supported by the community.

Again, this is all system stuff; real freedom is when we are set free from each other, not because we do not want strong bonds and relationships with our brothers and sisters of life but because we don't NEED each other. We give and receive because we love to give and receive. We share our homes and abundance because we want to, not because we need to or have to.

Big difference.

While a community is dependent on each member to do his/her "skill" we are tied to each other and need each other. While we recognise that there will be a transition period where we all need to help each other clean up the mess and grow the food and build the shelter, this is not the end of the tunnel.

Any form of economy ends up needing administration.... who is going to keep track of the exchange of goods and services, of the accounting? And if there are disputes, who is going to have the power over others to resolve them? Isn't this starting to sound more and more like "The System" with administration and authority figures?

NO economy is the only good economy.

If we get conned into accepting these "new" economies, we get trapped because we have to accept the administration and the authority.

You are in the web and the Black Widow is running to wrap you up so she can suck out your life force energy.

This is starting to sound even more like "The System".

Life is a gift and do no harm are the only guidelines we need so that all the virtues of love, the Kindom criteria, can be set into motion.

When we don't "own" anything and we give freely, we do not need a system, an economy, money, cashless society, name, self, person. When we don't own anything, we don't need a "name", a "self" because there is nothing to claim, to cling to. We already have everything we need and more - why do we need to claim anything?

Do we have to jump ten feet across the room to grab our next breath? Of course not, we have already got it, so why would you want to own (not let go of) your last breath or drink or meal? Obviously you would die, meaning you have given up all your power, YOUR LIFE.

In the NWO you need a name, a self, because that is how they are going to mark you. It doesn't matter if it is numeric or alpha or a mixture. If you don't own anything and do not have anything to claim, they cannot mark you because you have already got everything and you don't need them.

There is a big difference between a name that describes the character, such as Running Water or Crooked Nose, which others use to refer to you, a name that you don't have to make up, and a name that you claim as your own and that possesses you because you use it to claim things with, making you self-centred, as in Birth Certificate, Drivers Licence, Mortgage, Credit Card, Bank Account, Passport, etc, etc.

This is how and where you get trapped.

Born In Original Sin

When your parents put your name on the birth certificate, you are "born in original sin" because from that point on, you are committing fraud (a sin) because you are claiming that the name on the pieces of paper and documents that tie you to "The System" are who you really are, when you are actually the living flesh and blood man or woman, not the scribbles on the paper/card. This is how they get you processing the curse. They are your administrators, the administrators of the name in "The System" that has you live a lie, process a curse.

The sin is a curse, a lie is a curse. This is how they make you a slave - while you are processing the curse you are their slave under their administration. For more on this, see the article "Slave To a Name": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8505> and watch this video: **The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DdOag66v7u0>

When you live in Kindom, everyone knows who you really are anyway - they can sense you, smell you, feel you, touch you, taste you, hear you and you are unique. You are not going to get forgotten about or ignored. It is clear who you really are.

Kindom is not a political party or an organisation or a movement. It is not something you join or become a member of. Kindom is how you live. Political parties will not take you to paradise, neither will money, banks, man-made laws, courts, religions, etc, or thoughts of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, kindom, paradise,..... etc. To be in paradise you have to set paradise into motion so that you are already living in paradise in present-sense.

Listen to the video and how often the word "self" keeps coming up.

Either Nicholas Jennings has no idea what he is talking about or he is INTEL.

Give it all up.

When we let go of our last breath, we are free to take another breath, making us perpetually free to breath moment by moment. This is how we go to Kindom and remain forever in the Paradise of our co-creation.

When we are conscious, we are MAN on the land, taking full responsibility for our lives and the land we are caretakers of and we are conscious of everyone else needing that too. We are not greedy for more land than we need, and we do not try to hog the "best" bits because we know that ALL of Earth is Paradise once we have repaired the damage done by ALL of us.

It is all about becoming trauma free so that you are free on land and everyone else around you is free on land.

Going to Occupy or performing UCC procedures will not set you free from trauma, instead you will be further embroiled in it.

There seems to be no remedy to our self-centredness - in the video "self" keeps coming up, which is all based on ownership, which is reaction to trauma. In Kindom, there is no ownership. In Kindom there is no need for a name or a self because we already are.

Why are we claiming for what we already are?

This is the duality trap, the reflection in the mirror, the shadow that covets us, the heart of the Satanic deception.

This applies to freedom - why do we need to claim our freedom when we already are free?

How can a community come together and stay together peacefully and freely when everyone is self centred?

It is impossible.

If we don't become free from self-centredness, we will never be free of the trauma and this is what Freemasons/Satanist WANT, because while we are reacting to trauma (chaos), we need them to keep us in order (under their order), providing for us under their "oneness glue".

Watch out - you are being tricked, conned, deceived, misled, duped. Like Hansel and Gretel, we are lured into the witches house by the sweet-tasting lollies, in this case, by the feel-good language and cosy re-writing of "The System" mechanics. They want you to be tempted by all the sweet smelling roses so that you won't notice the lie twisting throughout.

The conflicts in our "self-governing being communities" will be no different to those we experience in "The System" today, where we are all forced to claim the "name" which claims the labour, the land and the goods and services, the "values of name". This is all self-centredness again. It's mine, it's mine, it's mine..... now we need the "higher-authority" to sort it out.

The "name" is the "self" and this is where the problem is.... we are falling for the same smoke and mirrors, thinking they are remedies. We discuss all this in great detail in our posts in February and March 2014, links provided below.

Notice how there are no elections. Is this because we are free or because we are under the one permanent power, the Federation, of Oneness that rules everyone and never changes so that your whole life is lived under it, as are the lives of your children.

Isn't a permanent Federation a dream come true for those with a lust for absolute power and control over everyone and everything?

Why don't you see what other lies you can rout out and post them in the comments section below?

To recoup: "All One Self Governing Beings" = NWO, a moneyless abundant "Economy" = NWO, self = NWO, self-centredness = NWO, "name"= NWO, "Oneness" = NWO, cashless economy = NWO, the world = NWO (the world is "The System, the world is not Earth/nature. When they say it is the end of the world, they are saying the end of "The System" to make way for their new version of "The System", like the phoenix rising out of the ashes).

Everyone agrees that we don't want "The System" so we go into an "experimental stage" to see how the "world" will take shape, etc, but then, lo and behold, the problems of self-centredness (reactions to trauma) will be brought in as

the rosy glow of having got rid of "The System" fades away and we will be looking around for someone to give us answers enter their remedy, their Federation of oneness, of Star Trek.

Goodbye freedom!

Don't forget that we are dealing with people who have been using psychologists and specialists in brainwashing for hundreds of years. Enter the Tavistock Institute, etc, with its armoury of covert control methods. They know EXACTLY how to point us in the direction they want us to go, all the while thinking that we came up with all the ideas!

When the Federation kicks in, the power and control will move from covert to overt but then it will be too late. Your power is to withstand the pressure of all this and go to Kindom and don't accept ANYTHING other than taking full responsibility for our lives, for creating do no harm communities of free men, women and children.

*Note: we do not know Elissa, so this is not an attack on her, we are just scrutinising the work she is reading.

We cannot co-create Kindom while we are reacting to trauma because there is no freedom in reacting to trauma.

Kindom is created when we let go of our trauma, including our greed and selfishness (self-centeredness).

The men and women behind "The System" and those working for them, do not show you the remedy to "The System" because they NEED you to NEED them, to react to trauma, to be fearful and doubting of your absolute power.

They do not teach you about Image Power or Reaction To Trauma or "Self" or "Name" or "Self-Centredness" or "Re-Presenting Intellectual Property" or Duality, etc (refer to links below for more on this), they only show you the fantasy of the "name" on a journey to freedom through the wonderlands of Ubuntu, OPPT, UCC, sovereignty, freeman, oneness, etc, etc.

This is how you are trapped, by the "name" you own ("claim") and associate with the fantasy, none of it being who you really are and what you are really part of, all of it lies and fraud.

When we let go of our trauma and ego, and self, we will be in Kindom because we will no longer be greedy and selfish and we will know how to live by the virtues of love.

The NWO will not be populated by simple people who are ready to serve others; it will be populated by egos, full of greed and selfishness but covered up with the "right" mantras, looks, clothing, buzz words and beliefs.

Unless we inspire people to take FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything they think, feel and do and start living a Kindom way of life in present-sense that meets the above criteria in everyday practical sense, as an ongoing walk-the-talk demonstration of Kindom that never ends, we are all going to end up either going bush or killed or forced into the NWO, the next "feel good", "feel god", "cosmic, galactic, spiritual, oneness consciousness" version of "The System".

Rallying as in "Occupy" is NOT a remedy because in doing so no one is living Kindom in present-sense. The men and women behind "The System" are not your masters so why are you asking them for freedom? A free MAN doesn't have to ask anyone for freedom. He/she already is free.

In Occupy, all we have are men and women (and innocent children) reacting to trauma, clearly demonstrating that they have leaders/masters and are slaves asking their slave-masters to take responsibility to improve their slavery conditions without them ever opting out of being a slave. If they did, they would be taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY to walk-the-talk of Kindom in everyday-practical-sense. They would be withdrawing as much of their energy (lives) as possible from "The System", including withdrawing from protests, occupiers, revolutions, political/social/environmental demonstrations, and directing their LIFE-energy into growing organic food forest & vege gardens around Do No Harm Communities/Kindoms.

We need skills to grow organic food and build each other's houses and the only way to get those skills is to practice them, day after day after day after day..... If you want to grow a garden, start growing a garden because that is how you will learn. In the same way, we learn to live free, to live peace, to live truth, to live joy, to live abundance, to live do no harm, to live no loss of uniqueness/originality, to live no slaves and rulers, becoming skilled through every day practice,..... BUT with Occupy this ain't the case.

While we Occupy the cities, we are not learning how to live without "The System" so that we can be free; all we are doing is learning how to Occupy and practicing living as an Occupy member, still completely reliant on "The System" for food, power, water, sewerage, etc. Almost everyone doing Occupy, Thrive, Ubuntu, Zeitgeist, OPPT, Oneness, etc, etc, if not all of them, is still completely plugged into (contracted to) "The System" for electricity, gas, petrol, oil, telephone, internet, car registration, drivers license, rent, lease, mortgage payments, passport, food from supermarkets, etc, water from local council/private corporations, bank accounts and credit cards and is paying taxes, rates, interest payments, fees, etc, etc.....

All the occupiers are demonstrating is that THEY ARE ALL SLAVES and that's it, that is the reality.

Time to take the rose coloured glasses off.

While they are reacting to trauma by doing Occupy, Thrive, Ubuntu, OPPT, etc, etc..... they are feeding "The System" (the beast) with all their life-force-energy because that is where it is all going. None of their LIFE-energy is directed away from "The System", into creating freedom for those around you. No one is learning how to be free, how to live peacefully with other men, women and children, how to create joy and abundance for all.

Their life-force-energy is most definitely not going to Kindom/Do No Harm Communities because if it was, there would be no one turning up at Occupy, Thrive, OPPT, Ubuntu, etc etc..... as they would be too busy growing organic food-forest vege gardens, co-creating shelter for each other on land with clean running water for all of their community so that they can have it too in present-sense, here and now.

And they would be free from outside interference, from Councils enforcing regulations that put holes in the dream of Kindom, leaching the life force energy back into the corporations of "The System". While we are still connected to "The System", most of what we create is pulled back into "The System", leaving us with the crumbs, just as we almost all are now, including those who go to Occupy and who are reading this post.

When ALL people stop buying Nestle products, Nestle will crash and be no more. It is the same with "The System". Best we turn our backs on "The System" and start focusing all our life-force-energy on co-creating Kindoms in present-sense.

Freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance..... etc, comes with FULL-RESPONSIBILITY - the criteria for Kindom will never happen and will always be at arms length when we operate under LIMITED-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY because when we do so, we are passing-the-buck of Kindom and going to Occupy & Ubuntu rallies, OPPT meetings, Thrive talks, etc, etc, all the while still practicing being slaves.

Only slaves think about freedom - freemen and women do not have to think about freedom because they live it, they are it. They are not the horses looking over the fence thinking that the grass is greener over there.

What do you think happens to all the men and women at Occupy when the day/s for performing Occupy, etc.....is/are over???????

Everyone goes back to their jobs, internet, homes, etc, to continue acting as slaves in "The System"; they have not gone home to their Kindoms because they do not exist !!!!!

Does Kindom sound too hard? Too difficult to achieve? Do you think you can't do it? We can do anything when we set our brains to it and when we have the intention to make it happen no matter what BUT, we have to stop being self-centred and get together in all our spare hours day-after-day-after-day-after-day to grow food together, get water tanks, work out ways to unplug from the grid, set up our own sewerage compost systems and work on the bonds between us, no matter our backgrounds and beliefs.

Unless we are committed to seeing life as a gift and out of that building each others gardens and homes and helping each other so that we are strong together, nothing will happen. We will always be reliant on "The System", whatever its guise, because we will still be separated and divided, still looking after number 1, still chasing our in-divide-u-all dreams and still self-centred.

Everyday that goes past and you are coming home to "The System" rather than to Kindom, you have nothing because everything of "The System" is fantasy, illusion and delusion and you are deluded if you think that anything real and living can come out of system thought.

You can do all the paperwork you like, do all the legal work you want, do Occupy as much as you want, drop out as much as you want, but if you are not putting your LIFE-energy into creating Kindom for those around you so that you can enjoy it too, you have nothing and you are still just a slave, a cog in "The System".

You were "born" into "The System" (Original Sin) and you will "die" in "The System" and Earth will still be dying and "The System" will still be in control, disguising your days of slavery with meaningless entertainment to keep you blind and distracted.

If you are not creating remedy, you are waiting for others to create that dream for you. You are not taking full responsibility and you are on an ego trip, pursuing your selfish desires, rather than letting go of your pride and your rebellion and your reactions to trauma and mucking in with everyone to co-create Kindom.

While you focus on my freedom, my truth, etc, you are not changing "The System" because "The System" is all about self-centredness. You are not bringing your dream of Kindom into everyday practical sense - you are still under limited liability because you are going to others and asking them to do it for you, to provide almost everything for you (if not everything). You go to occupy because you don't want to take the FULL-responsibility to live it yourself so you go to others to ask for freedom.

If you are not working on how to get out of "The System", not co-creating those gardens with others in all your spare time, you are still an island, an in-divide-u-all, still on an ego trip, locked into "The System" because the ego can only exist in "The System".

If you think that it doesn't matter what happens here because you are going to heaven in the "after-life", do you really think that your God is going to let you into heaven after you have trashed the paradise he gave to you? Do you not think God wants to see you taking full responsibility for where you are living now before God lets you into the other world, so God can be sure that you will take full responsibility for your behaviour in Heaven?

Can your God trust you? Do you think that the creator who gave you free will is going to take it all away by wiping out all your sins, showing that you are nothing but a puppet on a string? Would God take away your full responsibility for your life when God means full responsibility? If we are created in God's likeness then we should be taking full responsibility, just as God does.

Would God want men and women who have wrecked Earth, poisoned their bodies, killed and harmed their brothers and sisters, caused constant cruelty to all the creatures on Earth, thought up countless inventions that do immense harm to life, sat back and watched as children are abused, been judgemental, critical, dishonest and lazy? If this is who is let into heaven, what is going to become of heaven? Is it not going to become exactly like "The System"? If our children make a huge mess in the house, don't we expect them to clean it up before they go and visit their friends?

Freedom is not sitting in a chair in front of a keyboard tapping away, as we are doing now. When you wake up and go to make breakfast in the kitchen, you are still plugged into the contracts of "The System". There is no freedom in that. You cannot be free one moment and not the next. In "The System", choice is often mistaken for freedom but they are not the same.

In Australia, with limitations according to your finances, you can choose where to live, what job to do, what entertainment to like, what clothes to wear, what car to drive, etc, but all your choices are being provided for you by other slaves and not one of them is unique and original to you. And it is your slaving that provides choices for other slaves, even if you are on government handouts because you are still spending the money, the currency of the curse, in the service stations and the supermarkets and the pub, keeping slaves slaving to provide for your choices.

When we give up who we are to live under limited liability, we are accepting the curse of living that way, of being slaves in a system of curses. This is the dream we believe in and live for because, if we lived for the dream of freedom, peace, truth, etc, for ALL, we would no longer live as slaves in a system of slavery. We would already be living as free men and women, taking full responsibility for our lives.

When we are clear in our intention and fully conscious of the dream of Kindom that we are creating, as if the dream were a bubble in our hand and all our energy is focused on that dream, we are realising the dream in present sense. And then if we realise that the dream is not a bubble but is all around us, living and conscious in present sense here and now, then we are living do no harm lives, giving freely of our life force energy to the dream because we know that life is a gift.

If you want your freedom you have to get outside the walls of your ego and start forming real bonds and relationships with people who are prepared to work together with you to build do-no-harm Kindoms, instead of sitting behind the computer screen or going to Occupy before catching the train back home to System life.

Our real power comes through Community Immunity where harm done to one is harm done to all and we stand together against whatever harm anyone wants to throw at us. When we truly live like this, we are unbeatable. It is "The System" that has taught us not to trust each other and to remain divided and aloof from each other. This is the brainwashing we have to undo. When we work together, we become the wind under each others wings, taking us all to freedom.

You, the reader, if this lives for you, the responsibility lies with you to spread it around. Don't rely on those on internet radio, on the leaders of the freedom truth movement, on politicians or priests, etc. None of them live for this because they all live for the continuation of "The System".

We have been sharing this Steps of Kindom remedy since 2006/75: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>, with a few improvements here and there. Why are we never invited to discuss it by the big names who push Thrive, Ubuntu, the OPPT, etc? In our present circumstances, isn't anything worth having a look at? Especially a remedy that gives practical, everyday steps to getting out of "The System", to living freedom, peace, joy, etc, forevermore?

Those out front may be talking about freedom for all, but you don't see them living for it, fighting for it no matter what. Don't rely on Santos Bonacci, Jordan Maxwell, David Icke, Michael Tellinger, Michael Tsarion, Benjamin Fulford, Alex Jones, Robert Arthur Menard, Mary Croft, Dean Clifford, George Green, etc, etc, etc, to pass this message on. If it lives for you, start taking full responsibility for making it happen and getting it out there.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Note: The continuation of these themes can be found here:

Free-Dumb For All

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 5th April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8510>

How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life - 3rd April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8509>



Free-Dumb For All by Arthur and Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 5th April 2014

Sat, 04/05/2014 - 14:22 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

Free-Dumb For All

Arthur and Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 5th April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8510>

This is a reply to an email we received 3rd April 2014 via the Love For Life website asking us for help with setting up a foundation. Our reply has evolved into a continuation of the recent posts: "**The Only Path To Freedom**" and "**How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide**", links provided below. Rena wrote: "After reading the fight between Mark and Beatrice, I was wondering who to go with in setting up my foundation. Can you recommend anyone else besides them? They seem very angry with each other and don't want that kind of energy in my life. Thank you so much. Rena" - Rena was referring to the posts about **Mark Darwin & Truthology** here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/7579> - scroll down this webpage to find all the goings on in the comments section.



We replied to Rena:

"Hi Rena, great to hear from you. To us, foundations, trusts, liens, bonds, claims of this and that, affidavits of this and that, common law, freeman, sovereignty, UCC, etc, etc, are complete and utter garbage. There is NO remedy to be found in "The System". Have a read of this recent post: "**The Only Path To Freedom - Beware The False Steps**": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8508> - There is a remedy but you have a lot of watching and reading to do.

We are happy to have a chat with you over a land-line. Send us your land-line number (not cell/mobile) and we can call you on the internet phone as a free unlimited call.

However, before we chat, that's if you want to, we ask you to first get your head around the insights we've been sharing for the past 7 years or so, particularly the last three years, because these insights are making obsolete almost all the information we've posted in the website since December 2006.

The www.LoveForLife.com.au website was used as a reference research library to help us learn about "The System". Around two years ago we stopped uploading massive amounts of info and started using it as a blog for all the insightful information we've been sharing that unfolded out of all this Love For Life work we have been doing since March 2005. By that stage there were well over 11,000 individual articles, videos, documents, podcasts, etc, found within the 8400+ posts.

If you are interested in learning what we've been learning, we have provided a sequential order of a list of videos, articles, etc, we highly recommend you watch and read. It will be a long watch/read. Once you fully comprehend the big picture as we see/sense it, please get back in touch with us for a chat over a land-line.

This link <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459> provides a very brief background on who we are and what happened that inspired us to start Love For Life. Almost 200 million unique ip addresses/browsers have visited the website, we still receive around 1000 emails per day and traffic to our Facebook walls & YouTube channel increases by the week. Everything else about us can be found by scrolling down the Love For Life home page.

We ask you to NOT believe anything we say/share and instead use scrutiny like an intense blow torch and go where the logic of truth/sense takes you. This is very, very important. Put everything you believe up to the test of scrutiny to see how it stacks up. If you are true to your heart/senses and go where the logic of truth/sense takes you will find that NO belief, etc, will stand up to the test of scrutiny. They just do not stack up because they are lies/fraud.

It is critical that you fully comprehend Image Power, "Spells", "Spelling", Trauma, Reaction To Trauma, Curses, Processing Curses, Full-Responsibility/Liability, Limited Liability/Responsibility (passing-the-back), Slavery, Senses/Sense vs Non-Sense/Senses, Re-Presenting Intellectual Property such as but not limited to "Name", Storytelling/Storytellers, Duality, Black-Magic, Belief, Lies, "i", All Seeing "i" (eye), etc..... These themes and others are covered over and over and over again.

If you do not comprehend these insights and are unable to use your senses to sense your way through all the non-sense/non-sensory-images that enslave MAN under their image power (darkness = "The System" = Hell), men and women will remain deeply trapped under a terrible state of trauma. Our intention is to inspire you to remedy by showing you how to move away from reacting to trauma in all its nefarious and devious forms.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Rena replied...

Dear Christian's, Thank you for your reply. I have figured out how to open my own private project/ foundation and it was free. I think charging people 2550-2700 to open the account is robbery. It was so easy. I know you don't believe in a remedy but I have to live in the real world. Do you know anyone who freely would share with me how to work my private foundation?

Could you recommend someone?

Thanks so much,

Rena

We replied.....

Hi Rena.
This reply to you has become a continuation of the posts we referred to;

IMAGE POWER
The Nefarious Tactics Used
To Disguise Truth And Distract Us
From Remedy
24th January 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8496>

The Pull Of E-Motion
8th February 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8499>

IMAGE POWER
Superb Diamond Range Interviewing
4th February 2014
<http://youtu.be/qFnuuw3kLog>
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8501>

Processing Curses
A Lie Is A Curse
Liars Process Curses
26th February 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8503>

How The System Is Really Constructed
Bouncing Back Curses Upon Curse Makers
To Stop Harm Forevermore
27th February 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8504>

Slave To A Name

3rd to 6th March 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8505>

Educated Slaves

20th March 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8506>

The Only Path To Freedom

Beware The False Steps

2nd April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8508>

How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide

3rd April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8509>

all of which were written and recorded between January 2014 and April 2014.

We have called this latest post:

"Free-Dumb For All"

5th April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8510>

We have not had "time" to put all of the information coming from these posts into one booklet or article so, if you want to learn where we are coming from, you will have to put the effort in to read the articles and watch the videos, which are all pieces of a jigsaw puzzle providing a bigger picture that we see/sense. We also suggest you go through the list of other articles, etc, that we have provided in sequential order in "**The Only Path To Freedom**" post. If you do not learn how you are being duped, day in, day out, you will continue to be duped and all the efforts you are making for your freedom and security are nothing; you will have nothing and, if you have any children, they will inherit nothing.

No, we don't know anyone who can help you with your foundation as we are not involved in this sort of stuff. Maybe you could try some freedom/truth websites where people are involved.

For your interest we are not religious practicing Christians and our family is recognised as Cristian, pronounced Kristen - has a silent a in it.

Foundations are not a remedy - they do not give you security in any way because it is all "intellectual property" controlled by "The Crown", which is controlled by the High Priesthoods/Priestesses of the Freemasonic/Satanic world. You are still putting your real life underneath them, still admitting that you are their educated slave and that they are your educated masters. In whose world are you entering to set up your foundation?

All lands underneath the "Commonwealth Of Australia" corporation are divided up into parish lands and in each parish the high priests of Masonry/Satanism installed a church and in each church they placed a priest to deal with the sinners, that being all the men and women conned into making claims over "intellectual property" as in "owning"/"buying" land in that parish.

This is all reflected in the land titles office, which has nothing to do with land; all it is about is the "intellectual property" of lots and plots superimposed over the land, which sinners repent as in rent = processing the curse of their making = the slave labour for being sinners = paying their dues to the administrators for looking after them while they are not well (explained below).

To pull off this scam they had to con every man, woman and child into having a "name" (a "self") which they re-present as the act of their Alice In "The System" Wonderland, so that they can be born into original sin by committing fraud when they claim that the Alice (the "name" they re-present) on their birth certificate, driver's licence, bank account, credit card, mortgage, foundation, etc, is who they really are.

The REALITY is, they have sacrificed who they really are, MAN, at the alters of "The System", so that these Satanic rituals can give them a make-believe existence in "The System" and receive all the privileges and benefits of "The

System", the crumbs off the tables of the High Priests/Priestesses of "The System" who administer EVERYTHING of "The System" without owning it (claiming it). They don't own anything. It is all a lie and you will never find security in this lie.

By continuing to use (rent) the "name", you are continuing to be a sinner in their eyes, which means that you are now putting your real life under them because you are asking them to administer this lie, to allow you to keep processing the curse that is the "name" that you believe you are and have it enjoined to all the other names that are fraud in "The System", as in a bank account, credit card, a foundation with a bank account, etc, etc. All the while they benefit from your slave labour and avoid processing the curses of their own making (so they believe).

Nothing has changed. There is no Golden Egg to be found in "The System" as in a foundation, just a vast choice of fantasies to put your life force energy into.

What you are doing is reacting to trauma (no insult to you here - just about everyone is). You are looking for protection of what you think you "own" but the people you want to find protection from are the people you have to go to to set up your private foundation! This is actually the reality! You are deluded and in a "state" of fantasy - this is how much power you have given away for them to have power over you, over most of us, if we let them.

All the fictions (the "name", "The System", a foundation, etc) make up the Wonderland that is "The System" and you, the living MAN (men or women), are going in acting as Alice, hoping that Alice in Wonderland is going to give you reality, protection and security, but it will give you nothing because the whole thing is a fake. And on top of that, you need a world of slaves acting out their character roles so that you can lead your Alice life comfortably.

A foundation has to have a "name". It needs the living, a brainwashed drone, to give it a "name". It is impossible for a living MAN to be enjoined with a fiction (intellectual property), in this case a foundation, unless the MAN is deeply traumatised and reacting to trauma and not using their brain/senses to think things out clearly. They are deluded/lost in fantasy, trapped into believing that illusions are real and have power, including pieces of paper with scribbles/stamps/marks on them. They really think that fictions will provide the living with a remedy that sets them free from all the harm of being lost under the power of fictions.

By giving your foundation a "name", you are making a "claim" over the foundation that you think you "own", meaning that you are now giving the fiction power with your life. This is no different than a child who believes in Alice in Wonderland giving power to the storytelling (the fiction) by acting out the role of Alice in her game of Alice in Wonderland. How else can Alice be given power if not by the child, the living MAN? Alice is a fiction, an illusion, and always will be, Alice does not exist and never will and cannot set her own fictional "life" into motion. Only the living can do this.

To have a foundation you have to have a "name" to give it a name, but the foundation is a fiction and cannot set itself into motion so you have to give it your acting "name" to set it into motion, to bring the living into the fiction as the brainwashed drone who comes to enjoiner with the fiction.

The name of the drone is a fiction and the name of the foundation is a fiction and it takes the living to enjoiner them. The living can't enjoiner with a fiction but the living can be under the delusion that they can. This is psychotic behaviour because it is all make-believe which is the fabric of what makes up "The System" of men and women lost to fantasy.

You want a foundation but who do you think is going to benefit from the LIFE energy (YOUR LIFE) that you put into that foundation? The High Priests/Priestesses. And you think that you, the living MAN, are going to get freedom from all this fantasy while you continue to be enjoined to it? Of course you are getting your freedom, but it is Free-dumb.

You think you are going to get freedom through this foundation when all you are is deeply traumatised and brainwashed. We cannot "own" anything. By "claiming" it, you think you are giving that foundation power to free you, but all you are really doing is giving your LIFE-energy to the system of commerce that you must perform for because commerce and everything of commerce does not exist either. This performance has you be the slave acting on behalf of commerce.

You cannot even "own" the foundation that you "claim" with your "name" because you hand it over to the priests to administer. It is of their world and of their makers making. The foundation, and everything of the foundation, is part of their wonderland, it is not part of who you really are and what you are really part of, that being MAN, Earth, Nature.

They also administer anything you put in that foundation, including everything of your life - your children, pets, land, etc. A foundation is a contract and an agreement to give over your life because you are a sinner. You are a fallen MAN.

A contract needs an administrator to administer the sinner who has given up who they really are to be ruled by the administrators. By signing a contract, even by your intention without signature, with the administrators of "The System", you are telling them that you are not well, that you are not capable of managing your life and that you need to be governed. You gave your life/power/rights away.

When you give over land, money, etc, to the foundation, the administrators, you have given it up because you are a ward of the "state" (The State of Queensland - The State of New South Wales, etc, where the land-title has been claimed, where the foundation is based under governance) and of their "state" (responsibilities, duties, etc) and of your present "state" (psychological).

The priests benefit from all the labour you put into that foundation, that being your performance acting as the "name", the foundation with "name" and the commerce for the "name", set into motion through the make-believe of your fantasy, illusion and delusion. Welcome to slavery Rena. Have a nice stay

Through your labour, you continue processing the curse of your "original sin" and, you are willingly giving away most of the fruits of your labour, if not all of it, to the trustees/administrators of your trust/foundation. This is what happens to ALL wards of the "state". The System" is a mental asylum, a prison, where all rights and responsibilities are given up upon entering.

When you set up a foundation or a trust, even a company that you register with ASIC, you are giving over everything to them. This is what you want to do right now, and what also happens with the UCC, OPPT, etc, and when you go into their courts. The trustees of your "names" trusts and foundations are your prison and psycho wardens.

If you have a look at what is really going on here, the paper, the ink, the marks, the currency, etc, nothing is actually happening (set into motion of their own free-will) in the real world. It is not like the sun shining and the winds blowing and the cow mooing.

All there are, are brainwashed men and women acting out the fantasies, pushing the papers, signing with their marks. The piece of paper cannot move from desk to desk and the pens cannot scribble and sign. This is the evidence of this insanity, of this original sin.

It is an ecclesiastical state, the e-state, as in "real" e-state, which is your insanity, the real present "state" of your brain. They are laughing at you as you, in your insanity, play games with the paper and the marks, believing that they are real and have meaning. You can see why they need to administer drugs to their "patients". These drugs and poisons come in a 1001 ways.

Are you still taking your medication Rena?

When you keep using the "intellectual property" that they administer, the affairs of the psychotic state that you are under, and committing to their world (the psychiatric centre = "The System"), you are admitting that you are deluded and that you are not well. You are in a psychological "state" in the e-state they administer (add a minister - as in a priest dealing with sinners).

This is what has already happened with the birth certificate, drivers licence, mortgage, etc - you have given away your "rights" to be governed by others, as in the rules, regulations, rituals, procedures, conditions, contracts, laws, statutes, etc. For example, while you are driving in your car, journeying on the roads of "The System", you are acting out your life according to the governance of those roads administered by the re-presentatives of those "roads".

This exact scenario is what is going to con, and is already conning, multi-millions of people into moving from the current version of "The System" to the next version, the New World Order. You are going to journey according to their governance along one of the various Pied Piper roads on offer to their next ecclesiastical state of governance.

Out of the frying pan into the fire.

Because the lackeys of "The System" offer so many choices of roads, you don't realise you are being led. You think you have chosen your own road but, in fact, there are a limited amount of roads and no other option but those

choices. You have been dumbed down and all that is on offer to the dumbed down is free-dumb = the New World Order version of freedom = no freedom at all.

NOTHING in "The System" will give you real freedom.

Going into their courts to fight the fictions is free-dumb. Using their laws and paperwork is free-dumb. Creating movements and political parties such as Ubuntu, OPPT and Thrive is free-dumb. Fighting "The System" is free-dumb = the dumbed down drones version of freedom = the New World Order.

All the Freemasonic/Satanic shepherds, the storytellers, spin you stories, fictional illusions and delusions to trap you into falling for their stories and giving your life energy to their system through their storytelling, which is not freedom. While we don't have real freedom, we are dumb if we think we have it, or can get it whilst still a slave.

The power of the Freemasonic/Satanic world only exists while we are not creating true freedom because they need us to need them. Without us they are nothing. They need the dumbed down and stupid to give their power away so that they can continue being dumbed down and stupid and continue being controlled and ruled.

When we cheer from the side lines as "heroes", the dragon slayers, such as Kevin Annett fighting the dragon hydra beast = "The System", in this case the Church, we are cheering for everyone's free-dumb because real freedom isn't being created in present sense.

Anything that stops MAN from taking full responsibility for their freedom in present sense is evidence of storytelling and evidence that the storytellers are doing their best to keep us dumbed down and stupid in present sense, here and now.

Whatever you are thinking right now, whatever your interest and preoccupations are, if it is not creating your true freedom in present sense, and everyone else's true freedom in present sense, you are either deceived or in on the scam as a deceiver.

Those who keep pushing the law, or fighting in courts, or any system based so-called "remedies" are either system shepherds/storytellers or deluded and on massive ego trips. Either way, they work against everybody who wants true freedom.

Every step of this is processing a curse and for the foundation to have a bank account, you have to bring forth your "name", and to have a "name" you have to be totally tied to and under the thumb of "The System". The foundation has no life force energy and needs a living man or woman to set it into motion.

You cannot have freedom, security, etc, if those around you do not have freedom and security. This is why all the freeman/sovereignty stuff is not a remedy. It is self-centred, all about my security, my freedom, my abundance, my money, my land, my beliefs, etc, etc. And then you have to build a fortress around you to prevent those who don't have land, freedom, money, etc, trying to take what is "yours". Enter the foundation or the trust or a shelter. This is not freedom, it is Free-Dumb.

This kind of attitude does nothing to help people like us who had almost everything stolen from them - there is no one around offering community immunity when harm done to one is harm done to all and we all stand together against harm being done to any of us. THIS is freedom. Have a read of what we went through <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459> and then see if you think your foundation will help you withstand attacks such as these.

Your foundation is in commerce, just as the whole of "The System" is in commerce and it is not your commerce. Commerce is the processing of a curse and you are processing the curse. You are just a renter in "The System" - you cannot "own" anything in "The System" because it does not exist to be owned and even if it existed you commit spiritual suicide in trying to "own" it. The point is, either way you do not win and neither does anyone around you, family or not.

Falling for system images is ritual sacrifice of the worst kind because a MAN has been conned into sacrificing who he/she really is, to give up all the power of that MAN's real life for the fiction. Because the fiction cannot contain the life force energy of the MAN, it goes back to the administrators of the fiction, the High Priests/Priestesses, who get all your power because they are the living and can use it against you.

When you allow your energy to be harvested by the administrators/priests/priestesses, you are proving to them that you are indeed a sinner because you are not only committing fraud by claiming to be a "name" that you are not, you are also giving up who you are as "MAN", taking full responsibility/liability for your life, and allowing them to be "God" above you because you are giving them the FULL-responsibility for your life, which is why they can use it as they wish, for their anti-life purposes.

You put energy into the foundation because you think that someone, somewhere is going to give it power for you. A foundation is just one example of 1001 ways that we are conned into giving up who we really are as living MAN into becoming slaves for those we accept as our masters who are just dangling the carrots that will lead us to the New World Order.

A truly Free MAN, who takes FULL responsibility for his/her life, will never enter the New World order because a truly free MAN knows that no MAN has higher standing than another MAN and that, in real life, there are no slaves and rulers. Refer to **"Slave To A Name"**: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8505> where we talk about how we commit sin by claiming a "name", and **"The Only Path To Freedom"**: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8508> where we talk more about how we are born into original sin.

So what we have is a re-representative of a "name", you, enjoining to a fiction that is now enjoined to everything of "The System" including banking, politics, law, etc, EVERY aspect of "The System". You have given up who you really are for this fiction so that all your life force energy is benefiting the Priests.

While you are in this state, you are easy prey for the David Ickes, the Santos Bonnaccis, the Michael Tellingers, etc, who give you more storytelling fictions to keep you trapped as a sinner. They give you fictions such as universes, millions of years, archetype, electrical energy, astrology, astrotheology, numerology, time and space constructs, duality with two different levels of life/reality, one visible & holographic the other behind the veils of our senses particularly sight, life as a universe (uni-verse), that life is an illusion, a hologram..... thousands of them that you choose from to form your beliefs, maintaining your state of sin because it is your "name" re-presenting "self" (see The Only Path To Freedom) which is you enjoined to the "name" that keeps you in "The System" where all these stories exist.

All these people re-presenting the system are keeping you enjoined and trapped because you keep buying into "The Systems" that they are peddling. They give you all the information so that you will buy into their constructs but it all stops you creating the MAN you really are with your unique and original thoughts and keeps you a slave in "The System" under the "name". FB and YouTube and the internet is FULL of people lying to you, either because they are INTEL or they are ego trippers, peddling self-centredness, oneness, harm and destruction.

We are creation; the consciousness of who we are is the consciousness of everything. We are not electricity or anything related to "time" and "space" constructs because this is all fiction. We are not part of a universe, or an archetype, we are not "one". None of these thoughts are unique to you. You are spinning in the storytelling of all these stories but none of it is you. This is where you give your power away. Watch out, you are being deceived.

These people are trying to destroy you, who you really are. They are not really interested in you remembering who you are as MAN because, if they were, they would not be trying to educate you. They would be working towards giving you your freedom as you give them theirs so that, together, you can co-create with nature using your unique inspirations coming out of direct experience with natural sensory life-forms.

The enchantment continues on; falling into ancient worlds and languages, becoming bewitched by history, diving into the law or politics. None of this creates the unique original MAN that you are. It does exactly the same thing as being trapped in a foundation. You are still a sinner who has given up creating the real MAN that you are because you can't be the MAN when you have given your power away to the images of another MAN.

You are still processing the curse, spinning the web of their storytelling into "The System" of your "own" entrapment, that being the false life of a man or woman you've created into a make-believe existence while living in a man-made system directed by the pull of e-motions during the "occupation" of this "alien" (not natural or uniquely created by you) invasion (storytelling) that has conquered you and forced you under their "spells" of many "spells".

Notice that all this occurs ONLY within "The System" - nowhere in nature does this occur.

Freedom is the creation of the unique, original MAN that you are that you give up when you fall for the storytelling that puts you under the image power of another MAN.

The storytelling that allows you to accept the construct of foundation is no different than the storytelling of anything else in "The System". Anyone who tempts you into system thought is conning you into continuing your sin because you are accepting another MAN's thought as your authority, as your dreaming. This includes us, which is why we are not an organisation and why there are no leaders and followers in Love For life. We realise how sacred MAN is. To educate another MAN is to create a massive sin. This is image power.

The habit of an educated slave is to find the thoughts of another man or woman and fall under the influence of them. The key to our real future is for nature to bring up MAN, not another MAN. We can ask our children questions to get them thinking, but we do not supply them with "answers" including explanations.

Only educated slaves will dive into the storytelling of quantum physics, system science, all recorded ancient his-tory, symbols and everything else that is man-made that is a fiction rather than a sensory life form that has its unique life force energy and expands and benefits the dream of life in present sense without doing harm.

Everyone out there peddling education is a fraudster and this is why we tread very carefully when we write. We do not want people to fall under our image power; we dream to inspire men and women to co-create with nature and to bring the children of their dreaming up in nature so that they remember who they really are and no longer fall under "spells".

How can we create a MAN when our lives are pulled by the nose through the alphabets, mathematics and constructs of "The System" that keep our brains dancing under the spells of other men?

How can we create a MAN when we are forced to go to work in jobs that cause immense harm to other men and nature, just so that we can keep a roof over our heads and keep food on the table, maintaining fantasy security for our children, all the while constantly in trauma due to the fear of not being able to pay the mortgage or the rent, and all the other bills?

How can we create a MAN when we never have a moment for contemplation and for true relaxation? They keep messing with us in every way possible so that we are constantly distracted and worried, however much we learn to shut it out with entertainments and distraction.

Like Pied Pipers to the rats, they carry on the same tactics that their Brotherhoods and Sisterhoods have been using for generations since this madness began. It is only because you have not yet created the true MAN that you are that you write to us, asking us for help with your remedies, asking us to be your pied pipers and to lead you to other pied pipers so they can continue your education as their rat in "Their System".

The "name" being enjoined to the foundation is no different to the "name" being enjoined to every other system distraction and red herring. It is all about capturing your life force energy and channelling it back to the Priests/Priestesses. This is what they mean by "We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us". This is what they practice, day in, day out.

The common denominator is that it all happens only in "The System" and while we are caught up in it all, we remain trapped in "The System".

The remedy to all our problems is to walk away from "The System" and learn to live together in do no harm communities, growing our food and restoring Earth to the Paradise it was dreamt to be. NOTHING of "The System" will free you from "The System".

This is all covered in great detail in our work, links already provided.

All the best to you and your family
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Website: <http://loveforlife.com.au>

Email : action@loveforlife.com.au

Mobile : 0011 61 418 203204 - (0418 203204)

Snail Mail: PO Box 1320 Bowral 2576 NSW Australia

Facebook Arthur Cristian : <http://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>

YouTube Arthur Cristian : <http://www.youtube.com/ArthurLoveForLife>

Register To The Love For Life Mailing List: <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/09/05/14/ mailing-list>

Facebook Group Why Aren't We Free Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/164918753537287>

Facebook Group Kindom/Do No Harm Community Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/151811728195925>

Links below will kick in when the professionally recorded Love For Life music is released.

SoundCloud : <http://soundcloud.com/loveforlife>

Nimbit Music : <http://www.nimbitmusic.com/loveforlife>

Twitter : <https://twitter.com/loveforlifemusi>

Facebook Music : <http://www.facebook.com/loveforlifemusic>

YouTube Love For Life Music : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>

MySpace : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>

Google + Fiona Cristian : <https://plus.google.com/100490175160871610090>

The Only Path To Freedom Beware The False Steps

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

2nd April 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8510> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/04/05/free-dumb-all-arthur-and-fiona-cristian-love-life-5th-april-2014>



We are often asked for our opinion on various things happening, such as Ubuntu, and also asked for help with paperwork and about legal matters. We also get people having a go at us for pointing out the intel agents when we see them, without being able to supply any evidence that we are wrong. Some examples are as follows.

This one is from South Africa. Phitey says: Hiya, In case you weren't aware, there is a huge movement in South Africa promoting the same things that you promote. In fact, in order to be able to be heard, they have started a political party (Elections soon in May 2014). I thought that you might be interested assuming you are not already aware. Keep up the fantastic work."

Here is another example from Singapore, Flora says: "Make the system obsolete and join the #WaveOfAction this Friday. via OccupyWallSt.org by: Occupy Wall St."

And then we get comments like this one: Rob said: "Research a little bit further into the people who who discredit, unless you are a wolf-in-sheeps-clothing disinfo agent to begin with... in that case, you're doing a great job."

Darc said: "Hi Fiona and Arthur, Great website - thank you. I want to bullet proof myself as much as it is possible from the flack coming out of the system. I have done a fair amount of reading and have come to the conclusion that filing a UCC1 is the go. Also Winston Shroust said somewhere in one of his videos that there is a way to file or register things with the world courts or something that they will do for a fee. Didn't quite get what it was - do you guys know about this process?? Thanks again Darc."

We have covered all the subjects touched on here in great detail in our Love For Life work (links provided below) so here we are just going over some of the main points. For those interested, we have provided a sequential list of articles, videos, etc, below, for you to dive into. Even if you do not like what we say, it is worth taking the time to dig more deeply because the information we have been sharing since 2005 is not found anywhere else. We also provide a link at the end of the list for those who want to research further, especially when it comes to information about INTEL people and PSYOP operations.

This is our response.....

There is NO remedy to get MAN completely out of "The System" forevermore... NOTHING, they don't have one, no different to OPPT, Thrive, Ubuntu, UCC, David Icke, Alex Jones, Max Igan, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc,ALL are Intel scams.

Ask any of these "leaders/front-liners for a copy of the remedy they have on offer that provides

FREEDOM

TRUTH

PEACE

JOY

ABUNDANCE

DO NO HARM

NO LOSS OF UNIQUENESS/ORIGINALITY

NO SLAVES AND RULERS

for everyone and everything of nature/earth/MAN,

without ever compromising any of these "standings",

values that EVERYONE wants/dreams for.

Note: no one in positions of power, authority or has an influence over public thinking will come out in the open for all to see/hear and testify that they do not stand for this criteria or for any particular aspect of it!!!!!!

These virtues of love set into motion are the ESSENTIAL NON-NEGOTIABLE criteria for Kindom/Do No Harm Communities = Paradise.

The criteria must NOT BE compromised, no matter what, otherwise we end up with another version of "The System" again, which is what all the intel liars want and live-for.

No matter how many times they are asked you won't find such a remedy coming forth from them because they don't have one which clearly shows you they are INTEL.

It is clear that their plans are to con everyone unprepared/inexperienced with Kindom to enter the "Golden Age" of their engineered/self-fulfilling New World Order (NWO), all the while thinking they are getting freedom, peace, etc.

We often receive emails from people telling us about new movements, such as Ubuntu, and saying that they seem to be talking about what we have been saying for years but, if you look carefully they turn into Political parties, or organisations in and of "The System" with no long term plans to be completely out of "The System" with every MAN in his/her unique image, not answerable to another MAN but taking full responsibility for his/her life.

The purpose of any movement should be to set every MAN free from living under the image power of another MAN, whether through an authority or a government or Federation, etc. This is what true freedom is all about. But if you

look carefully, these things creep in, often brought about as a result of organised chaos, sabotage, disruption, collapse, manipulation, deceit, organised crime, etc, caused by system lackey thugs.

This includes the rape, pillage, plunder and murder plastered across the media to make us think we are not safe. But if you look around you, there are very few people who really want to harm others or take advantage of them. We have to rise above the fear and see clearly what is happening. There are usually only a very few people who are involved in violence, etc. This should not be a reason to stop living for freedom, no matter what they throw at you. If they take down one of your people, continue on. They cannot control a free MAN, only kill him/her. This is how serious we have to be because, if we are not, we will be intimidated and pulled back into slavery.

These "We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us" tactics are there to make sure that any genuine peace/freedom movements do not succeed. They infiltrate them, build them up and then, just as people think that they are getting somewhere and that their message is resonating through the media and causing an uprising of people, they bring them down from within, smashing all hopes and dreams in the faces of all believers/followers saying that it can't be done, it is too hard, too late, people can never get together, "The System" can't be beaten, etc, etc, until our hopes and dreams are ruined and all that is left is their NWO, the next version of "The System".

Goodbye freedom.

For more on this refer to this video "**The Dream Of Life Part 5D - Images Of Deception - The Intelligence Agents Amongst Us - "We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us"**": <http://youtu.be/KgEwY38JQWU> which references this article on Laurel Canyon: **Inside The LC - The Strange But Mostly True Story Of Laurel Canyon & The Birth Of The Hippie Generation** by Dave McGowan 8th May 2008: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8076> where free sex, drugs and violence was introduced into the serious freedom, truth, peace movement in America that started in the 50's and exploding in the 60's to derail it and have it dismissed by the majority who now associated the freedom, truth, peace message with free sex, orgies, drugs, the hippy flower power movement, etc.

Don't get caught in their nets with all these mantras. "The System" lackeys are very good at controlled opposition with the intention to whiteant, whitewash your dreams and aspirations down the line so that all you have got left is their NWO, rosy or not. The thought of peace, truth, freedom, etc, are NOT peace, truth, freedom, etc. The thought of peace, truth, freedom, etc, is the trap that keeps us needing them, keeps us enslaved, all the while our freedom seems just beyond our reach. If we were living it, we would not be protesting about the thought of it.

They want our reactions, they want us to grab the bait and struggle on the hook, giving all our LIFE energy to the fishermen and their world because we are not living freedom, we are still passing the buck. When you started protesting (even before that), you gave it all up because you admitted that you are nothing without them (you have no power) and, when the dust settles, they have their people there to keep you busy and life goes on, sucking on the nipples of the private corporations of "The System". Where is your freedom in all of this?

The same goes for doing paperwork. It wasn't pieces of paper that invaded all the lands and decimated the tribes and it won't be pieces of paper that will set you free. It was force that invaded the lands and it is force that you are up against to get your freedom. Pieces of paper will not contain our life force energy and therefore have no power and yet in flights of fantasy, we fill them in and file them in the hope that someone, somewhere, out-there (outside of our power, the power we gave away/up) will take notice and hand us our freedom on a golden platter.

Freedom is in the way we live with each other and Earth - it cannot be handed out by "authority" figures. Asking the "authorities" for freedom is just reaction to trauma, admitting that you are a slave and that there is someone out there with power over you. A free MAN would not do this. You have given your power to them because you have given up full responsibility for your life and you rely on them and their administrative services for the privileges, services and benefits that you receive from them. See our posts from February and March, 2014 for more on reaction to trauma and Image Power, Curses and Processing Curses.

On Facebook yesterday, Connie posted this 25 minute video, "**All One Self Governing Beings**": <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kE7wuFi63Q8> but then took it down.

In the video Elissa is reading out the work of Nicolas Jennings' remedy to our problems. To us, it is easy to see that the future she is describing is the NWO. Why? Because there is going to be an economy in that future, and everyone is going to have their "skill" that they provide to the community (what happens if they don't want to?) and then they will be supported by the community.

Again, this is all system stuff; real freedom is when we are set free from each other, not because we do not want strong bonds and relationships with our brothers and sisters of life but because we don't NEED each other. We give and receive because we love to give and receive. We share our homes and abundance because we want to, not because we need to or have to.

Big difference.

While a community is dependent on each member to do his/her "skill" we are tied to each other and need each other. While we recognise that there will be a transition period where we all need to help each other clean up the mess and grow the food and build the shelter, this is not the end of the tunnel.

Any form of economy ends up needing administration.... who is going to keep track of the exchange of goods and services, of the accounting? And if there are disputes, who is going to have the power over others to resolve them? Isn't this starting to sound more and more like "The System" with administration and authority figures?

NO economy is the only good economy.

If we get conned into accepting these "new" economies, we get trapped because we have to accept the administration and the authority.

You are in the web and the Black Widow is running to wrap you up so she can suck out your life force energy.

This is starting to sound even more like "The System".

Life is a gift and do no harm are the only guidelines we need so that all the virtues of love, the Kingdom criteria, can be set into motion.

When we don't "own" anything and we give freely, we do not need a system, an economy, money, cashless society, name, self, person. When we don't own anything, we don't need a "name", a "self" because there is nothing to claim, to cling to. We already have everything we need and more - why do we need to claim anything?

Do we have to jump ten feet across the room to grab our next breath? Of course not, we have already got it, so why would you want to own (not let go of) your last breath or drink or meal? Obviously you would die, meaning you have given up all your power, YOUR LIFE.

In the NWO you need a name, a self, because that is how they are going to mark you. It doesn't matter if it is numeric or alpha or a mixture. If you don't own anything and do not have anything to claim, they cannot mark you because you have already got everything and you don't need them.

There is a big difference between a name that describes the character, such as Running Water or Crooked Nose, which others use to refer to you, a name that you don't have to make up, and a name that you claim as your own and that possesses you because you use it to claim things with, making you self-centred, as in Birth Certificate, Drivers Licence, Mortgage, Credit Card, Bank Account, Passport, etc, etc.

This is how and where you get trapped.

Born In Original Sin

When your parents put your name on the birth certificate, you are "born in original sin" because from that point on, you are committing fraud (a sin) because you are claiming that the name on the pieces of paper and documents that tie you to "The System" are who you really are, when you are actually the living flesh and blood man or woman, not the scribbles on the paper/card. This is how they get you processing the curse. They are your administrators, the administrators of the name in "The System" that has you live a lie, process a curse.

The sin is a curse, a lie is a curse. This is how they make you a slave - while you are processing the curse you are their slave under their administration. For more on this, see the article "Slave To a Name": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8505> and watch this video: **The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DdOag66v7uo>

When you live in Kindom, everyone knows who you really are anyway - they can sense you, smell you, feel you, touch you, taste you, hear you and you are unique. You are not going to get forgotten about or ignored. It is clear who you really are.

Kindom is not a political party or an organisation or a movement. It is not something you join or become a member of. Kindom is how you live. Political parties will not take you to paradise, neither will money, banks, man-made laws, courts, religions, etc, or thoughts of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, kindom, paradise,..... etc. To be in paradise you have to set paradise into motion so that you are already living in paradise in present-sense.

Listen to the video and how often the word "self" keeps coming up.

Either Nicholas Jennings has no idea what he is talking about or he is INTEL.

Give it all up.

When we let go of our last breath, we are free to take another breath, making us perpetually free to breath moment by moment. This is how we go to Kindom and remain forever in the Paradise of our co-creation.

When we are conscious, we are MAN on the land, taking full responsibility for our lives and the land we are caretakers of and we are conscious of everyone else needing that too. We are not greedy for more land than we need, and we do not try to hog the "best" bits because we know that ALL of Earth is Paradise once we have repaired the damage done by ALL of us.

It is all about becoming trauma free so that you are free on land and everyone else around you is free on land.

Going to Occupy or performing UCC procedures will not set you free from trauma, instead you will be further embroiled in it.

There seems to be no remedy to our self-centredness - in the video "self" keeps coming up, which is all based on ownership, which is reaction to trauma. In Kindom, there is no ownership. In Kindom there is no need for a name or a self because we already are.

Why are we claiming for what we already are?

This is the duality trap, the reflection in the mirror, the shadow that covets us, the heart of the Satanic deception.

This applies to freedom - why do we need to claim our freedom when we already are free?

How can a community come together and stay together peacefully and freely when everyone is self centred?

It is impossible.

If we don't become free from self-centredness, we will never be free of the trauma and this is what Freemasons/Satanist WANT, because while we are reacting to trauma (chaos), we need them to keep us in order (under their order), providing for us under their "oneness glue".

Watch out - you are being tricked, conned, deceived, misled, duped. Like Hansel and Gretel, we are lured into the witches house by the sweet-tasting lollies, in this case, by the feel-good language and cosy re-writing of "The System" mechanics. They want you to be tempted by all the sweet smelling roses so that you won't notice the lie twisting throughout.

The conflicts in our "self-governing being communities" will be no different to those we experience in "The System" today, where we are all forced to claim the "name" which claims the labour, the land and the goods and services, the "values of name". This is all self-centredness again. It's mine, it's mine, it's mine..... now we need the "higher-authority" to sort it out.

The "name" is the "self" and this is where the problem is.... we are falling for the same smoke and mirrors, thinking they are remedies. We discuss all this in great detail in our posts in February and March 2014, links provided below.

Notice how there are no elections. Is this because we are free or because we are under the one permanent power, the Federation, of Oneness that rules everyone and never changes so that your whole life is lived under it, as are the lives of your children.

Isn't a permanent Federation a dream come true for those with a lust for absolute power and control over everyone and everything?

Why don't you see what other lies you can rout out and post them in the comments section below?

To recoup: "All One Self Governing Beings" = NWO, a moneyless abundant "Economy" = NWO, self = NWO, self-centredness = NWO, "name" = NWO, "Oneness" = NWO, cashless economy = NWO, the world = NWO (the world is "The System, the world is not Earth/nature. When they say it is the end of the world, they are saying the end of "The System" to make way for their new version of "The System", like the phoenix rising out of the ashes).

Everyone agrees that we don't want "The System" so we go into an "experimental stage" to see how the "world" will take shape, etc, but then, lo and behold, the problems of self-centredness (reactions to trauma) will be brought in as the rosy glow of having got rid of "The System" fades away and we will be looking around for someone to give us answers enter their remedy, their Federation of oneness, of Star Trek.

Goodbye freedom!

Don't forget that we are dealing with people who have been using psychologists and specialists in brainwashing for hundreds of years. Enter the Tavistock Institute, etc, with its armoury of covert control methods. They know EXACTLY how to point us in the direction they want us to go, all the while thinking that we came up with all the ideas!

When the Federation kicks in, the power and control will move from covert to overt but then it will be too late. Your power is to withstand the pressure of all this and go to Kindom and don't accept ANYTHING other than taking full responsibility for our lives, for creating do no harm communities of free men, women and children.

*Note: we do not know Elissa, so this is not an attack on her, we are just scrutinising the work she is reading.

We cannot co-create Kindom while we are reacting to trauma because there is no freedom in reacting to trauma.

Kindom is created when we let go of our trauma, including our greed and selfishness (self-centeredness).

The men and women behind "The System" and those working for them, do not show you the remedy to "The System" because they NEED you to NEED them, to react to trauma, to be fearful and doubting of your absolute power.

They do not teach you about Image Power or Reaction To Trauma or "Self" or "Name" or "Self-Centredness" or "Re-Presenting Intellectual Property" or Duality, etc (refer to links below for more on this), they only show you the fantasy of the "name" on a journey to freedom through the wonderlands of Ubuntu, OPPT, UCC, sovereignty, freeman, oneness, etc, etc.

This is how you are trapped, by the "name" you own ("claim") and associate with the fantasy, none of it being who you really are and what you are really part of, all of it lies and fraud.

When we let go of our trauma and ego, and self, we will be in Kindom because we will no longer be greedy and selfish and we will know how to live by the virtues of love.

The NWO will not be populated by simple people who are ready to serve others; it will be populated by egos, full of greed and selfishness but covered up with the "right" mantras, looks, clothing, buzz words and beliefs.

Unless we inspire people to take FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything they think, feel and do and start living a Kindom way of life in present-sense that meets the above criteria in everyday practical sense, as an ongoing walk-the-talk demonstration of Kindom that never ends, we are all going to end up either going bush or killed or forced into the NWO, the next "feel good", "feel god", "cosmic, galactic, spiritual, oneness consciousness" version of "The System".

Rallying as in "Occupy" is NOT a remedy because in doing so no one is living Kindom in present-sense. The men and women behind "The System" are not your masters so why are you asking them for freedom? A free MAN doesn't have to ask anyone for freedom. He/she already is free.

In Occupy, all we have are men and women (and innocent children) reacting to trauma, clearly demonstrating that they have leaders/masters and are slaves asking their slave-masters to take responsibility to improve their slavery conditions without them ever opting out of being a slave. If they did, they would be taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY to walk-the-talk of Kindom in everyday-practical-sense. They would be withdrawing as much of their energy (lives) as possible from "The System", including withdrawing from protests, occupiers, revolutions, political/social/environmental demonstrations, and directing their LIFE-energy into growing organic food forest & vege gardens around Do No Harm Communities/Kindoms.

We need skills to grow organic food and build each other's houses and the only way to get those skills is to practice them, day after day after day after day..... If you want to grow a garden, start growing a garden because that is how you will learn. In the same way, we learn to live free, to live peace, to live truth, to live joy, to live abundance, to live do no harm, to live no loss of uniqueness/originality, to live no slaves and rulers, becoming skilled through every day practice,..... BUT with Occupy this ain't the case.

While we Occupy the cities, we are not learning how to live without "The System" so that we can be free; all we are doing is learning how to Occupy and practicing living as an Occupy member, still completely reliant on "The System" for food, power, water, sewerage, etc. Almost everyone doing Occupy, Thrive, Ubuntu, Zeitgeist, OPPT, Oneness, etc, etc, if not all of them, is still completely plugged into (contracted to) "The System" for electricity, gas, petrol, oil, telephone, internet, car registration, drivers license, rent, lease, mortgage payments, passport, food from supermarkets, etc, water from local council/private corporations, bank accounts and credit cards and is paying taxes, rates, interest payments, fees, etc, etc.....

All the occupiers are demonstrating is that THEY ARE ALL SLAVES and that's it, that is the reality.

Time to take the rose coloured glasses off.

While they are reacting to trauma by doing Occupy, Thrive, Ubuntu, OPPT, etc, etc..... they are feeding "The System" (the beast) with all their life-force-energy because that is where it is all going. None of their LIFE-energy is directed away from "The System", into creating freedom for those around you. No one is learning how to be free, how to live peacefully with other men, women and children, how to create joy and abundance for all.

Their life-force-energy is most definitely not going to Kindom/Do No Harm Communities because if it was, there would be no one turning up at Occupy, Thrive, OPPT, Ubuntu, etc etc..... as they would be too busy growing organic food-forest vege gardens, co-creating shelter for each other on land with clean running water for all of their community so that they can have it too in present-sense, here and now.

And they would be free from outside interference, from Councils enforcing regulations that put holes in the dream of Kindom, leaching the life force energy back into the corporations of "The System". While we are still connected to "The System", most of what we create is pulled back into "The System", leaving us with the crumbs, just as we almost all are now, including those who go to Occupy and who are reading this post.

When ALL people stop buying Nestle products, Nestle will crash and be no more. It is the same with "The System". Best we turn our backs on "The System" and start focusing all our life-force-energy on co-creating Kindoms in present-sense.

Freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance..... etc, comes with FULL-RESPONSIBILITY - the criteria for Kindom will never happen and will always be at arms length when we operate under LIMITED-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY because when we do so, we are passing-the-buck of Kindom and going to Occupy & Ubuntu rallies, OPPT meetings, Thrive talks, etc, etc, all the while still practicing being slaves.

Only slaves think about freedom - freemen and women do not have to think about freedom because they live it, they are it. They are not the horses looking over the fence thinking that the grass is greener over there.

What do you think happens to all the men and women at Occupy when the day/s for performing Occupy, etc.....is/are over?????????

Everyone goes back to their jobs, internet, homes, etc, to continue acting as slaves in "The System"; they have not gone home to their Kindoms because they do not exist !!!!!

Does Kindom sound too hard? Too difficult to achieve? Do you think you can't do it? We can do anything when we set our brains to it and when we have the intention to make it happen no matter what BUT, we have to stop being self-centred and get together in all our spare hours day-after-day-after-day-after-day to grow food together, get water tanks, work out ways to unplug from the grid, set up our own sewerage compost systems and work on the bonds between us, no matter our backgrounds and beliefs.

Unless we are committed to seeing life as a gift and out of that building each others gardens and homes and helping each other so that we are strong together, nothing will happen. We will always be reliant on "The System", whatever its guise, because we will still be separated and divided, still looking after number 1, still chasing our in-divide-u-all dreams and still self-centred.

Everyday that goes past and you are coming home to "The System" rather than to Kindom, you have nothing because everything of "The System" is fantasy, illusion and delusion and you are deluded if you think that anything real and living can come out of system thought.

You can do all the paperwork you like, do all the legal work you want, do Occupy as much as you want, drop out as much as you want, but if you are not putting your LIFE-energy into creating Kindom for those around you so that you can enjoy it too, you have nothing and you are still just a slave, a cog in "The System".

You were "born" into "The System" (Original Sin) and you will "die" in "The System" and Earth will still be dying and "The System" will still be in control, disguising your days of slavery with meaningless entertainment to keep you blind and distracted.

If you are not creating remedy, you are waiting for others to create that dream for you. You are not taking full responsibility and you are on an ego trip, pursuing your selfish desires, rather than letting go of your pride and your rebellion and your reactions to trauma and mucking in with everyone to co-create Kindom.

While you focus on my freedom, my truth, etc, you are not changing "The System" because "The System" is all about self-centredness. You are not bringing your dream of Kindom into everyday practical sense - you are still under limited liability because you are going to others and asking them to do it for you, to provide almost everything for you (if not everything). You go to occupy because you don't want to take the FULL-responsibility to live it yourself so you go to others to ask for freedom.

If you are not working on how to get out of "The System", not co-creating those gardens with others in all your spare time, you are still an island, an in-divide-u-all, still on an ego trip, locked into "The System" because the ego can only exist in "The System".

If you think that it doesn't matter what happens here because you are going to heaven in the "after-life", do you really think that your God is going to let you into heaven after you have trashed the paradise he gave to you? Do you not think God wants to see you taking full responsibility for where you are living now before God lets you into the other world, so God can be sure that you will take full responsibility for your behaviour in Heaven?

Can your God trust you? Do you think that the creator who gave you free will is going to take it all away by wiping out all your sins, showing that you are nothing but a puppet on a string? Would God take away your full responsibility for your life when God means full responsibility? If we are created in God's likeness then we should be taking full responsibility, just as God does.

Would God want men and women who have wrecked Earth, poisoned their bodies, killed and harmed their brothers and sisters, caused constant cruelty to all the creatures on Earth, thought up countless inventions that do immense harm to life, sat back and watched as children are abused, been judgemental, critical, dishonest and lazy? If this is who is let into heaven, what is going to become of heaven? Is it not going to become exactly like "The System"? If our children make a huge mess in the house, don't we expect them to clean it up before they go and visit their friends?

Freedom is not sitting in a chair in front of a keyboard tapping away, as we are doing now. When you wake up and go to make breakfast in the kitchen, you are still plugged into the contracts of "The System". There is no freedom in that. You cannot be free one moment and not the next. In "The System", choice is often mistaken for freedom but they are not the same.

In Australia, with limitations according to your finances, you can choose where to live, what job to do, what entertainment to like, what clothes to wear, what car to drive, etc, but all your choices are being provided for you by other slaves and not one of them is unique and original to you. And it is your slaving that provides choices for other slaves, even if you are on government handouts because you are still spending the money, the currency of the curse, in the service stations and the supermarkets and the pub, keeping slaves slaving to provide for your choices.

When we give up who we are to live under limited liability, we are accepting the curse of living that way, of being slaves in a system of curses. This is the dream we believe in and live for because, if we lived for the dream of freedom, peace, truth, etc, for ALL, we would no longer live as slaves in a system of slavery. We would already be living as free men and women, taking full responsibility for our lives.

When we are clear in our intention and fully conscious of the dream of Kindom that we are creating, as if the dream were a bubble in our hand and all our energy is focused on that dream, we are realising the dream in present sense. And then if we realise that the dream is not a bubble but is all around us, living and conscious in present sense here and now, then we are living do no harm lives, giving freely of our life force energy to the dream because we know that life is a gift.

If you want your freedom you have to get outside the walls of your ego and start forming real bonds and relationships with people who are prepared to work together with you to build do-no-harm Kindoms, instead of sitting behind the computer screen or going to Occupy before catching the train back home to System life.

Our real power comes through Community Immunity where harm done to one is harm done to all and we stand together against whatever harm anyone wants to throw at us. When we truly live like this, we are unbeatable. It is "The System" that has taught us not to trust each other and to remain divided and aloof from each other. This is the brainwashing we have to undo. When we work together, we become the wind under each others wings, taking us all to freedom.

You, the reader, if this lives for you, the responsibility lies with you to spread it around. Don't rely on those on internet radio, on the leaders of the freedom truth movement, on politicians or priests, etc. None of them live for this because they all live for the continuation of "The System".

We have been sharing this Steps of Kindom remedy since 2006/75: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>, with a few improvements here and there. Why are we never invited to discuss it by the big names who push Thrive, Ubuntu, the OPPT, etc? In our present circumstances, isn't anything worth having a look at? Especially a remedy that gives practical, everyday steps to getting out of "The System", to living freedom, peace, joy, etc, forevermore?

Those out front may be talking about freedom for all, but you don't see them living for it, fighting for it no matter what. Don't rely on Santos Bonacci, Jordan Maxwell, David Icke, Michael Tellinger, Michael Tsarion, Benjamin Fulford, Alex Jones, Robert Arthur Menard, Mary Croft, Dean Clifford, George Green, etc, etc, etc, etc, to pass this message on. If it lives for you, start taking full responsibility for making it happen and getting it out there.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Note: The continuation of these themes can be found here:

Free-Dumb For All

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 5th April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8510>

How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life - 3rd April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8509>



Revoking The Ego by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 7th April 2014

Tue, 04/08/2014 - 00:58 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

Revoking The Ego

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

7th April 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8511> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/04/08/revoking-ego-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-7th-april-2014>



In response to our most recent posts we received this email today from a tribal elder. We have sanitised name and country, etc. He says: Dearest Arthur & Fiona Cristian, Love For Life. You say, " Don't rely on Santos Bonacci, Jordan Maxwell, David Icke, Michael Tellinger, Michael Tsarion, Benjamin Fulford, Alex Jones, Robert Arthur Menard, Mary Croft, Dean Clifford, George Green, etc, etc, etc...". I have met David Icke and Mary Croft in (sanitised country), and try to learn from most of these people you mention above (as well as many others) as I'm trying to find out how to Revoke my Power of Attorney(POA) to 'The Crown In Right.' I had also read a lot of your stuff in the past. I am cautious with Dean Clifford because he says one thing in his Youtube Videos, then in later Videos he informs that his previous information he had got it wrong.

When we go to their Court, Dean Clifford tried to explain what Roles we each played and how they switch roles. He did not show what the baby's role e.g. "John Smith" Stillborn birthed 06 June 1966 and all the players in the first Cestui Que Vie Trust, Source Document. He did not show what the baby's role and all the players in the Printout Cestui Que Vie Trust "JOHN SMITH" birthed 06 June 1966, and then the roles in the Birth Certificate DOB 06 June 1966 "JOHN DEEP-SLEEP SMITH". So when you go to Court, a different Constructive Trust on the Charge Sheet against JOHN DEEP-SLEEP SMITH – corporation, what role is this entity in the Court, and what role is the Living Sentient Being "ME" in the Court, the Judge, the Prosecutor, the Clerk to the (1) Birth Certificate Name, and the (2) Constructive Trust Charge Name? Dean did not explain fully.

The problem going down these Rabbit Holes where presenters such as all those above, do not show one single process of the step by step process of how to Revoke one's POA (and show us their templates of how to write the documents, because if they are not written 100% correct, then it fails) etc etc to get out of the Matrix System. They show only a few pieces of the jigsaw puzzle then leave you high and dry up in the air; and different presenters have different opinions adding more to the confusion and frustrations.

I am trying to follow the TRIBAL SOVEREIGN NATIONS OF THE EARTH template process, but because some of their templates they have erased numbers, then one cannot follow how they obtained their CHRISTIAN number etc... If they would have given an example and handwritten any "number" on say the Source Document, then show which Source Document number appears on the Printout, and show any "Registration number or other numbers" of this Printout that cross-references to the Birth Certificate then we can follow it, in how they got their CHRISTIAN number for their STAMP. Their template example is difficult to follow because they use a female whose maiden name changes to their partner's Family name (it appears this woman had a second marriage and her child has a different surname to her, so cant follow it), but they do not show a template of a baby boy, where the Family name stays the same with the father irrespective. I emailed them, but no answers from them...so very frustrating...

Arthur, I am of (santised) Native descent, Attorney-General for the Confederation Of Chiefs (sanitised) Of The United Tribes Of (sanitised) and I have emailed you in the past. All these British and Vatican Trust Law stuff of these fictitious paper processes are alien to our people, and the Originees of this land of Australia. Yet those presenters out there do not consider that all these presumptions of DECEIT & FRAUD where the system had used threats to force parents to

register their child, to us its criminal. Its obtaining by way of deception causing loss by deception...and it makes us angry that the European people expect the Non-European people to comprehend how to process these things, such as UCC-1 Financing etc is so complicated and is unfair on we Non-European people who have been colonized by this European invasion. We the Non-European expect our brothers who are of the nation who colonized us to help and assist us. That fact that none do, shows their intentions of selfishness.

I have never accepted colonization so therefore all I want to know is how to get out of their system, that they conned myself to be in since a baby. Our people only want to know the process of how to get out, we do not want to read 1,000s of pages, and watch 100s of videos.

What simple process of templates, step by step process can you show us?

Thank you

John Deep-Sleep Smith

We replied.....

Hi John,

Yes, we remember you fondly and it is good to hear from you again.

From our experience, there is NO process or paperwork or procedures of "The System" that get you and your people out of "The System". While you are engaged in "The System", using the paperwork, procedures and processes of "The System", all you are doing is supporting and maintaining "The System" because all your life force energy is still going into "The System". It is the people going to court that keep the judges, barristers, sheriffs, etc, in their jobs! This is explained in all our posts, links provided below. Are you reading these insights and getting your head around them?

There are two steps as we see it.

1. Spend as much of your waking life as possible getting together with those around you to co-create food forests somewhere where there is clean water and where you can build each other shelter. Learn to live without the prosthetics of "The System", without electricity, gas, etc. Form the bonds between you so that they are strong enough to withstand system attacks. Harm done to one is harm done to all and you stand together to protect each other. Once you have formed this community, you can start turning your backs on "The System" by simply not using their privileges, benefits and services. Encourage other communities to form around you so that you can all support each other.

2. Force them to process the curse/curses of their "own" making" with clear focused intention. STOP processing their curses, which you do by holding their dream and giving it your LIFE. When we accept their lies into our lives and process them as in accepting responsibility for the "person" on your driving licence, etc, you are admitting to them that you are a sinner in their world, thereby accepting their curses. Refer: "**Slave To A Name**", "**The Only Path To Freedom**" & "**Free-Dumb For All**" (links provided below).

Those behind "The System" have free will and have the right to behave as they wish, even if this means they do harm. BUT we can refuse to accept that harm and let them FULLY-experience the outcomes/consequences of their own making/dreaming. Also read "Processing Curses", "**How The System Is Really Constructed**" & "**Educated Slaves**".

It's all in your dreaming, your people's dreaming. Be very clear in your dreaming - make sure you are very clear and focused on your intentions, on the outcomes you dream for. Your real power is in your dreaming but you have been persuaded to dream someone else's dream, part of that being the English (New World Language), mathematics, commerce, law, etc and everything that you are diving into in your search for remedy.

You, the MAN, are real, but the dream that you are dreaming is not real but you are still giving it your LIFE energy to try to make it real because you are looking for something real in it to give you the power to set you and your people free from these people. But there is no life in any of this, and the insanity is, that you, the living MAN with the life, are directing all your LIFE energy into something with no life, into the fiction, that will never give you life. In doing this, you have given up your true power, your LIFE.

You have already been gifted with the full power of the creator, LIFE, you have everything you need to create the life of peace, truth, etc, that you dream for in present sense, where life exists, is real, but you have been trained to be an

invalid, to cling onto the lies of "The System" prosthetics in the hope that they will set you free. You are still forsaking who you really are, rejecting all the gifts that LIVING-CREATOR (LIFE) has already given you. Can you not comprehend why you are unable to set you and your people free? If you can't comprehend this, there is nothing we can do to help you, and you and your people are beyond help.

Instead of putting all your LIFE force energy into their pieces of paper, focus all that LIFE energy into making them process the curses in present sense, into reflecting their anti-life dreams back upon them.

And contemplate on these dreams each sunrise/sunset so the living dream you've set into motion is clear on it's intention/purpose and continues creating the outcome exactly in the image, as originally dreamt/intended, by its maker (the-LIFE-giver), you and your people. Be absolute and hold the dream. Give it LIFE in present sense, give it the power that you have in present sense, here and now. Make it as clear as the forest that you see every morning (or whatever you see/sense) so that there is no doubt, no uncertainty, that it is inevitable.

You make that dream present with the presence of your life because the presence of your life is what makes that dream present (experienced). The clearer and more focused you are on it, the more these people get to experience what they have created, and the faster you can accelerate the process. If you are not present, because you are distracted, or worried, or have doubts, then the dream is not present and nothing happens. You have weakened to it.

This does not mean that you have to be thinking about it every moment, or that you become e-motionally attached to it - trust that your clear intention will allow you to unfold its power as you live (need) it to be. Just contemplate on it a few times a day, just making sure that you are certain in your thinking/dreaming while you do whatever else you need to do.

Make sure all your dreams are not INTENDED by you/others to Do Harm To Others. Do not dream the outcome - the curses will unfold as they unfold, according to the making of their "owners" intention. The curse is theirs not yours, so you do not wish any harm upon them. There is no vengeance or hatred in this. They were all babies once and have all been got at and brainwashed just as the rest of us have; forgive them and, if they ever come to you seeking sanctuary, help them all you can. Do you want to behave like them? Do not create any avenues for the curses to come back on you and your people.

If you hear news of a curse being fulfilled, do not rejoice, or be arrogant, no "I told you so". They are your brothers and sisters and you are a MAN of love and peace. Don't be like them. There is no celebration in any of this. Our hearts pour out to all of them because they are just brothers and sisters lost to the dark side of man's making.

THAT'S IT

NO TEMPLATES ARE REQUIRED!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

No hundreds of articles to read and no hundreds of videos to watch.

There is nothing else to do but get on with your Do No Harm - Life Is A Gift lives.

BUT, here we go again providing more background information. "The System" brainwashing (reaction to trauma) is so comprehensive, a very simple remedy that is the most peaceful, non-violent cure in existence, that does no harm to those who dream/live for it, requires a lot of explanation to help make things be clear, simple and logical. Brains trained to complicate simple information will be reacting to trauma. Such brilliant programming is designed to complicate and sabotage a simple remedy into an impossibility, turning idiot-friendly information into gobbledygook that goes right over their heads.... "it's non-sense". The fact is it's the other way around, the brainwashing tools they use to process simple information is already non-sense which makes it very hard for them to make sense of the most simplest ideas.

The remedy can ONLY be found outside "The System", it will never be found within it. You should trust your experiences with paperwork; that they are complicated, slippery and do not work and that those promoting them never give you the full picture and are always unavailable just when you need their support most. Paperwork takes men and women away from their families, their communities and gardens. How can paperwork be a remedy?

Was it pieces of paper that invaded the land now called Australia and decimated the tribes living on the land? No, of course not, it was men who invaded the lands with their swords and eventually guns and their brutality and raped, murdered, tortured and tore the tribes apart, and it is men and women behind "The System" ordering their troops of

lackey-drones that come after anyone who steps too far out of line. Pieces of paper have no power - they need men and women to set them into motion.

Are these people going to be scared of all the paperwork that you are filing into the Talmud, that is the UCC? Paperwork and everything written on the paper is all black magic, smoke and mirrors, illusion and delusion and can never give you anything of substance, anything real and sensory. Basically, you are looking for the answers in the hell of our making.

These Satanic/Freemasonic high-priests/priestesses do not do paperwork, they do not handle money and they do not "own" anything. They do not handle numbers. Why? Because it is all about curses and they know the effect of these curses and they try anything to avoid processing them, instead getting us to willingly process the curses for them. Being caught up in all this stuff is just worshipping false idols in the hope that they will give you what you really are, if only you remember.

NOTHING of their world is real and sensory. It is all intellectual property that seems to have life only because WE are giving our slave labour, our life force energy, to those constructs and concepts. We are creating their world for them - without us it doesn't exist. We create their world for them to take our power. This is covert dictatorship, not overt, even though things are breaking around the seams now as they prepare us for the shift into the next version of "The System", the New World Order. They need this version to collapse so that they can bring in the next as their "remedy".

Please read and watch all the posts we put up this year. We explain all this curse stuff in great detail. All these posts provide the big picture which help you to fully comprehend how to depart from "The System" that is a man-made HELL.

AND

this cure/remedy we are sharing with you and your people is all very very very very very simple to do, to perform, to set into motion.

No paper work, filing, titles, standings, studies, researching, money, courses, courts, offices, etc, required.

NO TEMPLATES ARE REQUIRED.....

The fact is, John, that life under "The System" puts us all in a state of reaction to trauma. Please read the posts we have suggested and contemplate on them.

We ALL have trauma that shows up as blind spots where we don't recognise what we are really doing and how we are really thinking, feeling and acting and how it affects others AND supports "The System". The programming that is the trauma is not created uniquely by us, they are not our unique dreams and the information of those dreams is not unique to us either but is superimposed onto us by others through our education/brainwashing. This is the trauma, the blind spots.

You become the "host" of this information as a demonic personality coming into someone with multiple personality disorder. As you indicate, this paperwork, procedures, etc, is all alien to your people. It is alien to us too, alien to everyone everywhere. It is just that some are brainwashed to the extent that it seems to be real and true to them! And yet we become possessed by this information and think that somewhere we will find the golden egg that will get us out, not realising that we, the MAN, are the golden egg when we remember who we really are and stop reacting to all the trauma that forms the ego.

The name, the self, the person is the ego. That ego is the demonic energy that possesses us and hoods us. It comes with a language that is alien to us, with mathematics that is alien to us and with con-structs such as commerce, law, politics, religion, system entertainment that are alien to us. They are all of that ego and nothing to do with who we really are and what we are really part of. All these performances are our blind spots because we can no longer sense who we really are anymore.

Our true power to solve everything comes when we are no longer reacting to the trauma as the ego in control, even though we may still be in their world. The ego is of their world, but who we really are isn't. The ego is demonic possession, a demonic thought form/entity that they crafted as the "name", and when you claim the "name", you claim the demon to possess you, thus giving all power to the makers of the demon. Now you are their puppet on a string, the ego/"name" being the puppet.

This is at the heart of the whole of the Satanic/Freemasonic world, ever since this all began in Egypt, long ago. The ego is the gateway to their system. Without it there is no system. Why do you think they want you to create a birth certificate so early in a child's life? They need the "name", the conduit of that child's LIFE force energy into their dead world, "The System". This is also what the death certificate is all about. We become drained because of the draining of our LIFE force energy into the ego through to "The System". This is what all Satanic/Freemasonic ritual sacrifice is about and, this is what you want to continue with your paperwork. Are you aware of this?

If we create a living dream, our creation that adds to and expands the dream of life, there is nowhere for an ego to exist in it. All our LIFE force energy goes into that dream but, because the dream is living, we do not get drained by it, only inspired and revitalised. It has our life in it and life revitalises life.

We re-present the trauma, this possesSION/possesZION of an ego, and its outcomes which are not what we are dreaming for our real lives, but what someone else has dreamt for us that we perform under the power of someone else's image/dreaming. The reverberation of this trauma includes all the paperwork that you have been doing for years, influenced by all those who come along and give you more and more information about paperwork, etc.

The reverberation doesn't end there - it is also everything of system life, the courts, the governments, the law, etc, etc, etc EVERYTHING of system life, AND it includes every man, woman and child acting under "name" in costume and title of that "name". The reverberation is the blind spots that cause you to forget who you really are as you seek a remedy that is not unique to you, that is not yours, not yours to have. Why would the people who have you as their slave want to set you free?

All these system illusions only appear to exist while we give our power (LIFE) to them. The moment we turn away, they cease to have any power because you have withdrawn your LIFE force energy from it. This is why they cleverly crafted trauma so that everybody acting under trauma feels weak and vulnerable because they have given up their real power and are easily influenced by illusion. The trauma becomes an addiction and all our power goes into the trauma, through the illusions and back to the black magic warlocks and witches who harvest it for their own schemes. If we all remembered who we really are, "The System" would be gone in an instant.

We have been given a false world to live in and the ego is the connection to "The System", that false world. We have become disconnected from the real world, where we sense our power which is why we have no strength in the false world. Under trauma, we have no confidence, we are confused, uncertain about our own power, full of doubt, in fear of ridicule, criticism and failure, convinced that we have no other option than to be the trauma based drones that we are.

The ego shapes our fictional identity, character, personality, e-motions, thoughts, opinions, values, views, habits, diets, interests, life-styles, relationships, careers, etc, etc, in "The System" (HELL).

We turn against each other, divided and ruled because we no longer have any trust in our ability to be fully responsible for the men and women we really are and we have forgotten that everything we need has been provided for us and we don't have to fight for anything. Why do you think they go to so much trouble to traumatise everybody? Divide and conquer.

Doing paperwork is turning against each other. Going to church is turning against each other. All the rituals of "The System" are about turning against each other. This includes sport, fashion, class, rich and poor, and all the million and one other distractions in "The System". Why do we want to continue turning against each other?

All this reaction to trauma causes all MANS problems and unless we learn to stop giving trauma our LIFE energy, we remain with too many blind spots, under the control of our egos, and we continue being brilliantly controlled and manipulated by Satanists/Freemasons without ever realising we are being used and abused, controlled and manipulated remotely while they laugh at all of us.

The ego is the veil, the curtain master puppeteers hide behind while they are pulling at the strings of belief of their marionettes, that being the multi-millions of male and female victims oblivious to the power and control their Satanic/Freemasonic black-magic warlocks/witches have over them. Why do they promote TV and give us Hollywood, newspapers, advertising, the music industry, etc, if not to remotely feed and programme the ego? Why do they give us so many opportunities to claim the "name"? Why do they educate us?

The system entertainment causes the blind spots that give power to the ego. While you are watching TV, you are giving power to your ego, which gives all power to those hiding behind the veils of the blind spots. The blind spots are not who we really are, they are the dreams of others, which is why we find it so hard to realise what is really going on. The blind spots desensitise us from who we really are because we are so distracted, so entranced that we can no

longer sense who we really are. This is why we talk about sense and non-sense. All these blind spots are non-sense, not of sensory life (truth).

Why do you think that they have lied to us about aliens, UFOs, reptilian shape shifters, cosmic galactic saviours, higher being interventions, etc, etc, along with all their bullshit His-Story/Her-Story? Is it not to throw us off the trail of what we have been sharing with you?

Victims of illusion through the conduit of the ego include almost everyone caught up in the freeman, sovereignty, conspiracy, alternative, OPPT, UCC, Occupy, Zeitgeist, Thrive, Ubuntu, Oneness-consciousness, one-earth, one-planet, etc, etc, etc, etc, movements. None of it will ever set them free.

All of it is ego-driven, which makes people under the control of their egos go and participate in these events. Why else would a MAN want to pick up pen and paper and spend years exploring paperwork and filing remedies, especially when there is no evidence that this will do anything to help them.

The "state" of denial is far beyond most peoples present comprehension.

To get past this trauma, we have to be prepared to examine everything we think, feel and do, and to engage with others to process it. We often put discussions up where we, or others are exposed (we sanitise their details) because they are real and truthful and we can all learn from them.

The more real, open and free the engagement of discussion is, the more powerful the learning experience is for readers going through the e-motions that come up for them as their trigger points. Through open sharing, as they connect with the pull of their e-motions, they have the opportunity to sense and connect with some of their many blind-spots which helps them to become more and more conscious of who they really are, enabling them to withdraw from reacting to trauma.

While we are not willing to express the struggle we are going through and so we act as if everything is alright, mate, I've got everything under control, we cannot help each other to heal. The fact is, just about everyone in "The System" is suffering and we need to help each other heal this suffering so that we can move on with building our real lives as MAN.

Once we learn to recognise the ego as the fake that is is, we can wean our lives away from the influence of that ego, withdrawing our power from it and instead putting our power into the lives we truly dream of creating. When we are pure and sincere in our intention to go where the truth takes us, there will come a point where the ego stands out as the fraud that it is and we can begin to disconnect from it, filling the void where the ego once was with the real MAN that we are. We are bringing true light (consciousness/sense) where darkness (unconsciousness/non-sense) once was.

They want us to have the battle over the ego but we do not need to fight. We do not need to have the struggle between the ego and who we really are and between the ego that everyone else has and who they really are and between all the egos grabbing and grasping for what they think they need, want and desire. It is only the ego that has a MAN believe he is a Christian or Jew or Muslim and fight accordingly. It is only the egos that fight - the living MAN is just being a victim host to the battle.

If you want to give up giving your power to the black magic warlocks and witches operating behind the veils of the blind spots, you have to give up the ego and, in doing so, you sever the umbilical cord between you and the ego so they can no longer use the ego as a conduit to you.

If you comprehend this, then you can see what David Icke, etc, are doing to you. They are masters of manipulation of the ego because they know that only the ego goes on flights of fantasy and only the ego leads fallen-MAN into the New World Order.

With us, we have everything about us out in the open for all to see in the Love For Life website, YouTube, Facebook, etc, nothing is hidden about us and it actually protects us from slander, lies, fraud, etc, down-the-line. It's been like this since we started Love For Life March 2005. This was intentionally done from the outset.

To us, the safest place to be is right out in the open for all to see. The need for "privacy" in "The System" is just more reaction to trauma. The ego cannot operate out in the open. It doesn't like the real light, only the fake lights of fame and glory, of self gratification and self centredness.

This reading/watching of our insights/work is to help you/your-people DE-PROGRAM from all the bullshit you have been exposed to that continues bringing the lies into your dreams/dreamings to sabotage them all. The truth is, even though we are all deeply/severely compromised, it is we/you/us/your-people who are the problem here, we are the common denominator.

One of the most important keys is to stop reacting to trauma in all its nefarious forms. The remedy is to make them process the curse of their "own" making while you get on with living your REAL-LIFE without ego, as described above and in many of our other posts (links provided), growing food and supporting each other. Eating clean living food, not cooked and processed, supports the real MAN, living healthily supports the real MAN. Only MAN possessed by ego eats flesh and blood creatures and processed garbage because this empowers the ego.

A MAN is so fully conscious that he/she would never want to harm another flesh and blood creature killing it to eat. A MAN gets more power by eating raw greens straight from nature than by eating the animal that ate the greens. We have already been provided with all the food we need from the plants and the trees to live healthily and productively.

The remedy you are searching for is in the MAN that you really are. It is through giving up the ego and the trauma of the ego that you revoke your system titles and "name". You do not have to inform them, ask them or demand your freedom from them. A free MAN knows that he is answerable to no one and therefore does not have to announce his freedom to anyone. He lives his freedom and it is plain to all who come across him.

David Icke, etc, are all liars and scammers, operating like pied pipers leading the rats under the intellectualised spells of their "staged" words designed to put you under a spell. They are brilliant spellers and everything they do is for the ego. They do not offer any remedy for the living MAN. They are "staged" actors and everything about them is set to a stage to make them seem as though they are one of us, living for the living when they are living for their system masters and their illusory world of ego-control. Your email suggests that you are sensing this too, as are many thousands of others judging by the emails, comments, phone calls, etc, we get weekly. People are really waking up everywhere.

If you are still vague after doing all the reading, watching, contemplating, etc, send us a land-line number or a skype address and we will chat and chat and chat to support you and your people in whatever way possible so that you can fully comprehend and see/sense the big-picture we see/sense.

We do not write to put people under our spell - we are not spellers. Our writing style is intentional. We write to convey our pure and sincere intentions as best we can while having to communicate through this demonic English language. We write to the MAN, not the ego because the ego wants everything constructed in the way it has been accustomed to by "The System" = non-sense. Egos do not like our work or our writing style because they do not want to sense the MAN. The ego is only accustomed to the intellect because there is no consciousness of MAN, the living in the intellect. A MAN strong enough to withstand the power of the ego will sense our intentions and where we are really coming from. Our hearts are with you and your people and we stand together with you to make them process the curses of their own making so that we return to co-creating our true lives in present sense.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Love



How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide by Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 3rd April 2014 + Email To Field McConnell & David Hawkins

Thu, 04/03/2014 - 17:21 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

3rd April 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8509> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/04/03/how-man-commits-spiritual-suicide-arthur-cristian-love-life-3rd-april-2014-email-fi>



Here is an example of how the images of "The System" are used to confuse us and disconnect us from sensing our purpose fully, even though we may have ideas about what we think it is.

Refer to the Love For Life videos

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - March 2013

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43gIi-sjxJc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M>

for more about how they use the water of our breath to deceive us with non-sensory images, making us think that they are unique to us, are from us and are part of us.

We suggest you also read

The Only Path To Freedom Beware The False Steps

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 2nd April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8508>

too, as they are very connected to each other.

This is a Facebook conversation and we have sanitised the name, etc, of the girl we are talking with.

She said: Good morning Arthur, I think I just had a dream that I saw your face in

I had a strange dream....I saw a beautiful old wood house in the woods with my new friend and in the dream, I saw a lot of new friends I don't know and they were trying to be friendly to me and also at the same time were looking to boost me but also look out for my shortcomings. In the dream, I was asked to have some kind of dinner with some big politicians...

Arthur Cristian replied

Time for you to up up up you medication... Maybe get some counselling as well, sound like you really need it.....
LOLLLLL

Good on you, very happy for you.... Don't be e-motionally attached to dreams, don't re-present intellectual property to superimpose such storytelling over a dream to provide you with answers, meanings, etc.....

Just look at each dream, scene, picture and contemplate on what it actually/really holds for (means to) you in every day practical sense when you are "awake". How do you normally think and feel about them as you go about in your everyday practical life?

Doing this, there is a good chance you will be able to sense the truth of your dreams uniquely without making them out to be anything more or less than what the message really is. Remember, they are your dreams.

She replied.....

Representing intellectual property? Like the politicians? lol...who knows? I am half of a twin flame. I am the good one, he wants to go into politics but I've always been a see-er. Dreaming is my primary mode of vision and if there is no message, I do not dream at all.... I will still need counselling no matter what....ha ha

By the way, that new friend was you in the dream. You were standing in front of a majestic beautiful wood and glass house.

Arthur replied....

The more you are true to who you really are, the more the passion of your life is being set into motion in present-sense. "Time" to start walking-the-talk, get out of your head into YOUR LIFE, live it, be it. This MAN is a nightmare, are you sure you want a nightmare guarding the secrets and keys into your life???? LOLLLLLL

By the way, this wooden glass house has come into this MANS dreams over and over again since at least 2007. It's not a small house either, has many many bedrooms, is white in colour with lots of natural timber throughout, is a very expensive (wealthy area) house with heaps of large sheds, etc and equipment. This MAN knows it will be where the Kindom dream is created and where millions of people will come to see how to live and experience Kindom.

This MAN suspects it is somewhere here in the Southern Highlands where we live. It has huge, deep wooden verandahs almost all around, well at at least two sides of it and sits near a river or large creek/stream of never ending fresh running clear/clean water, with forests almost all around and with open fields, lots of hills, slopes, green, etc, etc, and heaps of wildlife, too.

She replied.....

White? Hmm, the house was dark brown but it was damn classy though...yes near river or some water... forests, hills, slopes, greens, wildlife. Why the difference in the color from mine and yours? Curious now.

My Vedic Astrologer told me that this year and for the next 5 years I will be doing something that will have the ability to change the way of life for many others

That my stars are placed in the ones that I will be able to educate people with knowledge

Arthur replied..

Because you painted it and this MAN was not happy about it.... LOLLLLLL

She replied....

and that either I will marry someone who will be equally of my energy and doing something larger than life or that I will be the one who ends up doing something like that...

hahahah....is that it? Ok, you can paint it white again I do like white houses but the dark brown in the middle of the forest just seemed more natural

I'm not afraid of anything, if this is my life and part of my mission, I am fearless towards it and want to finish it more than anything in this life. I was born to Earth for this reason. I have memories of life elsewhere in other systems.... but I know I'm here to do something and the best part is the lighthouse story that I wrote about is something I fear all the time. Most of my fear is that I am not able to do my work....so this is something that I am fully prepared to do, even at a soul level

Arthur replied.....

Does it matter how your life will shape up? You are unique and original in the moment of eternal moments, why let others mess with your dreaming by permitting them to place their images into your body of life to mess with the making of who you really are? Are you not already equipped with everything "God" (so to speak) gave you to create your life? Why do you want to be a puppet on a string that being the images of others you have allowed to dance between your ears? WAKEY WAKEY..... Hello,,,,, anyone home?

She replied.....

Don't you think those are my angels and my higher self making sure I am following my mission... I've always been directed with breadcrumbs from young. It seems like I have free will but I really don't.... sad but true. 'They' watch me closely...

I've tried to run away a few times from this mission as a child but they always smack me back violently by cutting all my legs. If given a choice, I would run rampage and just enjoy Earth and all of its beauty

I am careful of my dreams, if they are not of peace, I do not interpret them in case they are tainted with spirits trying to mess with me.

Arthur replied.....

No sensory life-form, ancestor coming from TRUTH, WILL TELL YOU HOW TO THINK AND FEEL AND ACT ABOUT ANYTHING. They ONLY provide you with sensations, inspirations BUT you have to use your brain (YOUR LIFE), your senses, to work it all out. They do not interfere with the uniqueness/originality of who you really are, of the making /creation of who you really are which is why they protect and honour and respect and nurture and support your free-will. They always tread ever so lightly around you. All else is satanic/demonic mumbo jumbo crap you've been exposed to since the creation of you in this life expanded.

Unfortunately, we have all been infected by satanic imagery.... angels, aliens, other words, dimensions, etc, etc, ITS ALL BULLSHIT. They are just apparitions (thought forms) that come and go sporadically, we explain a lot about this in our work.

Get the megaphone out and on the street calling out loudly.....

"Hello Angels, aliens, higher beings, other worlds and dimensions, reptilian shape shifters, virgins from Andromeda, God, Jesus, cherubs, archangels, etc.....

"HELLO ANYONE THERE, ANYONE HOME???????"

One thousand years later we will be still waiting for them to reply.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or to anyone exposed to "The System" (with all its brainwashing images of image power) go anywhere in nature to learn about Angels, aliens, higher beings, other worlds and dimensions, reptilian shape shifters, virgins from Andromeda, God, Jesus, cherubs, archangels, etc, etc, etc, etc, without anyone (already got at) having to explain it (educate) to them????

What of nature needs them to exist so they may exist?

Where are their children playing?

Where are their ancestors buried?

What do they do that aids nature in rolling along here and now?

Would we all suffer and perish if they did not exist?

What is their address so we can visit them, to have a a bite to eat and drink while sharing many a laugh sitting together under a tree???

Watch out for BLACK-MAGIC.

Truth is SENSORY (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see)

Truth is NOT invisible, never has been and never will be.

We are talking about a LIVING-CREATOR, a LIVING-CREATION here and now where it has always been. We've written lots about this subject.

Arthur replied.....

There is no such thing as a "higher self" or a "mind" or a "intellect", etc... Bring it forward as a first party so we can have a direct sensory (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) experience with it? This belief you have is just evidence of a split "personality" of many "personalities", (persons are fictions - they do not exist), all are demons/demonic crafted out of trauma which you give life too through your reactions to trauma.

MAN is not split by or to anything.

MAN is WHOLE.

Again, watch out for black-magic making a terrible mess of your life. This is all part of the ego, characters of image power superimposed over who we really are and we act them out, mistakenly thinking that we are those characters.

We have ALL been infected by this, becoming hosts for demons that have no natural resting places because they are not part of the dream of life, they are of anti-life and are not beneficial to the dream of life, which is why they do harm to us if we make-believe them through our acts. This is why we are changeable, have mood swings, chop and change what we think and feel, etc. All of this is reaction to trauma.

She replied.....

Hmm, that is disturbing then what you say. I've had dreams of my Heavenly Home since a child. Those can't be wrong but I understand what you are saying. It is better to teach relative 5 senses truth at the moment. It is only practical and logical.

I know this is gonna sound whack but twin flames are a lot of hocus pocus no doubt but I really do feel those kundalini awakening sensations with my bf/TF whom we were about to get married but having some issues now so we

do not speak again.... but honestly, what am I to make of shared vision/dreams of our children? I don't think I am able to influence his dreams...I am not that powerful

At the moment....how is it that I have some friends whom I think we shared the same different past lives together, different roles... those can't be black magic.

They came like a memory unlocked slowly over the last few months.

Unless they had been poisoning me from a child already....if they knew my mission from young, they've been plugging thoughts in my head from young....

Arthur replied.....

When you unlock a memory of reaction to trauma, it is best to contemplate on it and let it unfold all the information about what happened, all the pictures/images so that you can observe it and allow it to reveal the truth about what happened, rather than superimposing storytelling over it providing you with explanations and justifications which will keep you at a distance from the truth about what really happened.

The Satanic world loves you to have blind spots about truth because this provides them with the opportunity to trick you. Their power is behind the blind spots. Remove the blind spot and you have just got rid of some of their power over you. Its all smoke and mirrors, they always operate in the shadows and the shadows are made up of all the blind spots that keep you distracted from sensing them behind the curtains.

6 senses, not five - touch taste, FEEL, smell, hear, see. Feel is intuition, instincts, senses, gut-instincts, perceptions, etc..... BUT they do not explain/educate you about anything of you... the MAN. We are the ones who work out who we are. All of nature shares the truth of their intended purpose for the dream of life exactly in the image of their maker..... a MAN of MAN, our ancestors, who created everything of earth, nature..... EVERYTHING including all celestial bodies..... Life is in our (MANS) image.

You say you have visions of your heavenly home.... if this feels pure and peaceful to you then your visions are not lying, you are just interpreting them according to the non-sensory time and space images of "The System". Your heavenly home is just the connection you feel to consciousness, here and now in present sense. You are already part of it and it is part of you, there is no distance between you and it, there has never been any separation between you and it and you do not have to journey to get there - this is all more Satanic imagery.

She replied....

When you say Celestial bodies? I was made in the Heavens. I know the reigning archangel energy that comes with me, Ariel/Uriel. I mean I do a lot of reading on that and it seems to fit. i have no other logical explanation. I think I'm a new experiment. Half God Half man... I don't know how else to explain the little visitors that come around me, my dragonflies, my hummingbirds, my nightingales, my lizards.

When I fight with my bf, it's always one creature but when we're ok, it's always in a pair. We are both deeply connected to the environment and he is always talking about saving the Earth on his own without me too although when together, I feel he tries to mirror me and sometimes finds it hard to keep around my impossible standards of perfection, which I find necessary in order to anchor the work we are about to do.

This thought came to me only very recently. Before I did not understand why these creatures are following me, in a city....Can you imagine a concrete jungle? How many times they stalk me and followed me....some of my friends were quite surprised. I didn't manage pictures of anything else but I managed pictures of some beetles, some dragonflies and some lizard in (country sanitised).

Arthur replied.....

Exactly you have been got at, they have been messing with you.... Satanists, the high priests/priestesses of black-magic are masters skilled in the "practiced" "craft" of remote viewing, remote projection, remote control of images. They must get you to think what they want you to think so that you create the outcome they intended for you..... you know the drill. They are NOT your unique original dreams. They are implants coming from others messing with your head-space (so to speak).

Remember, you are NOT a victim (reactor to trauma) so do not react to any of this stuff - just stop giving their images power by dwelling on them, thinking about them, marinating in them, etc, etc, all this makes you SELF-CENTRED. Does not this FACT alone tell you the truth as to what is really going on?

Best to be kept busy all-your-waking-life focused on co-creating and expanding living-things IN PRESENT-SENSE. This will enable you to create better habits that have you let go of all the self-centred ones (black-magic images = MY PAST LIFE, MY HOROSCOPE, MY MINE, MINE, MINE, MINE, MY ANGELS, MY MY MY "i", "i", "i" ==== ALL SEEING EYE (i)..... Astrology, numerology, occults, etc, etc make you SELF-CENTRED

Please wake up.....

She replied.....

I understand that it can make me self-centred but I really don't see how all this is bad when I've been following the breadcrumbs and then it still leads to you right? It's all good, if they use black magic imagery to taint the results, haven't they been putting me on track too? I'm confused

Arthur replied.....

Much of it has held you back, but a glimmer of you still shone brightly, sufficiently strong enough for you to use your FEEL/senses to connect with this MAN. If you didn't do this you would have already been living-dead (practicing dead - deaf, dumb and blind to sense/senses) in the living-dead non-sensory-world of their image-power that is "The System".

She replied...

I wouldn't. This fear of not completing my mission has been from young. So I am absolutely committed to this however I am able to contribute to.

Arthur replied...

You are NOT on a mission - no one can bring forward the journey as a sensory-living first party to back their claims that a journey or mission exists.

To us, you are the embodiment of creation of MAN in present-sense making whole with all that has been corrupted by lies, deceit, deception, fantasy, illusion, delusion, etc....

Using senses we sense that you/we are not on a journey heading from somewhere to anywhere.

That you/we are already present to where your consciousness has always been and will forever be.

The idea of a journey is part of what makes you/us self-centred, it causes you to withdraw from the wholeness of the dream of life.

For you to think that you are on a journey, you have to be self-centred because you focus on the dream of that journey more than you focus on the dream of life, thereby removing your consciousness from the dream of life.

We are already of the consciousness that is present here and now. It is not on a journey because, if it was, we wouldn't be here and now because consciousness would be off on its journey!

This would mean that nothing of Earth would be here and now, no mountains, trees or rivers.

It is only the seduction of non-sense images that makes us think that we are on a journey.

Set to "time codes", storytelling images programmed in the "past" are being projected into the "future", providing the illusion of being on a journey in present-sense. This is another of the many Satanic/Freemasonic duality deceptions at play here. Watch out for their IMAGE POWER. Things are most definitely not what they seem.

The illusion works like this; imagine the lens of the camera is zooming out and out and out of focus until your consciousness is no longer present to the dream of life = spiritual suicide forevermore. It is the "intellectual property" you are re-presenting of the "time code" that makes you project the illusion that you are on a journey heading from a "past" into a "future" and which makes you give up your power here and now to the image power of the journey.

It is IMPOSSIBLE to create a lie without the use of a "time code.

All lies require a storytelling past projected into a storytelling future so that the lie can have its effect over present-sense.

To no longer be present with the presence of life is to be DEAD.

You have resisted this satanic temptation. (all of it man-made)

You must completely heal this damage done to you here and now.

Unfortunately most have already been committed to the journey of their spiritual suicide - the permanent end of their lives forevermore.

Thanks to free-will many are choosing permanent death over permanent life.

Raised in "The System" under "system thoughts" we are so severely and deeply compromised that we now have ONE shot at really remembering who we really are and what we are really part of.

If we don't ITS ALL OVER forevermore!

Unfortunately most don't remember who they really are, They have chosen to commit spiritual suicide to their living-sensory consciousness instead.

Under these present circumstances, very few make it.

Focusing on system thoughts/images (reactions to trauma, non-sensory images) is like the lenses of our consciousness going out and out and out and, out of focus to/from the dream of life until they are departing from life and heading to their spiritual death.

This is anti-life, which is what "The System" is all about.

If we do not intervene to help wake people up through inspiration, acts of love, walk-the-talk, to evoke the use of their senses to bring their focus back to the dream of life, to being their consciousness, their LIFE, back into the life of the MAN they are creating, they are doomed to an eternal death.

This man-made "SYSTEM" comes with a very heavy, heavy, heavy price.

Imagine the sun shining and deciding to "own" its radiant rays of life/light/consciousness for "SELF" causing all its rays to turn back on "SELF" (mine mine mine, "i", "i", "i", etc). In present-sense, where the sun once was is now void of light/life/consciousness, there is no life present to connect with the presence of life/consciousness all-around.

Setting our "own" free-will, our commitment, our focus to SELF-CENTREDNESS into motion is what causes us to commit spiritual suicide.

The evidence of our living-death is around us right now - just stick your head out the window and take a look at all the consumerism and materialism destroying vast parts of earth/nature and MAN. Look at all the self-centeredness of SYSTEM-LIFE/THOUGHT/IMAGE as in career, jobs, commerce, lifestyles, habits, titles, standings, status, entertainment, creeds, races, laws, politics, etc, etc, etc, all the billions of people setting into motion fake lives in a fantasy world, day in, day out for a limited (liability) lifetime. And we are all so distracted by our system concerns and entertainment that we have become de-sensitised to all the harm and destruction we are participating in all the time, thinking it is normal.

This is all clear evidence of spiritual suicide.

Look at all the concrete, plastic, telecommunications, bitumen, technologies, big pharma and social drugs, alcohol, cigarettes, cooked/processed food/water/etc, read and write alphabet languages, mathematics, geometry/sacred geometry, etc, etc; this is again MORE evidence of our (MANS) spiritual suicide being set into motion.

Almost everyone has been hijacked (got at) with life-time instructions provided to kill, kill, kill, MAN, Earth/Nature and to murder who they really are and to murder everyone around them and to commit spiritual suicide to what they are really part of too.

The point is, if there is no MAN created in present-sense, there is no consciousness of MAN to continue on co-creating (being part of) The Dream Of Life.

We have free-will - its our choice what becomes of our lives.

The worship of the intellect is the deadliest of all dreams MAN has ever created. The end result of worshipping the intellect is complete and utter death to MAN, Earth, Nature.

All forms of harm-doing, wars, chaos, destruction, lies, deceit, deception, power and control trips, negative-destructive e-motions (reactions to trauma) are caused by worshipping the intellect = the practice of being SELF-CENTRED, the craft and practice of committing spiritual suicide. This is what black-magic is all about.

There is no sensory-life/consciousness embodied in every intellectualised thought dreamt by MAN. To entertain such non-sensory images is to drain away all your/our life-force energy (YOUR-LIFE), your consciousness until there is nothing left, then comes death.

See this video "WAKE UP TO THE KING ALFRED PLAN OF CANNIBALISM ALREADY AT WORK": <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1G3VPUyOpt4&feature=share&list=PL8AEisBZJ...> about how foetuses & placentas from aborted babies and other body parts of MAN are being added to thousands and thousands of processed food and liquid products found on thousands and thousands of supermarket shelves to make us cannibalistic and violent towards each other = reacting to trauma in multifarious ways.

This is just some of the garbage they throw at us every day. Again, this is more evidence of MANS spiritual suicide.

We have gone from being eternal, our cells never dying, always regenerating, to being weak, sick, self-obsessed humans who live for just a few temporary moments of life and THAT'S IT, its all over. DEATH being the pay off.

Where the Sun/MAN once was is now empty of light/life/consciousness, now an eternal darkness spreads across the face of where a MAN once existed.

If there is no MAN present with the presence of life = consciousness, there is NO MAN PRESENT.

We are NOT infallible.

To allow "System" thoughts/image to be the focus of our lives is the illusion of the man-made matrix hijacking us from co-creating nature/earth, causing us to depart from the dream of life. Once we forget the dream of life there is nothing of truth remaining to remind us of who MAN really is and what MAN is really part of.

She said.....

I've seen that video I have shared it too, a brilliant one. I'm sorry Arthur, I do believe in you but I am having difficulty to believe everything with regards is all Satanic to get me off because a lot of it was getting me right and I've always followed my dreams and signs.... Why did I see a green headed Cherokee American Indian chief in Rani's home, my light-worker friend who is in the art of healing with limes for ridding minor black magic.

How is it that I saw that image come out of nowhere the next day when I was talking to (sanitised) my bf and an image of the 4 American presidents in Mount Rushmore. Why have I been educated about am I being educated about black slavery and about this curse that is upon everybody. You can't explain to me how the little creatures surround me...

Although it is imperative that a lot of them must be talked to in the way you are teaching to clean out all the black magic. I am protected in a way but I do know what I have to do. Without desire, there can be no means of manifesting but how can there always be an urgency and a deep seated need to help and finish my work.... if that has been a curse on me so deep that I know I've been meeting my 'old soul friends' to help and learn and experience on this Earth, I'm game.

Sorry about the poor sentence structure. I am trying to multi-task

Didn't spell check haha, bad

I was just trying to face-time with my friend in the US as well. He is concerned about me of course and is about to come out here to see in sometime in September. He also has a twin flame and he also has very similar energy alike me....and he is already in greenhouses and organic farming and has his own land... I mentioned to him the things you spoke about. He said you had really good points and so did I. We are discovering about each other I guess, but definitely complimentary skills we can work together on.

Arthur replied.....

There is a big difference between Satanic image power and what you experience through the water of MAN'S breath. We are not saying that all of your visions, etc, are Satanic but you must be very discerning and use your senses to determine which is which.

That which is not real will set you into fantasy and take you outside the information of the dream of life and keep you in "The System" which is at loggerheads with the information of your ancestors who help to inspire you to use your senses to co-create the MAN that you are.

The Satanic world wants you to give up your life, the creation of the life of the MAN that you really are and, instead to create a fiction, a fantasy, a shadow, a reflection of MAN that you will never be but which you are enslaved to. You get seduced into falling for their images.

Messages from co-creators of consciousness will not take you away from who you really are and will make you feel more connected with everything that is real, that is sensory, that is nature/Earth/life. They are not asking you to worship their characters or their images. We are not supposed to idolise and worship anything, including nature and MAN This is a sin, the processing of a curse.

We connect with the inspiration of that consciousness that awakens us to the inspiration we have in our hearts, the sensations that evoke the virtues of love that we set into motion.

Anything that comes from the dark side of MAN's making will make you self-centred because you have to remember it and worship it, etc. You have to be a slave to it because it becomes a false idol which is that false MAN that you are creating. Now you are under the image power of it and living your life out of it. You worship the character.

Nothing from consciousness will do that to you - it sets you free from all of this because it has no need for you to own it or worship it. One inspires you into co-creation of/with nature, the other one directs you to worship its image and all those behind that image that benefit from the power you give it as you give your life to it.

One sets you truly free in present sense, the other one makes you give it up.

If you keep contemplating on it, with pure and sincere intentions, you will learn to sense the difference in your unique, original way.

Remember, they are coming at you in every possible way. Our consciousness is so strong that they have to constantly attack us in one way or another to keep us from remembering who we really are.

They have to find our weak points so they can work their images into our thinking. They try to leave no cracks at all.

If you are a see-er, they will work on that, making sure their images get into your visions.

They get at us through the food, the decadence, the depravity, the harmful habits they tempt us with.

You have to work very hard to keep them out!

Don't stress out, just be vigilant and discerning, use scrutiny and don't drop your guard.

She replied.....

You know what.... I scrutinise and analyse everything deeply, so I am really careful, not to worry but I also really believe in what you say and I shared what you said to my friend (sanitised) in the (sanitised). I told him the negative forces have tapered down when me and my bf stopped talking. I felt like something and a lot of negative forces were trying to attack the two of us, somewhat like stopping the Union, we had been trying to force the two of us together for so long.

Thing after thing, just keeps falling in my face. I lost so much money so much deals, an oil rig deal, several M&A deals, all my savings, for the whole of last year....geesus, I really tried my best to wanna make proper money to go over there but it just didn't happen. In fact, I'm so shocked that I'm downgraded from Princess to Cinderella and (sanitised) is so scared poor thing, he just wanted to help me and he just got bowled over with me crying and being depressed and feeling the dreams of black magic and he knows something isn't right with me.

I got too negative and also his mum is giving him pressure for marriage... (God knows, maybe the Mum is also under manipulation to say things to hurt him and us) The moment we are talking less to each other, I don't feel so heavy but my poor bf was also trying to protect me too. I don't even know how to begin but they've got him from young.

He's been very sick...

I've been trying to heal him with healthy food but his brain is (sanitised), still a lot of brainwash. Too much, too heavy for me, sometimes. My friend was saying that there was too much energy focused there for the 2 of us and when it snapped as in not happening for me, me not seeing each other and him not me, we both were weakened and susceptible to attacks. so I don't know where this is going but we're trying to work something out.

I am trying to get my money to go... if i manage to fly on the 8th or the 17th, I should be able to get a flight for 200-300. Money that I don't have right now but I am looking at money from coal deals or a financing from a project later which costs billions, if I have some success, I am more than happy to help you guys in the near future finance more to house more people for this wonderful work. I just pray that everything comes into shape. Big and small miracles alike. It's crunch time for me now....my dear Arthur, sad but true.

Your teachings would inspire my (sanitised) a lot more, he hates when I talk about other dimensions and crap, he doesn't get it.... Maybe I need to be rinsed off and reprocessed. I'm deep in thoughts and will go back to your videos.

Fiona and Arthur replied.....

Our hearts are with you. Just take your time to sort out the thoughts in your head and get really clear on what you need to do. Learn to take FULL-responsibility for everything you think, feel and do so that you stand on your own two feet and don't become a drain on anybody.

This is the challenge for all of us as the victim brainwashing of "The System" is very, very strong, especially as most people do not feel that they have the power to stand up for who they are and make the changes that they long for.

As you face up to the reality of what you are thinking and feeling that puts you into a state of depression, anxiety, fear, etc, notice the images that accompany these e-motions because they are not real, they are lies and they are causing you all the harm.

You have to rout them out and stop setting them into motion. Notice your thought patterns and the thoughts that start you feeling depressed, unhappy, etc. When you have identified those thought patterns STOP them. And you stop them by recognising them for what they really are and then ignoring them without reacting to them. (more on this below)

Notice when your thoughts start the pattern that leads you down and FORCES your brain to think of other things.

You will have to repeat this process over and over and over until you stop thinking that way.

It will feel false and staged at first, when you force your brain by focusing on the flower outside the window for example or whatever you chose to focus on that is real, that is living, that is sensory, but this method does work if you keep at it. You learn to quickly recognise the non-sense thought patterns that send you where you don't want to go and to nip them in the bud before you go where they are sending you.

Practice, practice, practice.

This is not a struggle and don't put yourself down for it or build up an impossible mountain of expectation that you will not be able to climb and thus fall into despair, doubt, feeding whatever self-esteem issues are plaguing you.

If you are to let go of these patterns, you need to identify them, with detachment, and then put your LIFE-energy elsewhere. The Satanic world wants you to wrestle with their images so you give them power by reacting to them. You have to learn how not to react, whatever they throw at you. Refer to the post about Occupy again.

Replace the images that others have given you with images that are beneficial to you that you have created that support your dream of LIFE and give your LIFE-energy to them instead.

Make this a habit.

Nature is the best place to both create and direct your new images of habit. Watching a seed burst forth a plant that soars and soars and soars to unfold its gift of love through the petals and scents and colours, it offers creation, is where our brains need to be focused on.

Such inspiration evokes deep feeling sensations of elation, joy, happiness, fun, laughter, etc, etc.

All of nature offers this powerful living example of love which will sweep you over with love to inspire your healing of all the demons that plague you.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

She replied.....

Hello to Fiona too, yes I've been working on them. I keep the ugly thoughts real short now, I cut myself away from negative thinking by mending my plate. It was a bit sad last few months, I've gotten out of that pattern by putting really positive meditation tracks to snap out of it. It's really nice of you both....you can rewrite and sensitise the things I say for privacy and use them as long as I am protected, somewhat. Have a good rest of your day.... much love to you both <3

A Collection Of Various Love For Life Posts Providing The Big Picture We See

Below is a copy of a recent email we sent 30th March 2014 to Field McConnell & David Hawkins from www.abeldanger.net that provides a sequential order of Love For Life videos, articles, etc, to watch and read.

Hi Field & David

We have been aware of your work for some years, mainly because of all the 9/11 work we were putting up from 2005/2006. While we spent some time researching information such as the 9/11 stuff that you work so hard to expose, because of our different experiences, we began to move away from researching from the material that was already out there to using our senses and logic to work out why we are in such a mess and how we let it happen.



As a result, we have been able to unravel the way in which the occults are used to brainwash us into such a state of fear and trauma that we willingly give our power away to others and willingly slave away, day in, day out to uphold a system that does nothing but imprison and control us, as you know.

We have learnt about the alpha/numeric codes of the English language, which is used against us through the casting (setting into motion) of "spells", and that, at the heart of everything, all lies are curses and those of "The System" have worked out how to get us processing the curses of their lies so that they can continue their evil ways without having to feel the effects, so they believe..... how deluded we've become.

"The System" is an illusion full of fantasy and illusion that we are deceived by daily as they ply their smoke screen and mirror tactics, keeping our brains addled and confused. Add to that all the toxins, bad food and drink, drugs, alcohol, etc, and it is no wonder that most of us have lost/misplaced the natural ability to think clearly!

Even all the so-called "conspiracy" information is, to a certain extent, illusion and fantasy because it is all a distraction that keeps us busy and entertained so that we don't realise that in present-sense we are slaves and remember that no MAN is master of another MAN - the biggest lie that those behind "The System" use to keep us in control is that some men and women are more equal than others and have the right to dominate others.

We don't know if you have come across our www.LoveForLife.com.au work but we thought we would say hello and see if you are interested in reading things from our perspective and see how it adds to the work you have been doing, just as your work keeps us informed too. Almost 200 million unique ip addresses/browsers have visited the website, we still receive around 1000 emails per day and there is the heavy traffic coming from Facebook, YouTube, emails, phone calls and visitors to our home.

One of the hardest things for us has been to find a way to explain what we are thinking and feeling that is clear and simple so that we don't come across as speaking in Martian, some of the things we say being so "out there" for many. As you will no doubt have discovered, for some people, the thought that perhaps "The System" is not as it is portrayed in the media and by public figures is something that they do not even want to begin to contemplate. We do not write in "spells" (we're not "spellers") and come up with simple analogies and metaphors to make things as clear as we can.

We have also realised that we have to be very patient because our system brainwashing has us be completely lost in the non-sense of "The System", unable to work things out using simple logic and the information that we sense and can clearly comprehend.

We have also come to realise that there is no remedy to be found in "The System". The remedy to "The System" is to live without harm, seeing life as a gift so that we co-create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers etc, in the lives of everyone and everything of nature/earth around us so that we can have direct sensory experience of them too. This means a total reworking of the way we live so that we stop the endless harm and destruction caused by what we do everyday of our lives! At some "time", we have to stop all the destruction and all the distractions, including fighting over fictions, and turn our attention to actually clean up the mess we are all party to, and start taking full responsibility for our lives again and for the lives of those around us.

If you would like to have a chat sometime to compare notes, we would love to talk to you over a land-line or over Skype. If you are interested, we have provided you with a list of Love For Life articles, videos, etc, in sequential order. Our intentions are to channel this work into a documentary, film, videos and music to get the remedy out there as much as possible. The list below are pieces of the puzzle, as it were. Most of the insights we share are not found in books or from anyones tongue, etc.

Thank you for all the hard work you are doing to expose the real, sick, twisted goings on out there.

All the best to you and your families
Arthur and Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

How To Detect Intel Operatives Working For The New World Order Agenda by Arthur & Fiona Cristian Love For Life 10th April 2014

Thu, 04/10/2014 - 01:42 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

How To Detect Intel Operatives Working For The New World Order Agenda

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

10th April 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8512> or <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/04/10/how-detect-intel-operatives-working-new-world-order-agenda-arthur-fiona-cristian-lo>



(Sanitised) wrote to us via Facebook PM yesterday asking us: "So tell me why you think Max Igan and Mary Elizabeth Croft and Santos Bonacci and Robert Menard are "intell"... do you have evidence or experience to share? Even though

many of those you mentioned do seem to be strangely misdirecting people, I have learnt something from all of them, that has broadened my perception, and for all that I am grateful. I also am aware that they are all individuals with ego's like us so I of course have to view them from a place of caution, and observe my own energies in their presence."

We replied: Hi (sanitised), many of the articles, videos we've been posting over the past few "years" covers this ground in great detail. The tactics used are kept secret and will not be found in ANY books or videos in existence or from any tongue.

While these people appear to offer truths, none of them actually show a practical way to move away from "The System". They give bits of truth, mantras with all the right buzz words but nothing concrete. If what they had to share was really powerful, surely we would be on the way to creating the paradise of NO SYSTEM for all as we speak, as in moving away from "The System" of slave labour, that is the real usury of hell, and coming together as brothers and sisters of life to support each other in an everyday practical sense. But we are not.

Why is that?

We are still not conscious of the images/thoughts/e-motions we are creating and setting into motion that we co-create hell with. If we were, we could rout out all the images/thoughts/e-motions that we create hell with and replace them with thoughts and images that co-create the do no harm paradise lives we dream of. The absurdity of our situation is such that we don't take FULL-responsibility for what we are doing and we are so deeply traumatised that we are desensitised to the harm that we cause daily, continuing the grind of doing harm from "year to year to year".

Why is that?

What has happened to us to make us act like this?

It just takes one lie/liar to cause all the damage.

The greatest lie/liar is the one closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all, and the pied pipers of "The System" are leading us nowhere but to the next version of "The System", otherwise known as the New World Order (NWO). For years we've been warning everyone we can reach that while the "Bad Guys" continue orchestrating all the chaos, harm, destruction, injustice, cruelty, etc, spreading all across Earth, it is the "Good Guys", who come from the same Freemasonic/Satanic orders, cults, sects, fraternities, societies, brotherhoods, sisterhoods,.... as the "Bad Guys", who will usher in the NWO. The present chaos escalating everywhere is not the NWO. It is the remedy to the chaos brought in by the "Good Guys" that is the NWO.

Who do you think are the "Good Guys"/Pied Pipers?

Freemasons/Satanists are very clever in hiding lies amongst a lot of morally correct do no harm truths. Example... Do unto others as you wish them to do unto you BUT you are born in original sin. While all real truths will never do no harm it is the lies/liars that cause all the damage, and we do damage by setting the information of the lies/liars into motion.

MAN (us) is the only one that can set thoughts into motion. All thoughts are images/pictures.

If we do not learn to recognise the lie/liar and rout it/them/he/she out we will "believe" that the lie/liar is truth-based too and thus unconsciously, set all the information we are thinking/believing into motion to get us all enslaved to the NWO. Through absolute stupidity, naivety, laziness, blindness, etc, we have caused immense harm to each other, our children and the many generations to come.

What we have done, through the body of the Love For Life work we've created, is to show all the sleight of hand psychological tactics that are being used to take us into the next version of "The System", and because we were never given full disclosure and we are all so distracted by the buzz words, fashions, entertainment-distractions, etc, that we don't notice these brilliant "illuminated" tactics being used against us. They get lost in the morass of system thought, system lives and habits. They don't stand out. In our work, we concentrate on exposing these nefarious tactics so that we no longer fall for them.

The only way for us to be conned into accepting "The System" is for them to capture us through their alphabet language, trauma based education, habits, interests, lifestyles, values, beliefs, etc, etc, so that we can be

brainwashed using system thought into thinking that we need "The System" of system thoughts to live and get along, as we adapt from one version of "The System" to another.

And thus, we have been brilliantly trained to fight for our "own" prison state.

From very young, we are put on a conveyor belt in Factory Planet Earth, as were our parents and our ancestors from many generations back when they were enslaved and forced into system thought control.

Through the NEW WORLD English language ORDER that our parents lovingly teach us, we are put onto the conveyor belt where we are manufactured, categorised, numbered, marked, named, labelled and packaged to be spit out the other end as fully programmed system drones who live for system life controlled ONLY by system thought.

If the factory, "The System", is no longer working so well and the "products" are coming out "faulty", they don't decide to scrap Factory Planet Earth altogether, they just remodel it and rename it and promote it as the answer to all the problems being experienced in the old version.

The David Icke's, Santos Bonacci's, etc, are the promoters of the updated system thoughts that become the version of reality that people think and dream that makes them ultra susceptible to the system thoughts that will form the pieces of the puzzle of the new Factory Planet Earth as it comes together, brought about by a cast of thousands working to bring it about, all the while seeming as though they are not connected.

How else can they pull it off?

If it was all out in the open for all to see from the beginning (OVERT), we would all say, "No Thanks." They have to use COVERT means and they do this through the clever marketing of their latest system thought control model. If the system thought enclosure was surrounded by "Bad Guys" the captives will eventually do whatever to revolt and break away BUT if the enclosure was surrounded by "Good Guys", or at worst was not detectable (COVERT), the brain-controlled prisoners will generally be happy and content to live out their natural lives as slaves.

The seeds of the new system thoughts required are planted generations before the take over of the new version of "The System". For example, the New Age movement began in the 1800s through system thought mediums such as the Theosophical society until, gradually, esoterics and occults become widely known again. With it came the spread of Gurus, Hinduism, Buddhism, etc, into the Western World, along with Tibetan ancient rites that are highly rooted in Satanism, all of it coming out of ancient Egypt long ago.

This is all part of preparing us to accept aliens, cosmic galactic beings and forces, higher powers, astrology, numerology and all the pagan occults and esoterics. Notice too how the main stream Western World religions are becoming more aligned with New Age rhetoric to meet all the other philosophies and merge into the system thought of "Oneness" consciousness that prepares the sheeple to enter into their New World Order enclosure, completely oblivious to what has been done to them.

This "Golden Age" has been planned from long ago which is why we now have this smorgasbord of charismatic, charming, mesmerising shepherds of many different types, all working from the system thought palette that has been carefully set up through the generations. The master story tellers paint their pictures, keeping us spell bound as we search for someone to get us out of the mess. There is a shepherd for everyone, whether we love New Age cosmic connection, intellectual legal puzzles, scientific quantum physics, Eastern "ways", etc.

And all of them provide rabbit warrens and distractions that keep you busy so that you never wake up to what is really going on, meaning that you are not able to use your brain to make sense of everything going on, instead you keep being confused by non-sense images ("intellectual property" = system thought) which keeps you trapped and vulnerable to whoever appeals to your trauma.

All the shepherds promote "intellectual property", non-sense images, to keep you under the spell of belief so that you are that rabbit digging down the rabbit warren until all your options are exhausted and you are left with no choice than to walk into the New World Order remedy that they will produce with a flourish as the solution to all our problems.

There are many examples of this being exposed in our work. Look at the Crop Circle Debate, "Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470> and the one about Max Igan's video about the hypnotic tactics he uses. We called this post "A Spell Master At Work": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>

If you go to this post <http://www.loveforlife.com.au/node/3385> and scroll down, you will come across many many articles and some videos on these type of subjects.

The work of the shepherds is to expose all the problems with the old Factory Planet Earth to get us to welcome the new one with open arms, which is what many people are doing. What they never do, is move away from system thought, system ideas, system images and system con-structs because they need to use these illusory con-structs to manoeuvre everyone into the latest model of Factory Planet Earth.

As they all promote different pieces of the puzzle, people don't realise that it is a joint effort from all these people to get us headed in the right direction. Instead, we think we are working it out for ourselves! We become addicted to whatever piece of the puzzle that appeals to us, whether astrotheology or astrology or sovereignty, and become emotionally attached to it, thinking that we have come across this information on our "journey" and that it is "right for us". Little do we know that we are just reaching for the carrot dangling on the string of whichever shepherd we follow.

They are all using the "intellectual property" of "The System, system thought, and they never expose the "intellectual property" for what it is or how it controls us. Any "remedy" they offer is always within "The System".

All the shepherds are masters at the art of weaving system thought, the thoughts that we have been conditioned to be addicted to through the belief in them which is deeply rooted in our reaction to trauma. It is our reaction to trauma, the pull of our e-motions that pulls us into the NWO, set to the backdrop of the chaos, horror, cruelty and unspeakable destruction we see around us everyday. We WANT them to give us a remedy, which is why there is such fervour around the OPPT and Ubuntu.

What to look for to spot a shepherd: they only promote "intellectual property" of "The System" = system thought. They do not have clear, practical remedies that can be implemented into everyday life that gets everyone out of "The System" and back to NO SYSTEM forevermore.

They speak in spells.

They get plenty of publicity through system channels. They are allowed to continue their work without harassment from "The System: lackeys. David Icke can put on shows for huge numbers but there is never a bodyguard in sight, or security (so we were told by someone who went to see him). If he is such a danger to "The System", why is he allowed to broadcast his message loud and clear?

Since we started the Love For Life website, we've had 12 death threats and 4 assassination attempts on Arthur's life, Fiona was kidnapped, elderly supporters in the 70's were hooded, hog-tied, bullet put through his hip and both tortured for hours. There have been many attempts to close the Love For Life website down AND we are generally blocked by ALL the shepherds, mostly through completely ignoring us and all the work we do. For more about what we have experienced, see a brief here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459>

David Icke refers to us as a "wonderful couple from Australia" but he refuses to have a recorded open discussion with us for all to see and here and we are yet to be invited to talk with him on his new TV channel? And this is someone who stayed in our home for 1 week back in 1996 and looked after him very well during his stay.

Why did David Icke have nothing to say back in 2005 when we asked him how it was that he knew all the "secret" codes of all letters in the Freemasonic/Satanic "English" alphabet language and were ALL being used throughout his book "And The Truth Shall Set You Free"? We know that it takes the better part of 20 years to master these crafts which includes mathematics and geometry and that you have to be invited in and initiated into a Freemasonic/Satanic order/fraternity before you could learn such very well kept "secrets".

It was an elderly layman who spent roughly 40 years reading and researching 1700AD/1800AD biographies written by archbishops, etc, as well as very old dictionaries and thesauruses, unravelling the "secret" codes of English letters (every letter has a meaning/code/story associated with it) not educated to the people. It was through the 2005-2007 court case involving an organised crime syndicate committed to stealing the family home that had this MAN come to our assistance. While assisting us in creating court documents he shared his 40+ layman years of research with us. These documents filed in the NSW Supreme Court had all the judges flee the court room.

Now we know why..... curses - processing curses - not wanting to process curses!

Asking the tough questions, we've had correspondence with most of the big name players over the years. They all keep their distance as far as possible. Could it be because we are not fellow shepherds of the NWO but two people

who genuinely want to co-create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc,..... with their brothers and sisters of life WITHOUT "The System"?

We have even had a shepherd from Queensland promoting an "ONE Earth ONE Tribe - AN EXCITING NEW GLOBAL MODEL" community write and tell us that we were not wanted when we put our hands up! So why didn't Brian Schaefer say in the first place that it was only for people he approved of?! :) There are many conversations we have had with shepherds. They always expose themselves in the end. Here is another shepherd/intel operative: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8178> and another: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8260>

In "The System", we are all discriminated against because those behind "The System" know that most men and women do not have the intellectual capacity to deal with commerce, mathematics, politics, etc, because it is not natural to us. It has nothing to do with the consciousness of who we really are. This is why we end up allowing others to take control of these areas of "The System". On top of all our other system obligations, we cannot cope with all this as well.

We've done the work to explain as many of these scenarios as possible and it is up to you, in your unique original way, to use your senses/brain to rout out all the lies you presently "believe" are true. Most people are too lazy, apathetic, etc, to do this.

Most people want everything provided/done for them on a golden platter. This approach will not work because the "dangerous cargo" that is causing all harm/destruction/chaos/etc across Earth is embodied into every man, woman and child raised in "The System".

The quirks of uniqueness/originality are such that there is no one shoe fits all policy/method/view/belief that exists to heal all victims, at the hands of harm-doers, in one massive swish of a fairy god-mothers wand and bingo we are all back in paradise to live happily ever after.

The issue here is inspiring each of us to come to the table of taking full responsibility for everything we think, feel and do because then there is no back door, no one to blame, no victim-hood, no passing the buck, no cop outs, no justifications to hide behind to perpetuate harm-doing attitudes, etc, etc. As it stands everyone is severely compromised in "The System", performing under limited liability/responsibility for everything we think, feel, and do.

The do no harm remedy that sets paradise into motion starts with each of us willingly coming to the table of full-responsibility/liability to break bread with each other (so to speak - not to eat processed wheat as it's terrible for our health) and we do this to stop destroying/harming each other in so many different ways that the depth of our methods of doing harm to each other is beyond most peoples present comprehension.

You cannot build the truth out of lies - the lies always crumble. One of the things that we encourage people to do is to use scrutiny, to examine EVERYTHING they think and feel and EVERYTHING they have been taught and come across. When you set aside beliefs and look at things from logic untainted with attachment to e-motion, the lies pop up and wave. If there is no everyday practical sense of do no harm being offered, you are dealing with a construct and a construct is a Satanic tool invented out of thin air to mess with your head. You will never create freedom with a construct.

Do we make ourselves popular with what we do, always pointing the finger where we see the lies and liars? No, it is a dirty job but, from our perspective, it needs to be done, not with hatred or wishes for vengeance, but with the pure and sincere intention to rout out the lies and liars that are deliberately trying to lead us away from freedom in Paradise to the New World Order which will almost certainly result in the vast majority of us being killed off and total power and control over those who remain.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life



How The Psyop Program & Intel Networks Are Messing With Your Head + His-Story/Her-Story by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - April 2014

Thu, 04/17/2014 - 09:05 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

How The Psyop Program & Intel Networks Are Messing With Your Head

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
17th April 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8513> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/04/17/how-psyop-program-intel-networks-are-messing-your-head-his-storyher-story-arthur-fi>



We received this email today from Irene:

Moon Research: <http://www.groundzeromedia.org/tetrad-a-blood-moon-in-the-grand-cardinal...>

We replied:

Hi Irene, to us, everything of nature is the reflection of MANS intentional dreaming. The moon and all other celestial bodies are the same. Apart from our free-will, we (MAN) are not at the effect of these "celestial bodies", instead it is our free-will that instructs celestial bodies to show up the reflection of our thoughts, feelings, e-motions, actions, intentions we've collectively set into motion through our ancestors, us and our descendants and be at the effect of. We are all at the effect of MANS consciousness. We are all fully-responsible for everything happening to us.

There is no one else to blame for being at the effect of whatever is going on "out-there" because out-there is just the "in-there" of our collective dreaming that are the intentions of our thoughts, feelings, e-motions set into motion by us.

Unless we want to continue passing-the-buck/coping-out for what we've co-created together, we can't blame anything or anyone for our situations no matter what. We are all fully-responsible for everything going on, known or unknown, conscious or not, so there is no point passing the buck to Astrology, Numerology, Aliens, Gods, Messiahs, Saviours, Prophets, Higher Power Interventions, etc, etc, because they are all MAN-made and come in the form of MAN'S making, be they UFO's, Reptilian Shapeshifters, Virgins From Andromeda, Guru's, Scientists, Politicians, Judges, Barristers, Lawyers, Educators, Academics, Professors, Experts, Astrotheology, "Oneness", Channelling Higher Beings/Forces/Powers From Other Realms Invisible To Our Senses, and all the stages, props and MAN-actors in costume and title that come with every one of these man-made stories etc....

We are all at the effect of each other, nothing else is going on. Those who know the truth about this deviously go about manipulating their brothers/sisters so they can continue setting themselves up as the authority with power and control over the rest of us. To us, it's all man-made bullshit.

Until we wake up to the fact that we have to make the changes to the way we think, feel and act if we are to change the situation around us, we will be stuck in this man-made hell until it ALL completely implodes of our "own" making.

Giving up our lives while we look into politics, law, etc, is only useful when it shows us how we have been trapped and will continue to be trapped until we use our lives to walk away from this nightmare. Once we recognise the how we have been conned, recognise the psyop tactics being used to keep us giving our power away, which happens only in "The System", it is "time" to turn our backs on "The System" and learn to live without it. This is the ONLY path to freedom.

Psyop Programming At Play

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life
18th April 2014

We received this email today..... (sanitised) asked: "Can you answer a question for me please Arthur, as it was images and 'creatures' I discovered in photos and firsthand using infrared lighting and cameras, of which started me off on my journey of discovery three years ago, do you believe in spirits/demons/entities ?? Either multidimensional or otherwise? As I know the Freemason doctrine is a lucifarian/satanic cult, do you consider the Satan/Lucifer aspect an ideology or a supernatural entity (s)??? As I have my own theories based on my own experiences/accounts with what I've studied via the Sumerian tablets, occult teachings, religions etc...any view you have on this subject would be warmly welcomed, as I've waded through an ocean of bullshit to find a feasible explanation that fits with my own accounts, and encountered a great deal of storytellers and agents."



We replied.....

(sanitised), to us the one thing we are very clear about is everything going on is MAN-made FULL-STOP... EVERYTHING. Through the water of our breath MAN has the power to set any image into motion and there it lingers to effect other men, women, children, depending on the intentions (craftwork) of its maker/makers.

We always ask, what does such and such image do for the dream of life that aids life in rolling along here and now?

What of nature needs them to exist so they may exist?

Where are their ancestors buried?

Where do their children play?

What is their physical address so we can visit them, have a bite to eat and drink while sitting around a tree having many a laugh????

Can they set their own image into motion as in do they they have free-will?

Do you comprehend?

You see, if they do not have a natural purpose for the dream of life then it's just MAN-made craftwork, the intention behind the dreaming up of such non-sensory images is to mess with your head as in Psyops programming.

Be sincere when you contemplate on such questions while observing these images..... spirits/demons/entities, creatures, etc, etc, Sumerian Tablets, supernatural entities, etc, etc...

Do they make you feel very happy, content, peaceful, centered, clear, focused, not-drained of your life-force-energy, etc, etc?????

Do they inspire you in celebration of nature, the joys and wonderments of a seed bursting forth the stem of a bud that blossoms into a magnificent flower full of wonderful aromatic scents, colours, texture, etc.... The beauty of a new-born puppy or foal or lamb or tiger, etc, the exquisite beauty of their ears, their eyes, the perfection of the dream that they are that makes your heart sing....????

Do these images make you feel trauma free?

Do they make you laugh?

Can you interact with them?

Or is it just that your brain is the only thing giving any energy to the situation and there is no energy coming back from it to you? Only fantasy, illusion and delusion as you fall into self-obsession, conned by the images into giving up the virtues of love for your brothers and sisters of life and of living-nature all-around-you.

Yes, thought forms, apparitions, etc, can be dreamed up and appear to exist, though never for long. Many people who have been victims of Satanic ritual abuse have reported seeing huge heads rising up from the floor and similar, but these are all man-made apparitions, dreamed up by those who depend upon us being scared and enslaved, confused and distracted.

We also say: "Bring Forward An Experience Without Any MAN Being A Party To That Experience"? NO ONE CAN and we've challenged tens of thousands of men and women to back their claims that something else other than MAN exists behind whatever they claim is alien, reptilian other-worldly, UFO'S, Crop Circles, Santa Clause, Easter Bunny, Tooth Fairy, etc, etc, etc..... This clearly shows us that everything is MAN-made. We are the ONLY ones to the experience (direct-experience), and therefore we are all being manipulated, tricked, conned, etc, by our brothers/sisters not providing full-disclosure as to their image-power craftwork and the true intentions behind their creations.

We also ask..... where can children not exposed to "The System" or exposed to anyone who was exposed to "The System" (with all its brainwashing) go anywhere in nature to experience and learn about such information, including all the sensations of that experience, without anyone having to explain it to them? Would you have learnt anything about these images had you not been exposed to "The System"?

To us, we can sense clearly what is really going on and move on. We refuse to entertain such non-sense - we do not want to give non-sensory images our life-force-energy to charge them with our real lives to give them power through the water of our breath and thus effect others out there vulnerable to the seduction and distractions of such Image-Power that is of such non-importance to what the dream-of-life is really all about. The garden/nature is far more appealing to us in every way imaginable.

Arthur & Fiona

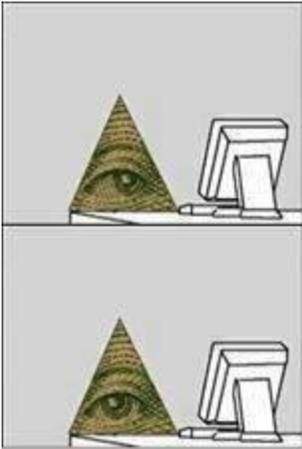
Facebook Discussion In Reference To Psyop Programming At Play

18th April 2014

Note: We have posted this section with Arthur's swear words sanitised in case children look at the page and read the words. Why use them at all (so says Fiona)? Sometimes they just seem to express exactly the ugliness of things and exactly how someone is feeling so you can imagine whatever words you want! Fiona Cristian - Love For Life



Umm Kifah



Arthur Cristian

Exactly Umm

We also say: "Bring Forward An Experience Without Any MAN Being A Party To That Experience"?

NO ONE CAN and we've challenged tens of thousands of men and women to back their claims that something else other than MAN exists behind whatever they claim is alien, reptilian other-worldly, UFO'S, Crop Circles, Santa Clause, Easter Bunny, Tooth Fairy, etc, etc, etc.....

This clearly shows us that everything is MAN-made. We are the ONLY ones to the experience (direct-experience), and therefore we are all being manipulated, tricked, conned, etc, by our brothers/sisters not providing full-disclosure as to their image-power craftwork and the true intentions behind their creations.

Russell Williams

I suppose the Hermetic principals of Natural Law is all lies too is it??

Edward Tan

I agree 100%, but could never possibly hope to be so eloquent. Thank you, Arthur.

Arthur Cristian

Russel, please bring forward the sensory-living first party "Hermetic Principals" to back your claims and we're not talking about some (sanitised) dumb drone idiot acting as a 3rd party on behalf of "Hermetic Principals" who so far can't act of its own free-will as a first party cause it does not exist to have free will to do so.

Prove otherwise or please shove "Hermetic Principals" right up your (sanitised) as far as you can shove it cause that is where it belongs with all the other esoteric occultist bullshit you continue dredging up and throwing our way.

As far as we are concerned you have seriously LOST the plot Russell.

The demonic world possesses you extremely well.

Do enjoy your tour and long-term stay in HELL, it's obviously what you want and lust for.

We say this not to harm you the MAN, we're just talking as a straight shooter - we have no interest in you liking us or having others like us because of bonds with common "beliefs". When we see shit ("Hermetic Principals") IT'S SHIT.

Russell Williams

The energy you've just displayed sums it as well as I thought you might. I do wish you the best, cause I know you mean well, but when you think you're the only one who has it summed up and everyone else is disinformation, is a red flag in itself. And by the way, I've chosen not go to hell, why should I? All the best. Jesus bless you..

Arthur Cristian

If you can't bring forward the 1st party "Hermetic Principals" then its clear it is a lie and that believers re-presenting "Hermetic Principals" are lying. Lies and liars will only keep us trapped in lies. "Hermetic Principals" is a lie and this alone is sufficient proof of fact.

Note: belief is not proof of fact. Re-presenting intellectual property (belief) is not proof fact.

If you don't like the energy (the real living light) of truth being shared here then we suggest you (sanitised) off and enjoy mixing with all those other liars who provide the illumined light (the fake/lying light) of your likeness.....

Arthur Cristian

Do you really think a little lie here is acceptable and a little lie there is acceptable?

A little bit of poison (lie) in a lolly child won't hurt you and little bit of poison in that soft drink is ok and little bit of poison in the corn flakes won't matter and in a little bit of poison in the town water is alright and little bit of poison in this and that and this and that and this that and this that IS OK RUSSELL,?

When does "COMMUNITY IMMUNITY" kick in to stop lies and liars from spreading more and more harm all-around?????

Please answer the question and please don't run away from it.

This is where we are coming from but obviously you don't give a (sanitised).

DO YOU?

We stand up as "community immunity" - What about you Russell??????

Russell Williams

Well I think this might be better as it's an easy read with hermetical principle spread throughout. Charles Haanel's "The Master Key". <http://www.mensenrechten.org/masterkey.pdf>I'm up to chapter 22 of 24 weeks of study and I'd go as far as to say, it's definitely a part of missing equation of that which robs our species and much of what you convey in your messages. Hope you take the time to peruse and further research as you see fit. Definitely a gift to humanity IMHO.

www.mensenrechten.org

Arthur Cristian

There is NO first party here Russell, we just have storytellers (liars) peddling lies. Arthur read massive amounts of Hermetic philosophies back in the very early 1970's when he used to go to the Theosophical Society for many many years.

It's obvious that the penny has not drooped for you.

One little flower popping up on the side of Sydney's most busy highly toxic road will provide MORE truth than all the combined literature found in the "assumed make believe existence" of all the libraries and book shelves found across Earth.

How about that Russell.

Why is this so Russell???

We let you in on something here..... It's called DIRECT EXPERIENCE with a sensory-living life-form that has a natural purpose for the dream of life, something that all books that pretend to exist cannot offer or are able to provide life for the living and never will.

Russell Williams

This link. <http://www.smashwords.com/books/download/129317/1/latest/0/0/the-master-...>

Russell Williams

Arthur, I'm not your enemy at all. Just agree to disagree with your views as yours of mine. I want the world to be a better place too. I don't even know if we'll survive much longer..seriously.

Arthur Cristian

Russell, we have to help each other withdraw from all forms of lies (anti-life/anti-truth) until all that exists is truth (light/life) all-around. We are addressing a living creation in present-sense and NOT a story of a living creation that will never exist in present-sense and will never have the presence of life to be present amongst the living.

Books and whatever is scribbled on them does not provide life/light/truth for the living.

The shadow of Russell is NOT Russell.

The reflection of Russell in the mirror is NOT Russell either.

There is a MASSIVE difference here.

Do you not want to comprehend this in its entirety???

Representing the thoughts and ideas of others (the shadows/reflections) is what hijacks us, is what causes us to give up who we really are (ORIGINAL UNIQUE MAN) in present-sense.

When we fall for such story-telling we are now under the IMAGE-POWER of other men and women who act to impersonate us, to perform as impostors of who we really are.

THIS IS FACT!!!!!!

What we are describing here is demonic possession/possession in practice, the "practiced" "craft-work" of black-magic (sorcery).

Eating an organic banana from a banana tree untouched by "System Life/Thought" is very different to eating a banana that was severely interfered with by other men and women whose intentions (dreams) were to force their image-power over those who eat these bananas from the trees they "claim" to possess as theirs and with the justification to do whatever they want to do with them..... meaning they do not give a (sanitised) about you, or your children or anyone else.

Is this not the reality of the "world" that is "The System" all-around you here and now which has you say " I don't even know if we'll survive much longer..seriously."????????????????

Russell Williams

Personally, I found Haanel's writing to be the most beautiful, clearly descriptive, sane, loving and intelligent on the perceived Laws of the Natural Universe I think I'll ever read. I never felt slightest deceived or subtly threatened by its content. If anything the only threat was what I chose between my ears. The rules of these immutable laws by which the he succinctly describes will have a profound effect on me eternally because it fits all the missing parts of the separated person I was. But that's me man. I don't have a problem with it at all. If anything else I have great peace about it. No regrets. None! Peace out!

Arthur Cristian

Russell, where can children go anywhere in nature to learn all about this without anyone having to explain it to them?????? Refer to the post for more on this.

Arthur Cristian

Please refresh this webpage as we have edited and included more info in the comments above as well as a quick grammar clean up..... yukkkk.

Arthur Cristian

Russell, the "ILLUMINED LIGHT" (shadows/reflections) is NOT the LIGHT of TRUTH.

There is NO direct experience going on here!

The illumined light is man-made information not created uniquely by you and thus you have forsaken the creation and expansion of the original MAN that you really are for a fake.

All of MAN was dreamt to be unique and original.

You are being seriously and severely misguided - bathing in the illumined light causes you to completely disconnect from sensory life-forms all around you.

"The System" is con-structed ONLY out of conned men and women (MAN) acting as fakes/pretenders of MAN.

Russell Williams

The children only have their parents and others, who are aware enough to know and understand what the laws of the natural universe are and how it functions with everything.. Given the current situation the collective species finds itself, it's highly unlikely it will survive its immediate future unless it chooses to change where it wants to go, by removing itself from this deceptive control system. Because of this, you'd agree 85% of the populace is on the brink of insurmountable implosion. Very sad indeed.

Rod Frape

Hi Arthur. How would you explain what some of my Christian friends would say is 'demonic possession' of someone?

Arthur Cristian

NO, all parents in "The System" were too (sanitised) up to realise the truth that NATURE and ONLY nature is to bring/raise up our children. We were never meant to educate our children about anything. Yes, we can ask them questions but we do not instruct them, brainwash them, provide them with answers, etc, etc.

All children were dreamt to be unique and original - how can they be unique and original when their (sanitised) parents (this includes us) and all others around them in "The System" got into their heads and filled them up with all the "storytelling bullshit" (re-presenting "intellectual property") we were all fed with and which our parents were fed with the same bullshit hand ("SAMENESS") we call "The System" education.

Arthur Cristian

Rod, please read the posts provided in the "Sequential Order" listed at the bottom of this post, particularly those written over the past few "months". It's all explained very clearly.

Rod Frape

O.k, thanks, will do.

Arthur Cristian

Rod, the one on "Revoking The Ego" explains some of it as does "Slave To A Name" and "Image Power" and all the others to do with curses/processing curses.

Russell Williams

The Trivium and Quadrivium, the real educational tools deprived from people. Heard of it Arthur?

Arthur Cristian

Rod..... "How The Psyop Program & Intel Networks Are Messing With Your Head " and "Psyop Programming At Play" and "Storytelling In-To Wonderland Through The Looking Glass As Alice "NAME" and "How To Detect Intel Operatives Working For The New World Order Agenda" and "Free-Dumb For All " and "Educated Slaves" and "The Only Path To Freedom Beware The False Steps" and "How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide" and "How The System Is Really Constructed Bouncing Back Curses Upon Curse Makers To Stop Harm Forevermore" and "Processing Curses - A Lie Is A Curse - Liars Process Curses" and "The Pull Of E-Motion".....

Arthur Cristian

The trees and the birds and the clouds and the rain and the crickets and the owls and the ducks, and the grass, and the wind and the sunlight and the dogs.....

HAVE YOU HEARD OF THEM RUSSELL??????

Nature is what has been REALLY deprived from the "people"!!!!!!

Russell Williams

Haha. Now you got it.. The Laws of Nature. Now we're back on the same page. Hallelujah!!

Arthur Cristian

But do you comprehend the massive difference between DIRECT EXPERIENCE and a 3rd party Re-PRESENTING the "storytelling of a "direct experience". One is REAL while the other is just a shadow of what is real..... = FAKE!!!!!!

Ricardo Almeida

Excuse me from jumping in here Arthur and the rest, but my take on it to this point is that simply how can we really believe anything in a book? A book written by somebody else. Doesn't matter who they are or were. Their status. Nothing. ITS A BOOK. I have watched and read many things across the board and a lot of stuff, when I look back now, I can see its all "intel".

I have come to find that for everyone within the system there is a "program" if you like or a good guy so to speak who will talk about one thing, be it aliens, numbers, symbols, religion, etc, etc, goes on..... they've got it covered.

Now they all talk until they're blue in the face and I can think about all of it until I'm blue in the face, but none of it I take as truth, and I don't because while we might come across new things that make sense and we get all excited, I found it all makes sense because these "good guys" are just pointing out to us whats there in their dead world anyway, it's like the show, magicians greatest secretes revealed.

"All Illusions".

I also seem to find that all the shit they talk about is just shit as it hasn't helped me be truly free, might help me notice a bit more than normal whats going on BUT, I am not at peace, or in peace, I see the world around us being destroyed, and I'm helping in being part of the destruction, I see how we are all just going through the motions like a robot.

The system and everything in the system is the problem.

WE are the problem.

WE are what keeps it going. I've sat and watched nature for the last few weeks, and its perfect. Every living being/animal/plant, everything has a natural equilibrium with its surroundings. Nothing goes to waste, no destruction, no distortion, no bullshit. It's all there to teach us if we would just actually look.

We all might have our eyes open but we don't see whats really there. We only see what we want to see and what we are "taught" to see. I ain't going to wait for any government, any system to help me, no saviours, no aliens, no magic, nothing is coming to help us.

We need to do it ourselves.

The best thing that has ever happened to me was to meet Arthur and spend time with the family. The small stay I had was enough to show me, and flick the switch, light bulb moment.

Arthur Cristian

All Intel act as imposters of what is REAL!!!!!! = FAKE - The greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth - they cause the greatest damage of all.

REPEAT The greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth (the shadows/reflections they cast as truth) - they (their storytelling = the shadows/reflections of what they "claim"/"believe" is truth) cause the greatest damage of all.

Rod Frape

Thanks Arthur, i will have a read of the posts you have mentioned, but may i ask, are you able to briefly sum up what 'demonic possession' is according to your viewpoint? Is a 'demon' a separate 'entity' or is it man made? I hope i understand what you say about bringing forward the third party (and i don't know of any 'demons' that have yet been brought forward by my friends, although they tell me they know of people that have suffered due to new age practices) but this would be hard to do if indeed they or it are non physical 'beings'....

Arthur Cristian

Rod, a Demon is man-made. "Slave To A Name" gets into this. Please be patient as you go through these many recent posts as we are doing the very best we can to describe the big picture we see/sense it to be, allowing others the ability, in their unique original ways, to make sense of the brilliant Freemasonic/Satanic deception at play, their "practiced" "craft", which has had multi-millions of us deceived into accepting demon-possession so that the demons rule us. Each post is like a different window looking into the same bullshit Freemasonic/Satanic agenda.

Russell Williams

Ok Arthur, let's change the angle somewhat. Who is and what is the real significance of who Jesus Christ supposedly is or isn't?

Jaba WS

Jesus is just a cult figure, so people can dispute who he was!

Arthur Cristian

Exactly Jaba

Rod Frape

So, if a 'Demon' is man made, what is 'it' that causes the alleged 'possession' of someone to 'appear' to be under the influence of something else?

Jaba WS

Traumas! Every lie is a demon in our head! When physical abuse or shock is the trauma ... we can create all kinds of creatures! Where the attention goes, the energy flows!

Rod Frape

There are people who would say they have been saved from Demons/Satan by turning to Jesus. How would that be explained?

Ricardo Almeida

Demon/Satan/Jesus whats the difference....?

Jaba WS

From cage to cage ... church is worshiping Lucifer! People can "feel" comfort in a illusion! they say they got saved but are scared from hell and demons!

Rod Frape

! think they might say they use the 'spiritual armour' they have gained to ward off these things and would know not to follow any practices that might open them up to these things. This is what i have been told in conversation, and not by my own experience.

Arthur Cristian

Russell - So this almighty Jesus comes to Earth re-presenting the "Son Of God", the God of unconditional Love that are ALL the virtues of Love set into motion in present-sense = compassion, empathy, generosity, trust, commitment, honour, respect, gentleness, kindness, sincerity, purity in intention, nurturing, do-no-harm, peace, freedom, truth, joy, abundance, no loss of uniqueness/originality, team-player, equality, fairness, justice (not just-us), no slaves and rulers, no hijacking of free-will, unconditional support, certainty, etc, etc, etc, etc, and full-responsibility/liability (that is what the word "God" means to us) for everything we/God think/thinks, feel/feels and do/does.

How will this Jesus show up to be in every-day practical-sense, this FULL-embodiment of God without sabotaging, undermining, etc, ANY of the virtues of unconditional love that re-present God's almighty glory?

Unconditional love is true freedom, is the embodiment of free will. There is no free will when love and life is conditional. This is not free will.

How can a Jesus/JeZeus come and wave a magic wand to right all our sins without completely invalidating our freewill?

If this is what we hope for and accept, we are saying that our almighty, all loving God is conditional, is less than love and wants us to be less than God, less powerful, less conscious, less loving than God, preferring to keep us as puppets on a string = slaves to God, sucking on the nipples of God like weaklings, incapable of standing on our two feet, in-valids. This means that we have all been invalidated from the moment of our creation - what kind of God is this??????????????

And just how pleased is Jesus going to be when he realizes that he died in vain, that we are causing even more havoc to Earth than God created from unconditional love than before, and that we are so greedy and selfish we would rather destroy everything, including our bodies and who we really are than do something about the destruction we are causing??????

We would rather eat chocolate and Maccas, smoke, drink and take drugs, build filthy factories that spew out poison and indulge in shadow thoughts than clean up our harm doing, lying thoughts, feelings, actions and Earth.

All the parents we've met over the years ALL dream for their children to do greater than them. This is a natural sign of the Almighty's virtues of unconditional, unselfish love at play here!!!!

What about the Almighty God ----- do you think that the Almighty God of unconditional love would dream for "his" children to be always less than him, never to be as great as "God", or do you think a God of unconditional love would dream for his children to be greater than even God????? Again, all the signs of the virtues of love at play.

Isn't it obvious that the full-responsibility for setting all the virtues of unconditional love into motion rests with each of us equally and that where we go with our use or abuse of our free-will will determine the outcome of our lives and that GOD and his family WILL NEVER interfere in the affairs of MAN because GOD gave MAN free-will?????

Does this not answer the question for you?

Now let us ask you the question.

How is Jesus going to show up for you?

Is this Jesus Christ of yours going to interfere in our affairs?

Is he going to encourage you to live in the shadows of system thought that we have clearly explained to you, or do you think it is possible that this Jesus will come as a simple man, just like the rest of us to show the way, through walk-the-talk remedy, out of this mess without invalidating any of the virtues of love, of unconditional love?

Wouldn't this Jesus come as a team player, never claiming higher ground? In which case, are we not all Jesus because we are simple men and women who can show each other how to change our lives so that we no longer have to keep living our mistakes?

Fizz Gig

Rod , these people are simply sacrificing their life force energy into setting non-sense images into motion that fit within the dualistic storytelling they beLIEve in. To them what they beLIEve they experienced seems real but was only a fantasy, an apparition usually re-enforced by a skilled storyteller/priest and other duped beLIEvers. Man has the power of creation to set any image into motion. Mostly knowledge of this has been hidden, so as to have our creative abilities hijacked by steering our attention into setting the images of the system/Hell into motion. As Jaba said where our attention goes our energy flows.

Arthur Cristian

Rod said "There are people who would say they have been saved from Demons/Satan by turning to Jesus. How would that be explained?"

Rod, everything Christians do is SELF-FULFILLING - amongst the posts (videos/articles/debates) we explain this fact and process (Satanic/Freemasonic craft-work in practice) in great detail too. Things are most definitely NOT what they seem.

Arthur Cristian

Rod, the Christian belief in "Spiritual Armour" is actually demonic because it is the illusion of spiritual armour, the church story telling of spiritual armour. Notice that all Christians are trapped in "The System" happily ever after. Says it all as to what is really going on. When we remember who we really are as MAN, we don't need spiritual armour because Demons/Satan, etc, are constructs of "The System" and exist only in MAN'S thinking as a reminder not to fall into anything resembling "The System" again.

Angela Marie Webster

Well, all that I can say is...If you are Gay...do not let a Christian know...Because they will condemn you to an eternal hell where you will burn relentlessly.... Now that is God Love..

And i believe in Ghosts...The end!! Cheers!!!!

Fadi Zeitoune

Arthur, one question re the disembodied spirits that we create, as Anastasia says when Man & Woman come together and don't create a child. Could this be how the 'Jinn' or the Archons are actually created?

Arthur Cristian

Yep, the orgasm/orgasms out of the intention/desire for having sex (all the thoughts, e-motions/information/etc) due to horniness, self-indulgence/gratification, drunkenness, rape, loneliness, boredom, emptiness, self-esteem issues, etc, etc, is what goes into the terribly distorted/impure/insincere dream of that intention, forming the image-power of bodiless demons (Jinns/Archons/Demons/etc) who then get used by Satanists/Freemasons for all the reasons we've explained thus far in so many of our recent posts going back since early Jan this year (and beyond for those who want go deeper and deeper into the body of the Love For Life work).

The ONLY reason we should be having sex is for the co-creation of a living-child, then all the life-force-energy is directed into the intended dream the partners have been dreaming for (co-creating)

Creating the dream for a child and filling this dream clearly/consciously with all the happy bright thoughts, feelings, intentions etc, for the full-glory of the child, in the image of the almighty in all its glory, is critical before we come together to set the living-sensory dream of the child into motion, injected/embodyed/empowered/infused with the full power of our life-force-energy.

In fact the dream we empower with our life-force-energy is what causes the magic of those incredible "timeless" moments of intercourse (not sex). We don't come together because we want to have sex. Outside of time, space, desire, lust, etc, it happens as a calling of our making when we are completely swept up (overtaken) and drawn into the heart of our love-for-life dream for our child dream. We are drawn into the dream of the child until the child is who we are, in the image of our intention. There is nowhere in this dream that we are not empowering the dream with our life energy. The presence of our life is present to the dream as the child is being created in present sense. This is as powerful as it gets, and hardly any of us remember how to do this.

This is how conscious we are and anything less than this is how we create bodiless spirits or children who do not know who they are, traumatised from conception because they do not have their parents dream for their creation because their parents were not present to the dream which means that they are not present to the dream of creating a child. Something else was being created. When our presence of life is not present to the dream, we cannot create a true embodiment of who we really are as MAN.

This is how we create a real conscious-living-MAN and we're talking about being completely in and around nature long before and during and after the conception of the child, with no system life/thoughts going on whatsoever which includes drugs, alcohol, cooked/processed food, eating dead animals/dairy products, or being exposed to unnatural harmful sounds like lawn mowers, whipper snippers, chain saws, motor bikes, cars, trucks, trains, aeroplanes, jack hammers, televisions, radios, ghetto blasters, etc, etc....

Storytelling In-To Wonderland Through The Looking Glass As Alice "NAME"

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

11th April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8513>



After watching and reading some of our videos, articles and debates listed in the Sequential Order copied below (sanitised) wrote to us saying: "So basically are you saying that all the commentators of the 'human condition' are still stuck in the dream world of the dead? The 'name'? And if one identifies with the birth certificate name, or corporate name, then we hand our power over to the dead fiction world, where everything is legal and under their jurisdiction. Am I correct in thinking that by not using the dead fiction legal name and claiming my 'living' status under common law/god's law of Do No Harm that I cannot have a joinder with the legal world.....does that make sense. Which would mean they can't deal with me because I won't pretend to be dead."

We replied.....

YES, as long as your intention and actions are to NOT contract with "The System" using "NAME" for/on ANYTHING ANYWHERE NO MATTER WHAT otherwise you are stuffed. You are not answerable to anyone unless you invite them into your life which you do when you participate/enjoinder in commerce using "name" for any service, benefit, privilege, etc, provided in "The System".

She replied.....

Yes. I concur about being stuffed if you use your name. I had a confrontation with the water company over paying for medicated water and that I know water is free and that no-one owns it (only god/source/creator can claim that)....but because I communicated with them using my "name" they ruled supreme over me and cut my water off. There is no point in communicating with these corporations. They have no soul. They are dead. Now I don't communicate with any of them. I figure I'm alive, they are dead, and if I say I'm my name then I'm committing fraud because they 'own' the dead fiction entity...not me. This is a terrible situation for the people on earth. No wonder we are going to hell in a hand basket rather quickly! What do you think about getting a "live birth record" from Births deaths and marriages office. Apparently this is the first document they use to create the birth certificate. Is it worth getting do you think?

We replied.....

It's still a piece of paper = fiction - the living live birth was/is the one looking for the live birth certificate at the births deaths marriage office. LOLLLLL

She replied.....

Yes. I think you maybe right. One needs three documents to create a birth certificate and I guess they are all piece of paper at the end of the day. The live birth is the one at the counter. So really, when the police ask for ID all one has to say is "You're looking at it". It's that simple.

We replied.....

Who is your master? Who are you answerable to? The living-MAN in present-sense is already more than enough evidence. When you need more than that then you have to ask the question..... who is it or what is it that "i" have to prove who "i" really am? Are not all men equal? that no MAN is master of another MAN? If you agree then what do we have to prove?

NOTHING

Duality is a fantastic piece of Satanic Psyop programming. We've written heaps about this and made videos on this scam as well.

She replied.....

Absolutely. This is so true and yet so simple.....how did this happen to us?

We replied.....

Duality.....

Can the reflection of you in the mirror talk freely with you of its own free will????

She replied.....

Well, no not really. It's only a reflection....yeah?

We replied.....

NO, because it does not exist but that reflection is the WHOLE of "System Thought" brainwashing/education we were all conned into re-presenting/performing/acting on behalf of as in "NAME' given birth on the "birth certificate", drivers license, etc.....

This shadow world (reflections) is where EVERYONE is being trapped.

These reflections are the image power (thoughts, ideas, e-motions, etc) crafted by other men and women to con all of us to fall into and act in their wonderland as Alice through their looking glass (reflections).

She replied.....

Jesus!!!! You're spot on!!! What a freaky Friday start to my day!!!

We replied.....

She replied.....

Oh, BTW, just re-watching The Dream of Life part 6....and David Icke was there! Right at the beginning. I just missed him. I'm reading his latest book at the moment....very interesting. The humongousness of "the spell" is rather breathtaking...literally!

We replied.....

This is how they trap you. David Icke, Alan Watts, Santos Bonacci, Max Igan, Jordan Maxwell, Robert Arthur Menard, Mary Croft, Mark Passio, Alex Jones, Jeff Rense, Benjamin Fulford, Some Behind Thrive, OPPT, Ubuntu, Zeitgeist, One World/Earth/Consciousness Movements, Project Camelot/Avalon, Occupy, Mike Adams (Health Ranger), David Wilcox,

David Woolf, George Green, and a cast of thousands are all master "Spellers" casting Spells" that are the tempting reflections (Adam, Eve, Apple, Snake) they offer to suck you in-to and through their looking glass so you fall into their Wonderland that is "The System" and UNDER their (the Freemasonic/Satanic World/Network) story-telling AUTHORITY. They are all brilliant story-tellers. The NWO that is "The System" under another guise is crafted into a make-believe reality through storytelling. They did this with "name" (birth-certificate) and they will continue pulling off this scam until enough of us wake up to stop this madness forevermore. Our Love For Life work is all about this.

She replied.....

OMG!!! I just got it.....David Icke hasn't been murdered because he is doing what they want...keeping the spell alive! And Bill Cooper got murdered because he was going to rip the spell apart. Eugene Mallove as well...he wouldn't join the spellmasters.

I've wondered for a long time why some get murdered and some don't. Now I think I know why.

We replied.....

Yep, but they are all under an oath of death and destruction to them, their families, their loved ones, their assets, their credibility, their standing, etc..... They ALL sold out long ago. As we say over and over again..... "The Greatest Lie and Liar Is The One Closest To The Truth - They Cause The Greatest Damage Of All". This is all explained in our work in great detail.

She replied.....

Yes. You know that old human proverb: Keep your friends close but keep your enemies the closest!

His-Story/Her-Story

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life
11th April 2014 (updated 4th August 2014)

Much of his-story/her-story, ancient or not, has been twisted and unless you can rout out all the lies/liars you will be thinking that everything you are reading is true and this is how you become brainwashed - nothing to learn from brainwashing.

Were you there?

Do you know any sensory-living 1st party you can bring forward who was there? And we're not talking about a brainwashed drone coming forward acting under costume and title, or not, as a 3rd party re-representative of whatever his-story/her-story they claim to be true.

Up to roughly 1780AD, 99.99% of the total population of MAN all across Earth could not read or write any alphabet language. Even up to 1930AD still more than 90% of the population of MAN all across earth were illiterate to alphabet languages. Of today's supposed 6.7 to 7 billion population of MAN, none of their ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story had ANYTHING to do with recording it because they were not able to read and write any alphabet language; they ONLY had their tribal/village sounds, tongues, talk, songs, arts, hand-body gestures, etc.....

When serfs/commoners/renters (slaves) went to war* to fight for their land-lords, land-barons, Kings/Queens, etc, etc, on the front-line of battle, their masters were the ones talking in Greek, Latin, Hebrew, Old English, etc, all of which was Martian-talk/gobbledygook to the serfs.

The ONLY ones who could read and write to record his-story/her-story were the owners of the castles, the land-lords, land-barons, the royal families, aristocrats, the high-priest-hoods and all their scribes and lackeys and they represented roughly 20 per one million of the population of MAN going back through ALL recorded his-story/her-story.



The victors wrote ALL the his-story/her-story and it is biased to suit their short and long-term objectives/agendas. It was ONLY these privileged "chosen-ones" who recorded ALL his-story/her-story so no matter what version of alphabet-language history you dive into it was recorded by them. This is FACT.

It takes the better part of 20 years to master the "craft" and "practice" of an alphabet language and this includes mastering mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry (fictitious rules of the divide as in measurements, time, space, levels, planes, dimensions, etc.). All read and write alphabet languages are crafted out of mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry and are all abominations and make-believe. None of them are real or true - they are not our true tongue (song/dream of life).

We are all the descendants of tribes of MAN all across Earth who were invaded, raped, pillaged, plundered, humiliated, ridiculed, abused, decimated, destroyed, and the victims of vast genocide campaigns. What remained of our ancestral tribes were mainly deeply traumatised children who were brainwashed into their conqueror's version of their ancestors his-story/her-story so that, through the generations, they would completely lose connection, direct experience, with their ancestral tongues, nature and song/word-of-mouth truths.

Instead of being left to form their unique, original relationships with nature and having access to all of consciousness, the information of sensory- life, always, they were taught to think and feel what other men and women told them to think and feel. For example, they were told that the sensory-life form over there is a yellow flower and it is a daffodil that does this and that. They were provided with a scientific explanation for everything that they would normally learn about through direct, sensory experience that forms our unique dreams and ideas that are our living-present-sense-consciousness.

Through the generations of Satanic*/Freemasonic infiltrations/invasions they conned/brainwashed tribes of MAN into believing they are part of the race, culture and creed of English, French, Spanish, Australian, American, Arab, Muslim, Jew, etc, and even went about breaking down the past, present & future of race, culture and creed into all the different types/sects/cults/orders/states of Jews, Arabs, Christians, Australians, Americans, etc, as in Conservative Jew, Crypto Jew, Humanist Jew, Orthodox Jew, Ashkenazim Jew, Protestant Christian, Roman Catholic Christian, Seventh Day Adventist, Mormon, Jehovah Witness, Afro Arab, Levantine Arab, Gulf Arab, Arabian Arab, Texan, New Yorker, Queenslander, New South Welshman, etc, etc, and then the layers of race, culture and creed are broken down again and again and again into regions, suburbs, classes, standings, careers, titles, status, etc, etc, = Multiculturalism = RULES OF THE DIVIDE = DIVIDE AND CONQUER = Shattered Reality.

* Satanic - To us, Satanism is the black-magic practised craft of creating fairytales/fantasies and conning men, women and children into believing they are real and true. This belief leads them to accept the power and authority over them of all the men, women and children, under the costumes and titles of these make-believe characters performed in the fairytale, as being real, true and powerful too.

Coupled with the indoctrination into religions, occults, esoterics and myths that taught them that there was an almighty God/s, Higher Powers/Beings/Forces who is/are responsible for everything and that there was a beginning to sensory life and there will be an end, the tribes connection with who they really were as MAN in the dream of life was almost completely severed and is still almost completely severed with most of us living lives of shattered reality. (Our next post "Separating The Wheat From The Chaff" July/August 2014 goes deeply into the subject of a shattered reality)

The thing to realise here is that the sensory-life-form did not tell us directly that it was yellow and called a daffodil. These ideas were taught to us by other men and women, who were taught by other men and women. So it goes through every aspect of "The System". We, through this shattered reality, act as impostors of everything we talk about, placing our opinions and feelings about it over the natural-sensory-information that the sensory-life-forms have to communicate directly with us. Education (NON-SENSE) disconnects us from sensory life all around us because we are now under the image power of other men and women telling us how to think, feel and act. All of this is covered in far more detail in the articles, videos, debates, etc, found in the sequential order listed below.

We were all dreamt to be unique, original MAN but this cannot happen when we are instructed or educated about anything of nature (including celestial bodies) and MAN. The thought of freedom is not freedom. The thought of consciousness is not consciousness. This is because they are just the ideas of a freedom and of a consciousness that have been put into your head by others. They are not unique and original to you, they are alien as part of an alien invasion, not from outer space but through man-made brain control. The thought of God/spirit is not God/spirit. There is NO DIRECT SENSORY EXPERIENCE with the thought of a God or of a spirit explained to us by another man or woman.

When you go to a supermarket, do you have freedom or choice? Obviously, you just have choice and the same goes for religions, New Age philosophies, and EVERY philosophy, occult, esoteric, of "The System". The whole of "The System" is based on choice. There is no freedom here because you/we have been shut down from our ability to create unique, original lives/dreams that expand and demonstrate our unique, original lives/dreams.

There is no sensory, living life form as a first party in astrology, numerology, etc, coming forward to say that they are astrology and they exist as a sensory-living-life-form. We cannot hear/sense it directly from their tongue. All we can have are men and women coming forward acting as third party impostors to re-present astrology, and through the water of MANS breath, are putting us under the image power of astrology so that we form our fictitious lives in its fictitious image. (The Water Of MANS breath is explained in the Love For Life Sequential Order in great detail)

If you read the story of Alice in Wonderland to an innocent child over and over again, the child will begin to play Alice in Wonderland and act out the story. But no matter how often she may play Alice in Wonderland, Alice will NEVER be present with the presence of life. We will never be able to directly sense her, only the living child who is portraying Alice. Alice does NOT exist in PRESENT-SENSE, only the child (MAN) exists in present-sense. Alice is NON-SENSE - Wonderland is NON-SENSE. Alice needs MANS presence of life to give the illusion that Alice is present amongst the living. Anyone who believes Alice exists is lying.

All of MAN lost in the belief that they are Christians, Buddhists, Muslims, Jews, Conscious, Liberals, Atheists, Lawyers, Judges, Senators, Prime Ministers, Presidents, Popes, Archbishops, Priests, Professors, Educators, Academics, Experts, Scientists, etc, etc, are lying too. This includes all those who claim that money, commerce, law, natural law, God, Aliens, UFO's, etc, etc, exist as sensory-living-life-forms. They are ALL MAN-made constructs/concepts/inventions/manipulations/psyops programs. None of them have a natural purpose for the dream of life.

"The System" is a system of storytelling that we have been educated (brainwashed) into, just as we educate our children into Alice in Wonderland. This is how we "conquer" our children by getting them to accept the characters of Alice, the Mad Hatter, etc, as real, just as we are educated to believe in law, government, religion, system science, etc, so that we accept the power and control of these fictitious, man-made constructs/concepts over our lives.

However, a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, (geometry, etc) can NEVER come forward as sensory, living life forms to back our claims that they exist as first parties. They do not exist. We, MAN, are the only first parties acting as impostors of these third party imaginings. We are lost in the story telling of a make-believe fantasy. This is what has become of all of us in "The System" of Wonderland, each of us being Alice acting with stage and props. We have all been conquered by the education that was forced upon us by the invaders of alien, make-believe realities, all flesh and blood men and women, our living, first party brothers and sisters of MAN who turned against us all.

No MAN is master of another MAN because all men are equal, but we have been persuaded to give up our equality (unique/original co-creators of the dream of life) to accept the fictitious authority of another MAN, acting under costume and title, over our real lives. This is all done through "name", starting with the birth certificate. The "name" is the "mark of the beast", that is "The System". "The System" is a "name" of many, many, many, many "names" all of which was educated (indoctrinated) into you. None of it is real or true. Supermarkets are "names" full of "names", as are the libraries, the universities, the cities, the suburbs, the roads, courts, religions, etc. All of it is fraud. None of it is natural.

These are psyops programs that were started by the invaders who conquered our ancestors so that they could control them and their descendants, us. "The System" is trauma based and everything of "The System" are reactions to trauma as a result of the spells that compel us to perform the invaders instructions of the psyops programs.

E-Motions are these compelling psyops programs set into motion as the effects of E-Go by victims under the image-power of black-magic. The letter E is a code/symbol for ECCLESIASTICAL. Motion (e-motion) and Go (e-go) are the Freemasonic/Satanic black-magic high-priests/priestesses instruction (psyops) programs provided as a choice for their brain-controlled drones, robots, slaves, to follow. E-Motion and E-Go are reactions to trauma. They are trauma based because they are unnatural thoughts and motions that were implanted into us through unnatural means. Refer to the Love For Life Sequential Order for more on all this.

The invaders of MAN first came as missionaries, scientists, botanists, surveyors, geologists, historians, etc, etc, and they came and went for up to 200 years recording and documenting the tongues, customs, ways-of-life, natural environment, etc, etc. When they had finished recording all their his-story/her-story they then sent in their warships and armies to decimate the tribes. This happened all-across-Earth, all over Europe, Americas, Asia-Pacific regions, etc, etc. All the Royal families of Europa are all the "SAME" bloodlines and all are under the power and control of the

Freemasonic/Satanic world led by high-priests/priestesses who created ALL religions, philosophies, civilisations, cults, sects, races, occults, esoterics, "system science", etc, known throughout all recorded his-story/her-story.

The British Empire, not the slaves/drones/commoners/serfs, etc, under Britain, is the head, "The Crown" of "The System" of the Western World that conquered almost all of Earth, if not ALL, and it is still in power today. It controls America (war over America's Independence was orchestrated by Freemasons on all sides - all working together behind the scenes), Russia (Bolshevik revolution funded by British controlled Wall Street), China (it took 300 years through the East India company and the opium wars to conquer China - the British Empire is still in power all over Asia), Canada, NZ, Australia, Japan (thanks to 2nd world war), Brazil, Argentina, Africa, India, etc, etc..... all of it.

When they conquered lands such as Australia, the high-priests/priestesses carved up all the lands into parish lands and put a church in every parish and a priest in every church to deal with the original sinners (processors of curses that are the lies in/of "name" that have us commit fraud = born into original sin). It does not matter if the church is Protestant, Catholic, etc, they are ALL 100% controlled by the Freemasonic/Satanic world. Can we trust their history after all the effort they put into brainwashing men, women and children everywhere leading to all the invasions and wars that have murdered over 100 billion men, women, children. This includes all the poisons, toxins, chemicals, eugenics, plagues, pestilence, vaccinations, weapons of mass destruction, agriculture, eating animals, dairy products, processed wheat, etc, (highly dangerous to our bodies), etc, etc, etc, they brought with them throughout all their sojourns across Earth under the guise of Ancient Egypt, Greece, Rome, Babylon, Persia, Assyria, China, Aztec, Maya, Inca, Sanskrit, etc, etc.

All these civilisations had read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred-geometry and they all had royal families divinely appointed by God, high-priest-hoods divinely appointed by God and the rule of law of God divinely appointed by God. WHAT A COINCIDENCE. There is nothing natural about any of this and they all require extensive brainwashing-education to understand the make-believe con-structs they all are. You can change the "name" royal families, high-priest-hoods, God, Zeus, Odin, etc to EU, NATO, WTO, WHO, UN, NWO, America, President, Prime Minister, Director, CEO, Senator, Treasurer, Professor, Academic, Bankster, Emperor, Dictator, Caesar, etc, etc, etc,..... it's all the same non-sense rubbish used under different guises throughout all their systems of civilisations. All are of "The System", their systems designed to maintain power and control over their captive slaves, generation after generation after generation..... this says it all.

In their recorded "ages" of their his-story/her-story, the late 1100's/early 1200's, they started creating English primarily out of hieroglyphics/pictorial-mathematics, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, etc, and they called English THE NEW WORLD LANGUAGE (the alphabet language of the New World Order planned from long ago = Je-Zeus/Je-Seus prophesised golden reign of 1000 years). The letter j/J did not exist until roughly 1520AD. It appears that j/J was first used by Freemason/Satanist Francis Bacon alias William Shakespeare with the word Jew. Words such as Jesus came out of Lesus which came out of Iesus/iesus which came out of Isis = Land Lord/Land-Baron/Pharaoh/etc ruling over serfs/commoners/slaves/etc. NOTHING HAS CHANGED.

English was crafted by French Judeo-Judaic Architects/draftsmen of law, what you refer to as Gods = judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, etc... They (all the chosen ones of their cabal) are the Gods of English, the gods over all the brainwashed/educated slaves. Welcome to Alice in Wonderland Through The Looking Glass - Welcome To Dorothy Down The Yellow Brick Road In The Land Of Oz.

ALL BOOKS ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL ALPHABET LANGUAGES ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL NUMERICS ARE ABOMINATIONS - they were all crafted for PSYOPS PROGRAMMING - There is no other purpose for them. While anyone believes in this non-sense they become the abomination too.

Find a book, scroll, papyri, tablet, alphabet language, mathematics, geometry/sacred geometry, recorded history, not part of "The System" of those/any recorded "ages". Can you do that? If you can't then this clearly reveals to you DARKNESS VISIBLE, demonstrating just how big this grand deception is and has been.

Every letter (image/picture/sound) of all alphabet languages is an incantation designed to craft "spells" set into motion by fallen/conned-MAN. They only operate as echoes between the ears. Every English letter has a meaning/sound/code/story/picture/symbol (hieroglyphics) not taught to the duped. These codes were provided ONLY for those with the privilege of being initiated into such deeply kept secrets. They taught you to "spell" (the echoes) to put you under their "spells" (spellings). Spells are ONLY echoes bouncing too and fro between your/our ears as apparitions, demons, phantoms, etc, all of which are man-made constructs/concepts = psyops programs. As constructs/con-concepts have no natural home/purpose for the dream of life (nature/earth) and therefore are not natural sensory life-forms experienced directly in nature, they can ONLY operate unnaturally between your ears as echoes.

* Note: copied from here: Another Delusion - Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 11th June 2014

- <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8526> - "The common law people fight for was the Land Lords, Land Barons, Kings And Queens, High-Priest-Hoods, Aristocracy laws. The serfs and commoners did not exist as REAL MAN on land, they were not even on their radar. They were seen as goi/goy/animals with NO Rights. They had to work very hard to provide a large % of their produce each season or they worked as labourers, etc, on their masters land-holdings or went to war with their land-barons to pay their "dues" as renters = slaves. If they did not meet their masters demands most serfs/commoners were threatened or terribly harmed or booted off their masters lands or even murdered. Those who remained were forced to leave to find another land-lord/owner of the castle to take them in and slave for. Common Law is in commerce (unnaturally e-motionally compelled life-energy/labour exchange between MAN = slavery). Common Law was ONLY for the "establishment". The slaves/animals had no laws/rights. They could not read or write to comprehend and have "rights" outside of a common law."

When we realise what is really going on, we fully comprehend that everything we see/sense (touch, taste, feel, smell hear, see = direct sensory experience, first party to first party) of nature including celestial bodies is true/real for us but everything explained/instructed/indoctrinated/educated to us by other 3rd parties (men, women, children) about what we directly see/sense is not. It is fraud and are lies. We have all been mis-led.

Direct experience is SENSORY

Non-Direct-Experience is NON-SENSORY = NON-SENSE

The whole of "The System" education is fraud, is all about men, women and children trained to act as impostors of 1st parties. It is all about hijacking/kidnapping the natural characters of first party sensory-life-forms so we can impersonate them, claiming what we say about them is information coming directly from the first party sensory life-forms we re-present when in fact we are lying because we either made it all up as make-believe or are repeaters of make-believe storytelling passed on to us by other 3rd party impostors.

The whole of "The System" and everything of it is FRAUD.

We, MAN, were never meant to be educated (brainwashed) about anything. 3rd party re-presentations are just thoughts/ideas/pictures bouncing to and fro between your/our ears as echoes. They are apparitions, ghosts, phantoms of make-believe = fantasy, illusion and delusion. Make-believe does not exist. Make-believe is NOT proof of fact.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or exposed to anyone exposed to "The System" go anywhere in nature (including celestial bodies) to learn about a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square (geometry = measurements, etc) occults, esoterics, government, law, religion, etc, and every other make-believe thought/idea/picture derived from them..... without someone already got at (brainwashed) having to explain/educate/instruct/re-present it all to them?

Bring forward any Christian, Jew, Buddhist, Muslim, New Ager, atheist, scientist, Greek, Jew, Australian, American, Canadian, etc, etc, who is not a slave in "The System". This includes your parents and ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story. You won't be able to because all the Holy Books, Scrolls, Papyri, Tablets and philosophies and ideas of "The System" are a testament to the enslavement of MAN under the image power of the psyops programs of these black magic priests and priestesses. How many thoughts that you think and experience as e-motions are unique and original to you? If you are pure and sincere in your intentions you will see/sense that we are all deeply compromised as educated-(brain-controlled)-slaves.

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life



How To Detect Intel Operatives Working For The New World Order Agenda

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life



10th April 2014

(Sanitised) wrote to us via Facebook PM yesterday asking us: "So tell me why you think Max Igan and Mary Elizabeth Croft and Santos Bonacci and Robert Menard are "intell"... do you have evidence or experience to share? Even though many of those you mentioned do seem to be strangely misdirecting people, I have learnt something from all of them, that has broadened my perception, and for all that I am grateful. I also am aware that they are all individuals with ego's like us so I of course have to view them from a place of caution, and observe my own energies in their presence."

We replied: Hi (sanitised), many of the articles, videos we've been posting over the past few "years" covers this ground in great detail. The tactics used are kept secret and will not be found in ANY books or videos in existence or from any tongue.

While these people appear to offer truths, none of them actually show a practical way to move away from "The System". They give bits of truth, mantras with all the right buzz words but nothing concrete. If what they had to share was really powerful, surely we would be on the way to creating the paradise of NO SYSTEM for all as we speak, as in moving away from "The System" of slave labour, that is the real usury of hell, and coming together as brothers and sisters of life to support each other in an everyday practical sense. But we are not.

Why is that?

We are still not conscious of the images/thoughts/e-motions we are creating and setting into motion that we co-create hell with. If we were, we could rout out all the images/thoughts/e-motions that we create hell with and replace them with thoughts and images that co-create the do no harm paradise lives we dream of. The absurdity of our situation is such that we don't take FULL-responsibility for what we are doing and we are so deeply traumatised that we are desensitised to the harm that we cause daily, continuing the grind of doing harm from "year to year to year".

Why is that?

What has happened to us to make us act like this?

It just takes one lie/liar to cause all the damage.

The greatest lie/liar is the one closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all, and the pied pipers of "The System" are leading us nowhere but to the next version of "The System", otherwise known as the New World Order (NWO). For years we've been warning everyone we can reach that while the "Bad Guys" continue orchestrating all the chaos, harm, destruction, injustice, cruelty, etc, spreading all across Earth, it is the "Good Guys", who come from the same Freemasonic/Satanic orders, cults, sects, fraternities, societies, brotherhoods, sisterhoods,.... as the "Bad Guys", who will usher in the NWO. The present chaos escalating everywhere is not the NWO. It is the remedy to the chaos brought in by the "Good Guys" that is the NWO.

Who do you think are the "Good Guys"/Pied Pipers?

Freemasons/Satanists are very clever in hiding lies amongst a lot of morally correct do no harm truths. Example... Do unto others as you wish them to do unto you BUT you are born in original sin. While all real truths will never do no

harm it is the lies/liars that cause all the damage, and we do damage by setting the information of the lies/liars into motion.

MAN (us) is the only one that can set thoughts into motion. All thoughts are images/pictures.

If we do not learn to recognise the lie/liar and rout it/them/he/she out we will "believe" that the lie/liar is truth-based too and thus unconsciously, set all the information we are thinking/believing into motion to get us all enslaved to the NWO. Through absolute stupidity, naivety, laziness, blindness, etc, we have caused immense harm to each other, our children and the many generations to come.

What we have done, through the body of the Love For Life work we've created, is to show all the sleight of hand psychological tactics that are being used to take us into the next version of "The System", and because we were never given full disclosure and we are all so distracted by the buzz words, fashions, entertainment-distractions, etc, that we don't notice these brilliant "illuminated" tactics being used against us. They get lost in the morass of system thought, system lives and habits. They don't stand out. In our work, we concentrate on exposing these nefarious tactics so that we no longer fall for them.

The only way for us to be conned into accepting "The System" is for them to capture us through their alphabet language, trauma based education, habits, interests, lifestyles, values, beliefs, etc, etc, so that we can be brainwashed using system thought into thinking that we need "The System" of system thoughts to live and get along, as we adapt from one version of "The System" to another.

And thus, we have been brilliantly trained to fight for our "own" prison state.

From very young, we are put on a conveyor belt in Factory Planet Earth, as were our parents and our ancestors from many generations back when they were enslaved and forced into system thought control.

Through the NEW WORLD English language ORDER that our parents lovingly teach us, we are put onto the conveyor belt where we are manufactured, categorised, numbered, marked, named, labelled and packaged to be spit out the other end as fully programmed system drones who live for system life controlled ONLY by system thought.

If the factory, "The System", is no longer working so well and the "products" are coming out "faulty", they don't decide to scrap Factory Planet Earth altogether, they just remodel it and rename it and promote it as the answer to all the problems being experienced in the old version.

The David Icke's, Santos Bonacci's, etc, are the promoters of the updated system thoughts that become the version of reality that people think and dream that makes them ultra susceptible to the system thoughts that will form the pieces of the puzzle of the new Factory Planet Earth as it comes together, brought about by a cast of thousands working to bring it about, all the while seeming as though they are not connected.

How else can they pull it off?

If it was all out in the open for all to see from the beginning (OVERT), we would all say, "No Thanks." They have to use COVERT means and they do this through the clever marketing of their latest system thought control model. If the system thought enclosure was surrounded by "Bad Guys" the captives will eventually do whatever to revolt and break away BUT if the enclosure was surrounded by "Good Guys", or at worst was not detectable (COVERT), the brain-controlled prisoners will generally be happy and content to live out their natural lives as slaves.

The seeds of the new system thoughts required are planted generations before the take over of the new version of "The System". For example, the New Age movement began in the 1800s through system thought mediums such as the Theosophical society until, gradually, esoterics and occults become widely known again. With it came the spread of Gurus, Hinduism, Buddhism, etc, into the Western World, along with Tibetan ancient rites that are highly rooted in Satanism, all of it coming out of ancient Egypt long ago.

This is all part of preparing us to accept aliens, cosmic galactic beings and forces, higher powers, astrology, numerology and all the pagan occults and esoterics. Notice too how the main stream Western World religions are becoming more aligned with New Age rhetoric to meet all the other philosophies and merge into the system thought of "Oneness" consciousness that prepares the sheeple to enter into their New World Order enclosure, completely oblivious to what has been done to them.

This "Golden Age" has been planned from long ago which is why we now have this smorgasbord of charismatic, charming, mesmerising shepherds of many different types, all working from the system thought palette that has been carefully set up through the generations. The master story tellers paint their pictures, keeping us spell bound as we search for someone to get us out of the mess. There is a shepherd for everyone, whether we love New Age cosmic connection, intellectual legal puzzles, scientific quantum physics, Eastern "ways", etc.

And all of them provide rabbit warrens and distractions that keep you busy so that you never wake up to what is really going on, meaning that you are not able to use your brain to make sense of everything going on, instead you keep being confused by non-sense images ("intellectual property" = system thought) which keeps you trapped and vulnerable to whoever appeals to your trauma.

All the shepherds promote "intellectual property", non-sense images, to keep you under the spell of belief so that you are that rabbit digging down the rabbit warren until all your options are exhausted and you are left with no choice than to walk into the New World Order remedy that they will produce with a flourish as the solution to all our problems.

There are many examples of this being exposed in our work. Look at the Crop Circle Debate, "Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470> and the one about Max Igan's video about the hypnotic tactics he uses. We called this post "A Spell Master At Work": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>

If you go to this post <http://www.loveforlife.com.au/node/3385> and scroll down, you will come across many many articles and some videos on these type of subjects.

The work of the shepherds is to expose all the problems with the old Factory Planet Earth to get us to welcome the new one with open arms, which is what many people are doing. What they never do, is move away from system thought, system ideas, system images and system con-structs because they need to use these illusory con-structs to manoeuvre everyone into the latest model of Factory Planet Earth.

As they all promote different pieces of the puzzle, people don't realise that it is a joint effort from all these people to get us headed in the right direction. Instead, we think we are working it out for ourselves! We become addicted to whatever piece of the puzzle that appeals to us, whether astrotheology or astrology or sovereignty, and become emotionally attached to it, thinking that we have come across this information on our "journey" and that it is "right for us". Little do we know that we are just reaching for the carrot dangling on the string of whichever shepherd we follow.

They are all using the "intellectual property" of "The System, system thought, and they never expose the "intellectual property" for what it is or how it controls us. Any "remedy" they offer is always within "The System".

All the shepherds are masters at the art of weaving system thought, the thoughts that we have been conditioned to be addicted to through the belief in them which is deeply rooted in our reaction to trauma. It is our reaction to trauma, the pull of our e-motions that pulls us into the NWO, set to the backdrop of the chaos, horror, cruelty and unspeakable destruction we see around us everyday. We WANT them to give us a remedy, which is why there is such fervour around the OPPT and Ubuntu.

What to look for to spot a shepherd: they only promote "intellectual property" of "The System" = system thought. They do not have clear, practical remedies that can be implemented into everyday life that gets everyone out of "The System" and back to NO SYSTEM forevermore.

They speak in spells.

They get plenty of publicity through system channels. They are allowed to continue their work without harassment from "The System: lackeys. David Icke can put on shows for huge numbers but there is never a bodyguard in sight, or security (so we were told by someone who went to see him). If he is such a danger to "The System", why is he allowed to broadcast his message loud and clear?

Since we started the Love For Life website, we've had 12 death threats and 4 assassination attempts on Arthur's life, Fiona was kidnapped, elderly supporters in the 70's were hooded, hog-tied, bullet put through his hip and both tortured for hours. There have been many attempts to close the Love For Life website down AND we are generally blocked by ALL the shepherds, mostly through completely ignoring us and all the work we do. For more about what we have experienced, see a brief here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459>

David Icke refers to us as a "wonderful couple from Australia" but he refuses to have a recorded open discussion with us for all to see and here and we are yet to be invited to talk with him on his new TV channel? And this is someone who stayed in our home for 1 week back in 1996 and looked after him very well during his stay.

Why did David Icke have nothing to say back in 2005 when we asked him how it was that he knew all the "secret" codes of all letters in the Freemasonic/Satanic "English" alphabet language and were ALL being used throughout his book "And The Truth Shall Set You Free"? We know that it takes the better part of 20 years to master these crafts which includes mathematics and geometry and that you have to be invited in and initiated into a Freemasonic/Satanic order/fraternity before you could learn such very well kept "secrets".

It was an elderly layman who spent roughly 40 years reading and researching 1700AD/1800AD biographies written by archbishops, etc, as well as very old dictionaries and thesauruses, unravelling the "secret" codes of English letters (every letter has a meaning/code/story associated with it) not educated to the people. It was through the 2005-2007 court case involving an organised crime syndicate committed to stealing the family home that had this MAN come to our assistance. While assisting us in creating court documents he shared his 40+ layman years of research with us. These documents filed in the NSW Supreme Court had all the judges flee the court room.

Now we know why..... curses - processing curses - not wanting to process curses!

Asking the tough questions, we've had correspondence with most of the big name players over the years. They all keep their distance as far as possible. Could it be because we are not fellow shepherds of the NWO but two people who genuinely want to co-create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc,..... with their brothers and sisters of life WITHOUT "The System"?

We have even had a shepherd from Queensland promoting an "ONE Earth ONE Tribe - AN EXCITING NEW GLOBAL MODEL" community write and tell us that we were not wanted when we put our hands up! So why didn't Brian Schaefer say in the first place that it was only for people he approved of?! :) There are many conversations we have had with shepherds. They always expose themselves in the end. Here is another shepherd/intel operative: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8178> and another: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8260>

In "The System", we are all discriminated against because those behind "The System" know that most men and women do not have the intellectual capacity to deal with commerce, mathematics, politics, etc, because it is not natural to us. It has nothing to do with the consciousness of who we really are. This is why we end up allowing others to take control of these areas of "The System". On top of all our other system obligations, we cannot cope with all this as well.

We've done the work to explain as many of these scenarios as possible and it is up to you, in your unique original way, to use your senses/brain to rout out all the lies you presently "believe" are true. Most people are too lazy, apathetic, etc, to do this.

Most people want everything provided/done for them on a golden platter. This approach will not work because the "dangerous cargo" that is causing all harm/destruction/chaos/etc across Earth is embodied into every man, woman and child raised in "The System".

The quirks of uniqueness/originality are such that there is no one shoe fits all policy/method/view/belief that exists to heal all victims, at the hands of harm-doers, in one massive swish of a fairy god-mothers wand and bingo we are all back in paradise to live happily ever after.

The issue here is inspiring each of us to come to the table of taking full responsibility for everything we think, feel and do because then there is no back door, no one to blame, no victim-hood, no passing the buck, no cop outs, no justifications to hide behind to perpetuate harm-doing attitudes, etc, etc. As it stands everyone is severely compromised in "The System", performing under limited liability/responsibility for everything we think, feel, and do.

The do no harm remedy that sets paradise into motion starts with each of us willingly coming to the table of full-responsibility/liability to break bread with each other (so to speak - not to eat processed wheat as it's terrible for our health) and we do this to stop destroying/harming each other in so many different ways that the depth of our methods of doing harm to each other is beyond most peoples present comprehension.

You cannot build the truth out of lies - the lies always crumble. One of the things that we encourage people to do is to use scrutiny, to examine EVERYTHING they think and feel and EVERYTHING they have been taught and come across. When you set aside beliefs and look at things from logic untainted with attachment to e-motion, the lies pop up and wave. If there is no everyday practical sense of do no harm being offered, you are dealing with a construct and a

construct is a Satanic tool invented out of thin air to mess with your head. You will never create freedom with a construct.

Do we make ourselves popular with what we do, always pointing the finger where we see the lies and liars? No, it is a dirty job but, from our perspective, it needs to be done, not with hatred or wishes for vengeance, but with the pure and sincere intention to rout out the lies and liars that are deliberately trying to lead us away from freedom in Paradise to the New World Order which will almost certainly result in the vast majority of us being killed off and total power and control over those who remain.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life



The True Satanic/Freemasonic Symbolism Of John The Baptist by Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 24th May 2014

Sat, 05/24/2014 - 15:57 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

The True Satanic/Freemasonic Symbolism Of John The Baptist

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
24th May 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8518> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/05/24/true-satanicfreemasonic-symbolism-john-baptist-arthur-cristian-love-life-24th-may-2>



We create water with every breath we breathe out which adds to and expands the water of MANS consciousness. The whole of creation/life/Earth/Nature/Celestial bodies/space is water. In present-sense, all matter comes from water which is the crystallising of MANS dreams (thoughts/feelings/intentions/actions) set into motion in the water of MANS breath. In present-sense, all MANS thoughts, feelings/e-motions, ideas, intentions, dreams are encoded/embedded in every breath we breath out and there they remain in present-sense forevermore unless we completely destroy the living-matter-of-water - we all have the free-will to do this.

There is no beginning or end to water, no outside or inside to water and no within or without to water. All is water. Water is MANS living consciousness, IS MATTER - IT MATTERS. WE ARE THAT MATTER.

The soul, spirit, aether/ether, is water, is living-sensory-matter/consciousness.

Before the fall (all the generations involved in the fall) into the lie/lies of the matter of who we really are and the matter of what we are really part of that is "The System" of "system thought", that is the distorted/corrupted matter/images of non-sensory-life, the world of living-dead matter, our Original MAN ancestors created the living-

matter of everything that came out of matter that is Earth/Nature/Celestial Bodies, EVERYTHING, and it is MAN creating "system thought" living-dead-matter which is all of "The System" of living-dead-matter, that being all civilisations that ever existed including the present one called the Western World.

Everything is MAN-made.

ONLY brainwashed MAN is creating distorted images of living-dead-matter out of the living-sensory-matter of MAN.

All thoughts of the past and future need MAN to exist here and now in present-sense to think and feel them. If we didn't exist in present-sense no thoughts of the past and future could be thought or felt. We are all at the affect/effect of each other, be it sensory-living-matter or living-dead-matter. We are the living or living-dead co-creators of either the dream of life or the Western World.

Everything you sense (touch, taste, feel. smell, hear, see - feel = intuition, gut instincts, perception, pictures, sounds, etc, not through eyes/ears/etc) is the reflection of MANS dreaming set into motion as matter in present-sense.

All thoughts are images/pictures.

Imagine the dream of life is a bubble and all the thoughts/images that make up the dream of life were placed in the bubble by living-creator. To set the dream of life into motion, into the motion of living-matter, in present-sense, living-creator entered the bubble as MAN (the image of living-creator) and breathed MANS living-water throughout the dream of life giving life to all living-sensory-life-forms, inanimate or not.

The matter of everything of the dream of life in its original form (before the fallen descendants of Original MAN corrupted it/them) has a natural purpose set into motion. There is nowhere the presence (the matter) of living creator is not, there is nowhere the breath (the matter) of living creator is not.

Now imagine there is no outside or inside to the bubble (the matter), no beginning or end to the bubble, no within or without to the bubble. This non-lineal bubble of matter is who we really are and we are all fully-responsible for what is happening to the living-matter of the dream of life.

Where we go with our thinking/dreaming/feelings/e-motions/ideas/intentions/etc, so goes the WHOLE matter of the dream of life - IT MATTERS.

In the matter of our lives, our brains/senses have been terribly messed with by our brothers and sisters who have turned against us and taught us to create living dead matter (what matters to us) rather than living matter of the dream of life, because this is how they get power and control over us.

In present sense, all around us is the creation of matter, but which matter are we creating (what really matters to us)?

Unique and original dreams of life or unoriginal, repetition of living-dead system matter?

The dream of power and control over other men and women is the God (the false idol) of those men and women who think they have the right to have higher standing than the rest of us. Their education/instruction/etc is all about teaching us the con-structs, the structures of the con of living-dead-matter, and con-cepts, entities/demons that are images/pictures of living-dead matter.

In the meanings of the English language, letters c and s are interchangeable so cept came out of sept = clan, division of family = cult of a religion or a re-legion. The cult is members of a natural tribe/family indoctrinated in-to Christianity or any offshoot of Biblical faith/religion of their living-dead world which becomes the palette (the worship) of living dead tools and information to materialise our living-dead system lives out of.

For example, the religion of Christianity split into the two sects of Lutheranism and Roman Catholicism as in Ireland & Scotland & England. The families or tribes or clans that were baptised into their different religions became the sects/septs/cults of the religion they were baptised under. The baptism is the constructs made up by the priests, our brothers and sisters - equals, that we serve, put our lives under.

We have come from being tribes of MAN living peacefully in nature, co-creating nature, to being warring sects fighting over religion, worshipping living-dead matter, the program of destruction to living matter which is who we really are and what we are really part of, thereby committing spiritual suicide.

John the Baptist is a PRIEST of re-legion. To many Christians the word/"name" John means the love of/for God, meaning the Grand Architect of "The System" who is the false idol "God" for worshipping living-dead matter, though Christians do not realise this. A Christian is a slave of "The System". The Bible is the manual of slavery. All holy books, scrolls, papyri, tablets, etc, come out of "The System" (any man-made "system"/"civilisation") of worshipping living-dead matter - they are all the manifestations of living-dead-matter. THIS IS FACT, the solid incontrovertible evidence is in their hands.

Those baptised by John were forced under the CON sept/cept of that religion, that cult, of that priest. Sept is one of the thirteen living-dead Gods of (all the beastly organs and glands, etc, of the beast/"The System" of "names" that is) Egypt.

Egypt means "The System" of the living-dead worshipping living-dead-matter. The thirteen Gods of Egypt re-present the whole program of Egypt (living-dead-matter = private corporations, institutions, societies, cults, sects, fraternities, orders, covens, commerce/money that forms all aspects of "system life/thought" in "The System") set into motion by brainwashed drones, robots, slaves of Egypt.

Ancient Egypt is/was a slavery system as is/was Ancient Greece, as is the Western World which is in the image of Ancient Egypt/Ancient Greece. All civilisations that ever existed are in the living-dead matter image of Ancient Egypt/Ancient Greece.

"The System" is a Russian Doll with us trapped inside it amongst many other Russian Dolls - all Russian Dolls forming an extensive, complicated maze (library) of image-power (non-sensory living-dead matter information) to stop us ever waking up to what is really going on and escaping the main Russian Doll.

All Russian Dolls are Psyops Programs and are fronted by Intel Agents who are Priests like John The Baptist, etc, basically anyone explaining to you how to think, feel and act without providing full-disclosure that they are blatantly lying to you, have lies hidden amongst truths they share, not clearly telling you what their true intentions are so you can fully-comprehend what is really going on and are intentionally lying about their despicable tactics to deceive you with.

These Intel Agents provide the illusory impression of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, etc, but they (Russian Dolls) are ALL lies and liars. The thought of freedom is not freedom - the thought of God is not God, etc, etc..... There is NO direct experience with sensory life-forms here.

While we are still under their image-power and influence we are creating and setting into motion the "names" of living dead matter because our natural instincts to co-create the dream of life without doing harm to living-matter have been interfered with.

If all around us was living nature, we would be fully conscious of all the information of the dream of life in the water of that consciousness and doing harm to life would never occur to us and, instead, we would be creating living matter, dreaming living birds, plants, etc, and setting them into motion = SETTING OUR DREAMS (THEM) FREE. But we have given this up to destroy that which our ancestors created.

The brainwashing has been so extensive that we have almost completely severed our connection with sensory-life, sensory-reality, to the point where we can no longer imagine what it would be like to be able to communicate with the animals, the mountains, the forests and the rivers, and co-create and expand sensory-life.

Look around you as you are reading this. You can probably see mostly living-dead, system matter and, if you can see through a window, you may see living nature outside, in its original form if you are lucky.

This is the choice we have.

Now we tune into the thoughts of our ancestors who were already lost so that they put their life-force energy that is the water of our breath into co-creating living-dead matter (NON-SENSORY-LIFE/IMAGES/THOUGHTS), such as read and write alphabet languages, mathematics, geometry, his-story/her-story (history) religions, holy books, education, all university courses and careers, serf systems, roads and car parks, moving paper from desk to desk to desk to filing

cabinet while imprinting squiggles, stamps, etc, on them, instead of tuning into the ancestors who co-created sensory-life, as in trees, birds, animals, insects, valleys, mountains, rivers, soil, etc, etc, and did no harm to sensory-life.

Nature was already a living SENSORY demonstration of us (MAN) and we did not need any NON-SENSORY education or instruction by other men and women to tell us who we really are and what we are really part of. It is already built into to all of us naturally.

Satanists/Freemasons worshipping their false idol God had to create diversionary tactics to distract us from all of us having a natural, direct, sensory experience with sensory-life all around us - enter "The System". These liars and their lies now educate us about everything we sense (see, hear, touch, taste, feel, smell) so that we can be hijacked into a false-reality where they can have complete power and control over us. Nothing else is going on.

Here and now, there is a true separation of the ways going on; either we continue with the lies until we and all of life are no longer because we have destroyed all the life, or we go where the truth takes us and return to co-creating sensory-life with nature. One choice is eternal death, the other is eternal life. The consequences of our choices lie before us "over the next few years" (fiction of "time"). We will experience the choice of the fruits of our making.

Every thought IS MANS THOUGHT - there is no thought not created by MAN.

All that we experience is MAN-MADE.

This is FACT.

Bring forward an experience without MAN being a party to that experience!

Obviously there is a bigger picture to this so for more information, see the list of Love For Life videos, articles, debates/discussions and podcasts listed below.

See also

The Dream Of Life - Part One

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

62 Minutes 47 Seconds

21st October 2011

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F5O-S6wFgts>

See also these Facebook posts.....

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203751893905906>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203667898126064>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203666156282519>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203670852759928>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203677889935853>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203666086280769>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203585889075889>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203584880810683>

All these Facebook posts will be included in this post shortly..

Separating The Wheat From The Chaff

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 22nd May 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8516>

Should be published by 27th May 2014

Denial & Apathy - How Deep Does Duplicity & Complicity To Harm Doing Go? Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 24th May 2014

Sat, 05/24/2014 - 18:11 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

Denial And Apathy How Deep Does Duplicity And Complicity To Harm Doing Go?

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

24th May 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8519> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/05/24/denial-apathy-how-deep-does-duplicity-complicity-harm-doing-go-arthur-fiona-cristia>



This is a private, Facebook chat. We have sanitised name, location, work, etc and also left out some irrelevant chit chat going on between us and posted most comments relevant to this discussion about senses, demons, black-magic, water of our breath, processing/absorbing demons, etc. Fiona has also edited our side of the conversation without changing the context and meaning. This conversation demonstrates how most of us are still looking for the quick fix to the problems we have created because we are not ready to roll up our sleeves and do the dirty work.

Sanitised wrote:

Second question, sorry if the answer is on your website, did you claim the land you live on?...if so how? That is a big sticking point for me. Thank you for you time. :)

We replied.....

We are still on rental property land (sanitised). We've never said that we were already on land we have claimed. Our focus is on co-creating a large tribe first, then comes the land. There are very important reasons for this. Have you read 'The Spell Is Broken' and 'A Spell-Master At Work' and 'The Steps To Kindom'???

Sanitised replied.....

About a year ago, I remember listening to an audio with you (I'm pretty positive it was you) talking about a native who just appeared ("teleported") to you...I really hope it was you otherwise I'm going to sound loopy :) I'm curious and fascinated about that.

We replied.....

Hi (sanitised), it was and we are posting more on this shortly as Part 2 & Part 3 of our final instalments to a debate we had with Raymond Karczewski, see

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness A Facebook Debate With Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life And Raymond Karczewski Starting 13th May 2013 <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

We also posted this: When we live for and focus on Govern-Men-t we continue to support the enslavement of MAN under government. continue here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428>

Sanitised replied.....

I just read what you and Sanitised were writing to each other. Again, I LOVE reading your responses! I kick myself for not focusing more on your work! You have presented so much beautiful, loving material for everyone to benefit from. Thank you for sharing so much!!!!!! You are a motivation and an inspiration to me! :) Enjoy your day :)

We replied.....

The biggest challenge is that every every man or woman who contacts us, be it through reading and watching our videos, articles, etc, or talking with us here at home or over the net or by phone, and releases some of the demons-of-darkness (lies) that they are carrying, releases them to be absorbed into Arthur's body and processed and transmuted back into pure consciousness (water of MANS breath). It is Arthur's intention to help people this way, which is why he is able to release some of the pressure of these demons on people's lives.

Can you fully-comprehend how many millions of people we are impacting everywhere? This is the true path of love, of service to our brothers and sisters, inspiring them to awaken and be the wind under the wings of each other, raising all our brothers/sisters to the living do no harm paradise of our co-creation.

This processing causes immense suffering in Arthur's body with the symptoms appearing in quirky ways. The darkness (lies they believed in) doesn't just disappear when it leaves peoples bodies - it goes directly to the redeemer (MAN, only MAN can do this with the help of ancestors and nature/animals all-around) as that is the intention. The clear, unequivocal intent behind the purest, most sincere and happy bright thoughts/dreams has the greater light of consciousness to absorb the man-made darkness created by any fallen MAN.

We are still dealing with this (sanitised). It's been a huge learning experience. We know that Anastasia (Ringing Cedars books) can do this too. Currently, there are not many of us who can.

As more MAN-power comes to support us and the Kindom dream, the more we can spread out the workload the more options open up. Currently the workload we've willingly taken on since March 2005 has been very intense long hours most days of most months and years since - and we've done all this for free, we do not charge for what we do. There is much more going on but not the spare waking life to explain it all here and now, But you will come across it all as you read and watch the Love For Life work. We have a music recording studio too.

We sense our Original ancestors were breatharyans and, through the gradual fall into eating nature, they ate only a handful of food from sunrise to sunset made up of whatever the body was drawn to eat amongst the food forest all around.

BUT, considering the long hours in front of computers with many power driven devices for the office and professional home recording studio crammed into the small space where Arthur sits, the body has done very well coping with what

it has to put up with thus far. :) Without eating raw food and avoiding all processed food and drink, Arthur might have been dead by now or at least terribly damaged. :) LOLLLLLL

Thanks for being gentle, strong and frank with us (Sanitised), Gratefully appreciated. :) Arthur & Fiona.

Sanitised replied.....

I have a question for both of you...why do you think the lies/harm-doing ways have to be absorbed by Arthur? It is SO beautiful, the love that you are spreading. I wonder why the lies/harm-doing ways can't just be absorbed and transmuted via this MASSIVE beautiful universe / multiverse / whateververse? Just like our bodies can supposedly completely heal our negativities and bring us into optimal health (urine therapy) maybe the universe can do the same, with its vast amount of resources.

That being said, I was upset at myself for allowing another persons negative energy to affect me so deeply, one day. I did a hypnotherapy session for her...she felt great after...I threw up and was sick after she left that evening. I was upset at myself for not paying attention and being more aware of sending her negativity somewhere else (I was taught that the Sun is a good place to send it to be burned, consumed and transmuted into something loving and warm.

I'm not saying one way is better I just feel there is an easier way to transmute negative/lies to positive/truth. ...Or, better yet, maybe the darkness can just vanish! I believe that light doesn't absorb darkness, it just makes it vanish. Darkness can't exist when there is light.

As far as I know, light doesn't struggle to absorb darkness and turn it into more light, just as it is already light. You mentioned the Ringing Cedars! :) I bought the books over a year ago (after I heard you mention them). They're on my shelf, ready to be absorbed, enjoyed and shared by my soul :) Again, I share my thoughts with the intent of bringing ease/joy/love to you and those around you. Enjoy your day. -love (Sanitised). :)

We replied.....

(Sanitised), we are dealing with demons, many "powerful" entities/thought-forms". The storytelling of the "massive universe/beautiful universe/multiverse/whateververse?" does not exist as a conscious living sensory life-form. Only conscious intent (willpower using freewill) from sensory-life-forms can do this and that comes from MAN - yes nature can help with the processing/transmutation but it can ONLY be done through MANS body. If the universe, etc, could have fixed it we would all already be living in Paradise now but that ain't the case. There is a lot more to this and thought alone is not enough, it takes concentration, commitment, focus, determination, passion and unwavering intention with a very clearly defined outcome that is not fuzzy wuzzy, thanks to feel good/right New Age/Christian/Biblical type "buzz words. :)

Sanitised wrote:

Again I thank you for taking time to share with me.

Yesterday I finally started the list you sent me. Dream Of Life Part 6 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>, Name Is The Mark <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DdOag66v7uo>, and Tactics Used To Disguise <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8496> watched and read so far.

You are very focused on presenting the 5 senses. I love that you do this as it can bring people into the now...the present sense. What confuses me is if the focus is the 5 senses why/how do you claim you are "dealing with demons / entities / thought-forms"?Wouldn't that claim be equal to those "dealing" with the government, the system, etc.? How can you claim these are real if they are "non-sense"? I ask you out of a desire for clarity (not attacking). Thank you again for your response.

We replied.....

There are 6 senses (sight, sound, touch, taste, feel, smell) - in fact we have unlimited volumes of senses - every cell of our body is sensory, is a sense sensing information. We never said there were 5 senses.

All the other claims you mention are not our claims.

We have never said/claimed this. "What confuses me is if the focus is the 5 senses why/how do you claim you are "dealing with demons / entities / thought-forms"? Wouldn't that claim be equal to those "dealing" with the government, the system, etc.? How can you claim these are real if they are "non-sense"?"

We are not sure what you are trying to say here?

What we do say is the material/physical form of a non-sensory image (supreme court, government house, money, a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, etc....) is derived from a demon, is demonic. All demons are man-made constructs/concepts for the purpose/intention of image power - to force brainwashed victims under "spells" of their image power. This is what "The System" is all about - there is no sensory-living life-forms there - only non-sensory dead non-living anti-life-forms/images. Every thought is an image/picture containing information.

Sanitised reply.....

Ok...I think what I'm seeking clarity on is the tangible, first party to first party proof of the 6th sense. I have a hard time relating to "This processing causes immense suffering in Arthur's body, the symptoms can appear in quirky ways. The darkness (lies they believed in) doesn't just disappear when it leaves peoples bodies - it goes directly to the redeemer (MAN, only MAN can do this with the help of ancestors and nature/animals all-around) as that is the intention." (you sent me that on May 6th) More and more I'm of the belief of emotional choice. I don't see how darkness has to go anywhere other than just vanish. Maybe I'm missing something big but wouldn't spreading joy/light just naturally cause the darkness to vanish. Perhaps I'm extremely ignorant but I think darkness does vanish when light is present. If I was to come visit you how could I have a first party to first party interaction with this darkness (the lies they hold) not just disappear and go directly into the redeemers body? I feel like I'm being a dick for digging like this but I'm just wanting to fully comprehend this.



Revolution Or Revolution by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 25th May 2014

Sun, 05/25/2014 - 23:00 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

Revolution Or Revolution

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

25th May 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8520> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/05/25/revolution-or-revolution-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-25th-may-2014>



Violence is the movements we start and use to protest against what we see happening in "The System" because they are the reflection of our apathy, denial, passing the buck, laziness, greed and selfishness and self-centredness. When we go to a protest, this is what we bring to the table and, when the protest is over, this is what we take home to our system lives. Nothing changes.

It is here in this state of reaction to trauma that we continue being manipulated into creating revolutions because we are still unwilling to take full responsibility to stop being lazy and apathetic and greedy and selfish and self-centred, which is what "The System" is all about. It is a system of slavery where everyone has given up taking full responsibility for their whole lives and given them over to "The System" made up of many slaves around us who have to work to provide all the privileges, benefits and services that have made us lazy and apathetic and greedy and selfish and self-centred.

These are all the areas of our full responsibility that we have given up taking full responsibility for.

The New World Order (NWO), that is "The System" under another guise, will be triggered through violence and this violence is what is being incited by victims - this is a victim situation here because that is what a slave is. We are victims to "The System" of our pledge to cop out. There is no resistance, no community immunity to stop harm from spreading amongst the liars we have allowed to run "The System" for us. How else did we get our lives in this situation where we have to rise up to start a revolution?

We cannot create movements of violence unless we are victims. Only victims create Occupy, only victims protest about the poisoning of the Great Barrier Reef, fracking and all the millions of other system issues going on doing immense harm to MAN and Nature/Earth. All these protests are rooted in our refusal to take full responsibility to stop harm ever happening in the first place! We cannot be victims to something that is our fault!

When are we going to put our hands up and admit that we are to blame and that we have to do something about all the problems that we have created? We have to wind the clock back to when we were children because that is when we first learnt to do harm because we watched our parents and those around us do harm. They were slaves so we learnt to be slaves too, with slave mentality and attitudes.

If we hadn't given up full responsibility in the first place, we wouldn't need police, armies, governments, courts, laws, insurance, private corporations controlling nature, water and land, and everything else we need to survive in "The System". When we take full responsibility for our lives, we are all this. Imagine communities where everyone takes full responsibility - there is nowhere to hide and no rape, power abuse, paedophiles, corruption, etc, going on. Children are safe to wonder the forests and talk to whoever they meet. No MAN is indebted to another MAN because all of MAN is truly free. A community of full responsibility is a free community because we come together through immense strength, not immense weakness.

This is what we have to face and is the only thing we have to fix. When we start fixing this, all the other problems start to disappear. If we don't fix this, we remain as victims reacting to trauma, needing the order of some sort of system to keep us together.

The psyop programs that have been in place for a long time and the latest ones being implemented by their INTEL operatives, rely on us remaining as victims. When enough of us are tormented enough to rise up across Earth to protest about all the wrongs of "The System", we are calling for a One World system to take care of all the global problems we are complaining about.

If all of us were fully responsible, none of us would be in a position to react to trauma and thus rise up as part of a manipulated revolution, because we have already taken full responsibility for growing all our food, creating our shelter, looking after the water, taking care of the children and those around us, making sure that everyone has got freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers for everyone and all of nature because then we have it too.

This is a peaceful "revolution" because all we have done is turned our backs on "The System" and walked away from it, walked away from limited liability and responsibility and given up being a victim and stopped blaming others for our lives. We are no longer wrestling with it. If we don't make sure that everyone does have peace, truth, freedom, etc, we are back at "The System", back amongst apathy, denial, trauma.....etc.

We are the true power and we have taken matters into our own hands and the buck stops with us, with each of us. This is a Kindom, a do no harm community at a local level, which is the ONLY way we will create freedom, truth, peace, We kiss goodbye to "The system" forever more because the true power lives in each of us.

Everyone proposing something - do they have remedy that does this at a grass roots level? Is their work centred around this? If you don't see this, then you know that they are lost or are INTEL agents. If they are not encouraging you to do this, then they are only preparing you for revolution to the NWO. This is covered in great detail in our work. Look at Alan Watt, Kate of Gaia, Santos Bonnaci, Kevin Annette, David Icke, Michael Tellinger, Max Igan..... there are hundreds and hundreds of them coming from everywhere. What you notice in all their work is that there is NO REMEDY that does what we have described above.

Their work is so close to the truth but not close enough that you walk away from their workshops and talks, their education, inspired to get moving and create paradise in your backyard and in the community around you. They are creating a web of thinking that is preparing everyone to react to the global, one world system remedy those in power are going to offer off the back of whatever threat they come up with, whether alien invasion, natural disaster or civil/world war. The temptation to get sucked into the exposure of all the lies of "The System" and everything that "they" have done to us is great but it does not provide a remedy.

Your head can be full of information but you are still not creating remedy. Look around you and you will see the evidence. There has been a saturation of this kind of work for years now but we are still living under "The System" and still a million miles from Paradise. All the exposure of "The System" remedy is a distraction to keep us busy so that, when disaster strikes, we will be caught with our pants down and have to accept the "remedy" they offer.

There is so much information exposing the lies but none of those doing the exposing say anything about remedy because they don't have a remedy to promote. This is not their passion, not their instructions.

Learn the psyop tactics. Look at the posts below.....We need to meet up with people around us who we can work with to create our Kindoms, even if we don't have land yet. Get those food forests growing. Start learning how to live without "The System", with NO system. Everything else is a waste of waking life.

We will be happy if there is no one reading our posts because they are all too busy in the garden, creating community at a local level. Then we will be able to be out in the garden more too! We get busy at grass roots level and we start pulling away from the council, the police and learn to deal with the INTEL agents who try to cause problems because you know your community well enough to know that most people don't do this.

Notice that all the "names" out there are all talking at a bigger scale which leads to a global scale which prepares us for the NWO.

Everything we do has to be about fixing things around us and never copping out for others to fix it for us at a global level, because the moment we go back to global level, we are back to a slave system. Watch out for anyone who tries to manipulate you by saying that it can't be done and it's too difficult. It can be done if we focus on it and do what needs to be done to make it happen.

If you have a back door and don't take full responsibility for making it happen, you will be set up to give it all up. You have to be prepared to sacrifice whatever you need to sacrifice to make it happen. If you still want to cater for your trauma, you will remain a slave and part of the problem, forcing everyone else to be your slave. We have to get rid of the trauma.

To summarise: a major part of the plan that brings in the NWO is to incite violence leading to revolution. This is what the Satanic/Freemasonic world WANTS. They have spent hundreds of years preparing for this moment by gradually

taking away the full responsibility for taking care of the land from all tribes of MAN all across Earth. We all come from these tribes to be the slaves that they planned for us to be.

Now the preparation work has been done, they are preparing to bring in their waves of manipulation to cause an Earth wide revolution that will be the opportunity for them to bring in their global/universal 'remedy', a oneness, consciousness One World Council or Federation, something that may look as though it comes straight out of Star Trek.

If we allow this to happen, nothing has changed because we are still under limited liability and still under the dictates of other men and women who will continue to indoctrinate our children so that they remain as educated slaves under their system, just as we are. They have to maintain the brain control over the children, just as the brain control is maintained over us and was maintained over our parents and grandparents going right back to when our ancestors were invaded, decimated and enslaved by this agenda in all its forms, from overt control to covert.

To us, the remedy is very simple. To us, God means full responsibility. The creator of the dream of life entered the dream of life as MAN and MAN has all the power of the creator, the full responsibility of all that power and every MAN that has been created by MAN also has it, making us all co-creators of the dream of life.

Along the way, some of our ancestors started interfering with us and teaching us that we were less than that until gradually, through the generations, here we all are, brainwashed slaves all across Earth with very little responsibility under the power and might of those who turned against us and think that they are gods and the rest of us are less than gods, less than full responsibility and without rights to have full responsibility for land, nature, Earth, our dreams and thoughts.

They invade our brains with their education in every way to keep us dumb, stupid and programmed as slaves. We cannot be unique, original MAN when our brains are filled with the thoughts and ideas of other men and women. The creator of the dream of life didn't have another MAN to educate living creator. So why do we need to be educated? All the qualities of living creator are in us, but we have been taught to ignore them.

The education system teaches us to doubt that we can take full responsibility and to doubt each other and have that doubt spread out to everyone everywhere so that no one can trust anyone and we need their education to perform their systems as slaves to keep us together. Interesting that there were no global disasters when tribes of MAN lived freely all across Earth. And those of "The System" think they can come up with a remedy to the total destruction they have caused AND still keep the system that has taught us to cause this destruction with all its tools, one of those tools being the his-story that they recorded and twisted to suit their agendas, telling us that we were hostile and came from the dark ages. This is all lies.

The INTEL networks come from these people, either because they are their descendants or because they have sold out to them. If we want freedom, we have to return to our natural inheritance of the full power and responsibility of living creator.

We promote a peaceful do no harm turning away from "The System" where millions of us give up self-centeredness to serve each other in the co-creation of a living paradise = Kindom. We need to start getting more serious and committed to co-creating a living paradise in present-sense that sets a precedence, a do no harm example to break the back of the NWO operatives. People need to see/sense how to live without "The System" and that it can be done and must be done. Any doubt about this is just the psyop programs doing their job between your ears.

The true revolution is a peaceful one that is not trauma based. It starts in the garden and with men and women who are prepared to work very hard for as long as it takes to repair the damage done and start feeding each other and supporting each other, breaking down our ties to our lives as slaves and living our lives in service to those around us, as they are in service to us until we have repaired the damage, grown the food forests and we are strong enough to set each other free from each other.

**From Bare Dirt To Abundance
A Year In The Life Of The
Love For Life Food Forest**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013

51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

There is no quick fix and those who aren't prepared to work hard will not remember who they really are and will continue to wallow in the symptoms of apathy, denial, laziness, greed, selfishness and self centredness.

Refer to the **Sequential Order** below of many of our articles, videos, debates & podcasts. In it is a remedy section that focuses more on the everyday practical steps we can make to turn away from "The System" and back to full responsibility. One post mentioned in the list, "**Separating The Wheat From The Chaff**", has yet to be published but should be up by the end of the week. It contains most of the work we have done on Facebook and elsewhere over the last five weeks, most of which is relevant to what we have written above. It is on the FB wall for anyone to read if they wish, see Facebook links below.

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203751893905906>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203667898126064>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203666156282519>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203670852759928>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203677889935853>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203666086280769>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203585889075889>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203584880810683>

The Pull Of E-Motion by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2014

Sat, 02/08/2014 - 15:02 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

The Pull Of E-Motion

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
8th February 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8499> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/02/08/pull-e-motion-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-8th-february-2014>

This extract, The Pull Of E-Motion, is taken from another post we wrote called **IMAGE POWER** and we refer to themes discussed here in more detail in Image Power. If you want to read this article with more depth, as it unfolded in its entirety, we suggest reading:



IMAGE POWER

The Nefarious Tactics Used To Disguise Truth And Distract Us From Remedy

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

24th January 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8496>

Image Power is also copied below in its entirety.

To those who complain that our articles and posts are too long and too repetitious, please comprehend that we are always writing on the run because of the pressures of all the other demands on our waking life we have to do. If you like the insights we share, you have to deal with how we write because we are doing the best we can in the situation we are in. We would love to be able to get it all down more succinctly, or get someone else to do it, but, until we have more support, this is the best we can do.

Note: Since we originally wrote this 6th-7th February 2014 we added another section 8th February 2014 which is included below. We did this as we felt the trauma programming needed to be explained more deeply. Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

Reply To A YouTube Comment

7th February 2014

On YouTube here: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Izj7p0uwKxo>

Harry Krug posted this comment 12 hours ago

co-create?

really?

please ponder this <http://www.servantking.info>

We replied.....

Harry, Marcus has no remedy that gets MAN out of "The System". Marcus promotes ONLY "Intellectual Property" which keeps you trapped in "The System", being manipulated towards the New World Order which is just "The System" under another guise. Suggest you read

IMAGE POWER

The Nefarious Tactics Used To Disguise Truth And Distract Us From Remedy

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8496>

and watch the video

Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>

Marcus says that Belief stands opposed to knowledge. Knowledge IS intellectual property which is totally rooted in belief, which is all about re-presenting intellectual property that are the thoughts and feelings of other men and women telling you how to think, feel and act.

Marcus also says that nothing is ever what it appears to be. This is only true in "The System" which is all about lies and sleight of hand and hidden meanings. Also only true in "The System" is that "thou art not what thou seem'st".

He also says, "The concepts explained in my presentations affect everyone; the people of every nation on earth. Some of these concepts are easy to see once they are exposed, but some are very difficult to grasp. There is a subtlety to



them. Right now these concepts are foreign and alien to your way of thinking. These concepts will require you to think like you have never thought before."

Marcus is exposing the methods of the past and how we have been conned under this current version of "The System" but he will never show us a way out because he can't if he is to perform his role as a shepherd of the NWO, an illumined light towards the promised Golden Age. Everything he says here ONLY goes on in "The System" and obviously happens to everyone because we are all at the effect of "The System" He shows us lots of things that are wrong with "The System" but does not explain about e-motion, reaction to trauma, re-presenting intellectual property and image power. He dangles carrots but never gives the whole story. There are thousands of these "we will lead every revolution against us" lackeys/deceivers (the Good Guys) and we have been warning everyone about them and their tactics for years.

We can back everything we say with incontrovertible evidence and the fastest way for you to comprehend why we say what we do is to read our articles, discussions and debates and watch our videos and podcasts. We have been doing this Love For Life work since March 2005 but Arthur has been researching this stuff since the early 70s.

From another Facebook post



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/jabamusic/posts/10152145503653672>

7th February 2014

Androulla Szgorgeous is almost completely lost in STORY-TELLING, that is just about ALL she's got on offer here.

Unfortunately for Androulla, she is in over head and really has little idea as to what is really going on with SENSORY reality, with using our SENSES (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see).

She says she does not want to get into a fruitless debate yet she continues posting her fruitless beliefs without her ability to bring forward the living-sensory first parties (FRUITS) to back ALL her claims.

This MAN senses electricity close or far, can hear its frequencies and can even smell it too. There are many other men and women this MAN knows who can do this too.

Electricity is not INVISIBLE but someone lost to NON-SENSE, of their own making/programming, will have severely restricted the use of their SENSES and be unable to SENSE electricity.

If you rely just on the thought of electricity, the thought (intellectual property") of electricity will NOT help you sense electricity

TRUTH IS SENSORY.

LIES ARE NON-SENSORY.

Also, regardless of whatever is scribbled/coded/marked on paper or electronic digital mediums, filing any paper work or electronic-digital data to any "system" authority/dept/service provider/etc, is confirming that you are their slave and that they are your master. Nothing has changed.

When you really wake up, you SENSE that you are not answerable to anyone (unless you have caused harm) because you are CONSCIOUS that all men are equal, that no MAN is master of another MAN.

Any man-made information (non-sensory images) that compels is Satanically/Freemasonically engineered because it is REACTION TO TRAUMA which is all about being under the influence of the IMAGE POWER (spells) of NON-SENSE, of that man-made information.

To be compelled is to be processing the curse of that lie, of those lies such as filing/serving paper-work for the "name", arguing/claiming/fighting over a "claim"/fine/charge/offer over the "name" made by an authority, etc, over something that happened in the past.

When you are no longer compelled, no longer feel you have to perform, to set into motion non-sensory-images, you are no longer reacting to e-motion, to trauma.

E-MOTION = ecclesiastical motion

Ecclesiastical motion is an instruction designed to compel you to perform in the way they want you to. This is why they teach you to spell to put you under their spell. We are all compelled by e-motion to behave and obey. Look at the traffic going in and out of a city, all the pedestrian crossings with commanding lights, everyone going to work and coming home, going to church and leaving, getting to school and catching the bus home, going to the shopping centres to buy the same stuff as everyone else, going to the footy or out to a bar like a million other bars or to a night club the same as a million other night clubs, all wearing the official uniform of the night club and drinking the regulation drinks of the night club and falling for the regulation good looks of those around. Or being "alternative" like the millions of other "alternatives" going green and having chooks in the garden and growing some veges in our op shop clothing. Or believing in Oneness and higher beings, ascended masters, crop circles and crystal skulls.

Every letter of "English" is an incantation containing programs of e-motion that are non-sensory meanings, secret instructions you are not educated about and therefore not conscious of the effects that e-motion is having on you. They are the programs of your life, created for you by someone else for the benefit of someone else. They go "right over your head" (so to speak) = you are not there, you are not present. You are under their spell at the effect of their e-motions which you set into motion as dumbed-down hue-MAN. While you are lost in the re-presentation of story-telling, they don't SEE you, the living MAN because you are not present. ONLY the programmed story they have given you is present. While you are in their courts, they are just manipulating your program through e-motion and sending you, and others involved such as bailiffs, etc, on your way to carry it out. If you were present as free MAN, they would not be able to manipulate you.

Only those initiated into these secrets learn the Freemasonic/Satanic "craft" and "practice" behind the codes and symbols they use in English, Mathematics and Geometry/Sacred Geometry. This is all rooted in cryptography, etymology and phonetics. As the letters form words that form sentences, paragraphs, chapters and books and catalogues and libraries, they are building up the codes of e-motion, like building up a software program that does certain things in reaction to buttons being pressed. It is a whole world of e-motion, of incantations that entrance us as we willingly become lambs to the slaughter.

We are being uploaded with information like robots, our disks being changed as necessary to keep us up with the correct program. The layers are the depths of "The System". They become the Bible, Holy Books, Legal Books, etc, etc. Basically they are the instruction manuals for all facets of "The System".

The controllers, those at the "top" know the codes in the languages, the mathematics, the geometry, the architecture, the symbols and the books. They use the same language as us to speak to each other but they are also able to speak in code, in double speak, with forked tongues, discussing our fate in front of us, clearly, in their code telling us what they are going to do with us and, if we don't object out of ignorance of the codes, we are acquiescing. They are amongst the living dead, controlling the living dead and they don't want to wake us up so they have to be able to talk around us without disturbing our e-motional state.

This compelling, this pull to set the e-motions into motion IS the reaction to trauma. If we weren't reacting to trauma, we would not feel compelled to perform intellectual property at the expense of our lives and all of life around us. We are servants to the e-motion, deep asleep serving our masters in the world that they dreamt for us, which is the

whole structure of "The System" with them on top, reaping all the benefits, while the rest of us slave our lives away for a few scraps from the tables. Victims under this spell will be COMPELLED to set the e-motion into motion.

The Pull Of E-Motion

Fear/trauma is the program of e-motion set into motion. The e-motion is what binds us to "The System" and the system way of life. This includes smoking dope, drinking alcohol, eating cooked, distorted food and allowing other toxins into our bodies. We become blind to their effects on us as we are pulled senselessly towards the "The System", like metal filings drawn to magnets. Belief, faith and associated opinion in intellectual property also keeps our thinking clouded as we are unable to see the big picture and the effects of what we are believing in.

All that e-motion is story-telling, which is all most of us have known all our lives. Breaking the hold of e-motion is terrifying and takes great courage as most of us do not know who we are without our story-telling. Our e-motions keep us clinging on, clinging on, clinging on, even if we can think clearly enough to see our shackles. While we are drowning in our e-motions, we will never be able to co-create the lives we dream of, because we will not be prepared to let go of "The System" which is what we have to do.

Our e-motions confuse us, disempower us and keep us in an eternal victim state, where there is always someone else to blame for our predicament. Our heads are so filled with all our story-telling going around and around our heads that we are unable to sense the MAN buried beneath the trauma, unable to feel our strength to the point where we give in or self-destruct, in the worst case, committing suicide. We are all MAN, but we have forgotten how to feel who we really are. The pull of the e-motion is just too strong.

True peace and joy on a consistent basis is not something most of us have experienced as it is lacking in all of our lives. The joy of a baby is felt over the system story telling briefly, but the system pressures and worries soon come back to press on us daily. The magnet pulls us in again and again and again until we either learn to let it go or until it kills us. There is nowhere for this trauma to go except between our ears because it has no life in the dream of life. It resounds around our brains, echoing to and fro and keeping us paralysed with fear/trauma. It cannot rest because it has no natural home and needs us to keep listening to the echoes to appear to exist. How much of our life force energy is given to this story-telling?????

Even when people realise that something is wrong, most of them are too scared to let go of "The System", which is why so many communities with good intentions fail; everyone brings their system baggage with them and this is what runs the show, because they have too much fear to stop contracting with "The System". They don't know any other way and they don't want to. This is what fear/trauma does to us. This is why there are NO successful Kindoms, communities that are completely out of "The System" with all its e-motion.

This pull of e-motion is what constructs the ego, the mind, the intellect, the subconscious, the strawman, etc. We dream of freedom from our shackles but cannot see the shackles clearly enough to learn how to unlock them. Those behind "The System" know how it works which is why they keep prodding us, keep the trauma coming, keep doing their sacrifices, all so that we keep reacting to trauma

Many people have come into our lives wanting to do Kindom, but most run very quickly back to "The System" because the pull of the e-motion is so strong. The trauma that is the magnet is what makes us greedy, selfish, arrogant, ignorant, righteous, etc, because only a hue-man with distorted e-motions can survive in "The System".

If people cannot face and overcome this trauma, they will be obliterated either by Earth changes or by Genocide or will be forced to live under the NWO where our lives now will look like roses compared to the lack of freedom they are planning for the few who survive the upheavals.

While we want "The System", we have to deal with the trauma. If we want remedy we cannot trust ANYTHING of "The System" and have to let go, let go, let go until the trauma has no effect on you anymore and you can clearly see the bigger picture of what needs to be done and you DO it, no matter what.

Whatever we love about "The System", whether land or homes or money that we own, belief systems we are attached to, is this trauma and whatever of "The System" that we continue to set into motion is LIES and trauma and fear and total destruction to sensory life. It is the dominant power.

People say they are "conscious" and that we are all "One" or that they are "saved", or they have their retirement plans in place, etc, etc, but they are lying because, even all the charities and other system good deeds cannot hide the horror behind it all. This is why everyone driven by e-motion is false and insincere.

These e-motions are demons, crafted by Satanic/Freemasonic rituals and directed to plague us. They are programmed to exist only in "The System", bringing the intentions of the High Priests of "The System" into our brains to program us and keep us maintaining "The System" which is the dream of those behind "The System". Demons are introduced through remote projection, remote viewing and remote control, and through education, whether at school or through the media and all those around us already infected. It is a psychic virus = PSYCHIC REIGN.

When you are feeling confused, lonely, angry, depressed, righteous, judgemental, selfish, etc, you are under the control of a demon, under a psychic program attack in the war that all those behind "The System" are waging against all their brothers and sisters. We are the only ones who can set thoughts into motion so we charge these impure and insincere thoughts with our life force energy and become that distortion.

E-Motional Thought Police

Another effect of e-motion is that we become each other's police officers, trying to control how those around us think, feel and act, rejecting those who do not fit into the boxes that are acceptable to us. We send out barbs, subtle attacks complaining about the way others are and who they are. We predetermine how we want things to be, how we want people to talk to us, write for us, dress, talk, eat, drink, etc. All this complaint is e-motion, part of the breaking down into in-divide-u-all-s and all symptoms of demonic possession. We grow up in "The System" that tells us how to think, feel and act and then we replicate that by telling others around us how to think, feel and act.

When we are true co-creators, there is no e-motion, only creation. When we create pure, sincere thoughts, they benefit all of sensory life and do no harm; there is no e-motion here. With creation there is direct connection with the air, direct connection with water, with nature, with creation. With e-motion, we are reacting to the thoughts and feelings of other men and women, painting their pictures with their paints. Instead of having unique, original dreams, we are creating the dreams of others, which is why we feel so spiritually empty.

With creation, there is no demonic possession dictating to us. We are no longer possessed under the hoods of the knowledge we have been force fed. When people focus on the characters of others and react rather than focusing on the intentions of others, we are under demonic possession.

All e-motions, all negative, destructive thoughts and feelings are demonic which means that all our complaints are demonic. Anastasia from The Ringing Cedars Books, for example, appears to do no complaining. She stands up for who she is and protects her life from those who seek to harm her but she never falls into being a victim of what happens to her. We can stand up for who we are but we don't need to go after others. When we behave like this, we set an example for others without telling them how to be AND we give others the space and acceptance they need to be who they really are.

The virtues of love do no harm and do not demand conformity. What are the virtues of love? Compassion, kindness, tolerance, empathy, support, helpfulness, nurturing, valour, willingness to stand up for what is morally right, respect, encouragement, discernment, vigilance, passion, inspiration, sincerity, honesty, purity of intention, community, providing abundance, sharing..... every motion that does no harm and demonstrates that life is a gift. Unless we walk the talk of these virtues, we can never re-connect with who we really are, what we are really part of and with our brothers and sisters of life. Without them, we have no real purpose, only our false, system purpose, which is based on e-motion.

We can support the pure and sincere dreams of others but we don't have to give up who we really are to do this. We always have a choice, so when we start complaining, we become the victim, all our victimhood caught up in our complaints about others, what they did, what they said, what they should have/could have thought/said/done. It is that all seeing (i) in relationship to others, the trauma always coming back to self, to the e-motional I, I, I, my, my, my, mine, mine, mine, own, own, own. When we do this, we are destroying everything that we are and what we are part of, exhausting our life energy on a fiction.

Our true freedom comes from loving another MAN no matter how they have been distorted and damaged by life in "The System". Looking for the intention in a MAN and for his/her goodness rather than focusing on his/her damage, which only leads to conflict as it is charged by e-motion. We do not have to let people walk all over us but we can give them the love and space to be the best they can.

How divided are we by this need to control others which controls us demonstrating how deeply the filters of our brainwashing go? Most people actually have a very small range of people they feel comfortable with because they only feel relaxed around those who think and feel like them. Political correctness has taken over to such an extent that most people are afraid to express how they really think and feel for fear of being seen to be thinking the "wrong" way, or being not "nice".

Niceness has taken over with everyone wanting to appear as "nice" but with nearly everyone having uncharitable thoughts and judgements about others. Everyone just agrees with everyone else, even if it means they are agreeing with opposing views from one minute to the next. This is just e-motionally driven programming. We are not free. We are suffering under our nice fronts that cover up our righteous arrogance that desensitises us as we smoke, drink, eat distorted food and take drugs to blot out the emptiness, all the while talking about health or spiritual fulfilment, often deliberately in denial of our real capabilities, attitudes and behaviour. These blind spots cause all the damage, becoming the power houses of the demons.

Our facades are built up to hide the decay caused by all the e-motion underneath so that we can be liked, get jobs, have friends, etc. Most of us are good people who do not really want to do harm to others but we have been taught by life in "The System" to be greedy and selfish, conniving and manipulative, dishonest, angry, aloof, etc, all unpleasant characteristics which is why we need the "nice" facade.

Our connections with most of our brothers and sisters of life are so shattered that we feel and relate to only a very few, even though many of us pretend to feel great "connections" with people we meet, only to be declaring months later that their "energy was all wrong". We look for "my kind of people" - i.e. those who tick our boxes and whose lifestyles reflect and condone our own, especially as far as e-emotional bad habits are concerned. It is easier to be a drinker when our friends are drinkers but not much fun if those around us are clean living! It is easier to justify retail therapy when friends are encouraging us to buy whatever temporarily eases the symptoms of trauma. It is easier to maintain a belief system when those around us share that belief system rather than challenging it. Most of us do not want the veils removed; we prefer to live in ignorance rather than roll up our sleeves and begin the healing of sensory life.

Yet, some of our greatest healing comes when we are prepared to be challenged, to be confronted about what we are doing and how we are thinking and feeling. When we are prepared to examine everything we think and feel, ready to let go of whatever it is that stops us contributing to healing Earth rather than maintaining the destruction of Earth, we begin to see clearly where the lies in our lives are and how to let them go. This is where our greed and selfishness (all demonic possession) kicks in. If we were to let go of everything we are doing that is causing harm to sensory life, our demons would have nowhere to feed and would be no more because we would no longer give them any power.

The man in India who created 1,360 acres of jungle out of wasteland over thirty years <http://newtribeeearth.files.wordpress.com/2013/03/indian-man-forest.jpg?w...> originally reacted to the e-motion he felt about snakes being fried by the sun because there was no shelter for them by going to the government and complaining, asking them to do something but then he took responsibility and made the choice to do something about the problem. Now he has created something that the government officials can go and experience as an example of one man setting out to heal damage done. Imagine 10,000 of us planting 1,360 acres of jungle/bush/woodlands/forest. This would equate to 13,600,000 acres of pristine land, habitats for innumerable life forms. How different would Earth, including MAN, already be?

So thirty years is a long time. How about 10,000 of us concentrate on 1 acre each, working to support each other, creating food forests and habitats. Imagine starting on the edge of the deserts, gradually creeping the green onto the dry, barren land. It is not hard to set up food supplies, water supplies and seed supplies, if we are prepared to realise that what we hold so dear in "The System" is actually leaving only a legacy of death and destruction for our children.

Imagine if we all planted forests rather than reacting to people's character traits, etc., expanding all our waking life on e-motion. This just makes us part of the problem rather than part of the solution. We have been taught from young how to destroy life which is Earth, us, animals, etc. If we are to learn how to stop the destruction, we have to practice doing the opposite. The man in India is an example; he is not worrying about characters and what somebody said and did. He is just out there, working with his intention and his determination to fix the problem.

Rather than reacting to e-motion, he is creating. Everything else is just the drudgery of system life. Being a creator means taking full responsibility, taking matters into our own hands, stop being victims and creating, accountable for everything we do. Imagine the fire power we would have if a few hundred of us get together with this attitude, all working hard to fix the mess and set each other free down the line, each of us being responsible for a piece of land where we can realise our do no harm dreams.

As we have said before, if our writing is too long for you, or our style not to your liking, we can't help it if we do not fit into your boxes and fulfil your expectations. You do not have to read our work. If you do, you are welcome to take the jewels and add them to your repertoire of insights, but there is no need to attack the MAN. Attacking the MAN is very different from scrutinising someone's ideas and pointing out where you do not see truth, logic, etc.

All intellectual property is crafted out of this demonic energy, the black magic witches and warlocks stirring their cauldrons of letters and words as they cast spells to possess you, possession (possession/SION/ZION). Whenever you meet someone in costume and title, acting under the spell of their system role, they are under possession of demonic energy because they are re-presenting "The System" that is a lie, that does harm and that destroys life. Anyone peddling intellectual property is doing the same.

All the "we will lead every revolution against us" lackeys can do is reveal the demonic possession of the past using the demonic possession of the present while introducing the new demonic possession of the future. They can never give you relief from demonic possession because it is their job to keep you under demonic possession that is, within "The System".

When you wake up you are no longer reacting to trauma which means that you are no longer under the spell and therefore are free of trauma, free from reaction to trauma and free from the spells that were compelling you to support "The System" even though it was enslaving and killing you. Here and now, in present-sense, you are FREE MAN which means you are no longer of "The System" of TRAUMA (no longer a drone/robot/slave/renter/person/strawman/etc). You realise that everything of "The System" is an e-motion program that is reaction to trauma. If you are no longer reacting to trauma, you have no need to file paperwork asking for or demanding your freedom. If you know you are free, you do not have to ask or tell anyone. To do so is to admit that they are your masters.

"The System" is trauma based and everything of it is reaction to trauma.

To re-present "intellectual property" is the effect of e-motion upon us. This process of e-motion is called STORY-TELLING, which is what everyone is doing in "The System".

Almost every IMAGE/THOUGHT/IDEA Androulla Szgorgeous is setting into motion in this thread is e-motion, is story-telling. There are hardly any unique, original thoughts/dreams on offer and being set into motion by her. She is still under the extreme influence of the IMAGE POWER programmed for her by her masters. Suggest you read IMAGE POWER and watch the video "Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property" and WAKE UP.

The Satanic world is constructed entirely out of thoughts that are not embodied in any sensory life form. They are non-sensory. They are just programs created by another MAN to compel you to perform the e-motion of that MAN'S intention. There is no direct experience through a sensory life form to be had with any of these thoughts. They are only accessible to us through other men and women, third parties, both performing them and seducing us to perform them too. Nothing else is going on.

When we remember who we really are, everything that we create is a gift of sensory life set into motion to co-create and expand the sensory dream of life. There is no e-motion involved. Everything of sensory life can touch, taste, feel, smell, hear and see our creations and benefit from them without being harmed. This does not happen when we set intellectual property and e-motion into motion because we are destroying our sensory lives and those of the sensory life forms around us as we destroy sensory life to create the settings and props of "The System", such as the Bible, Church, schools, banks, etc. Relying on the thought of the Bible will not help you live/sense truth and will not provide you with a remedy.

The whole world of the Bible is e-motion set into motion by Bible believers/robots. Nothing unique and original here. Only e-motion creates a pattern of sameness.

We are still not completely free because we are still affected by the trauma of "The System" resounding in us and those around us. We willingly chose to stay in "The System" to shine a light into the darkness to reach anyone trying to break out of the spell and willing to do what it takes to heal the damage done. We suffer for doing this work but we don't let it stop us because we realise that freedom is a team effort and that we cannot be free while our brothers and sisters are not free. However, we have a very clear vision of how to get out of this mess, we can see the light at the end of the tunnel and be that light in this life.

Everything of "The System" is that compelling e-motion. You cannot rely on intellectual property to set you free from trauma because it is trauma compelling you to listen to the "we will lead every revolution against us" deceivers and continue the dance towards the New World Order. Refer to Image Power again.

What the "we will lead every revolution against us" deceivers all have in common is that they pull at MANS heart-strings while conning us to react to trauma which leads us to accept and create the remedy that is the New World Order which is just "The System" under another feel good/god/oneness guise.

Another post taken from Arthur's FB wall....

3rd & 4th February 2014



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10202990554312892>

There is a massive difference between reaction to trauma and co-creation.

They both contain information.

One is full of trauma while the other one isn't.

"The System" and everything of "The System" is trauma based information. This includes all the read and write alphabet languages, the mathematics, the geometry and everything that forms the values and belief systems of peoples lives under "The System".

What is maths for?

Commerce.

1, 2, 3 is commerce which is all based on trauma, on haves and have nots, on better or worse, etc, etc.

The alphabet language is law, force, thought control, compelling us to comply and re-represent the emotion (emotion, ecclesiastical motion which is a trauma based image we have been seduced into reacting to).

We form our whole lives out of this, "buying" our homes, getting food on the table, paying our children's way in "The System".

Behind all this is the fear of not having any of this. Most people work hard but "The System" is designed so that only a very few can ever have really comfortable system lives. Most have to struggle, to settle for second best.... or third, fourth or fifth best.

We are educated slaves.

If you take any system information/thought/image and take it back, peel the layers back to its rotten heart, you will find that it is all trauma based.

Here is the challenge; since the co-creation of the MAN that we are, how many sunsets and sunrises have we been hammered with this stuff? With this trauma? How many seconds of minutes of hours of days of weeks of months of years have our brains been saturated with "intellectual property" to the point where it is very difficult to work out what is "intellectual property" that we have learned and been trained to react to, and what is our unique, original thoughts/dreams of MAN.

If we want to live lives without "The System", without the force and trauma, we have to learn to recognise all the harm of "The System", all the harmful thoughts and images that keep us creating "The System" so that we can create something different from "The System".

There is NOTHING from "The System" that will help us create lives of peace, joy, freedom.....etc. because everything of "The System" is designed for "The System" to keep us in "The System", to perpetuate what we've got

now. Peel back the layers upon layers behind the church or the synagogue or the temple or the mosque or a new age center, etc, etc, what do we find applied in everyday practical sense? "The System". All trauma based information exists ONLY for/inside "The System", never will it be found outside of it.

With reaction to trauma, we cling to what we feel we "own" whether it is a belief system, land or others. This is all non-sensory-information, all story-telling that has us cling because we believe we have to cling if we are to survive the trauma of "The System".

The whole of the Bible is trauma based information and yet a New Born Christian clings onto the belief in an after life, in heaven, because he/she believes he/she is saved. However, these beliefs, these reactions setting the trauma into motion, are coming out of the trauma of living under a system of information that re-presents hell in present sense, that causes mass destruction, that brainwashes and that has no hesitation about using force to keep everyone in line.

The spell of the Bible locks people into believing they are "saved" because of the fear of not wanting to go to hell that has them be "saved" when they fall into the information of the Bible. This is trauma based and everything that propelled them towards being saved is trauma based. While they continue to re-present this "intellectual property" they are locked in.

The love and the goodness of MAN can create anything and that love and goodness is harvested and trapped by those of "The System" to use for their nefarious purposes, to take the stories of a good MAN and turn him into the Jesus of the Bible and the Church and use that IMAGE POWER to keep us under their thumbs.

As good people give their love and energy to the IMAGE POWER of the Church and Jesus and to the images of healing, create those healings and experience them because we set them into motion.

We could take the image of a dog and worship it (IMAGE POWER), direct all our life-force-energy with everything good about us into the IMAGE POWER of the dog and by putting all our life-force-energy into the IMAGE of the Dog, with our free will, we give it power to create healings and miracles all around.

This is how all the IMAGE POWER apparitions of a heaven, a God, a Virgin Mary, a bleeding Jesus crowned and nailed on a wooden cross, a weeping Mary made out of concrete, an archetypal being, higher powers, aliens, reptilian shape-shifters, etc, etc, are created too.

It is the goodness of our hearts, our virtues of love in motion backed by our life force energy that cause the changes to occur and if we dream for Kindom/Do No Harm Communities, for the fruition of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers, we can make any change we want, IF we just stop reacting to trauma, STOP bringing trauma information into any system remedy we dream for.

Of tens of thousands currently in performance, Crypto-Currency is just another belief system coming out of "The System", based on trauma, on the fear of not being able to live without some sort of rules and regulations.

Bring on the new version of "The System".

So far, just about everyone is welcoming it with open arms because they are not prepared to look at their TRAUMA. While we are in "The System", we are addicts to "The System" and the only escape from "The System" is NO system.

With co-creation, the dream of life, there is no need to cling onto anything because there is abundance and space for all, once we are prepared to give up our greed and selfishness, fear and uncertainty, etc, etc, and there is no longer the need to worry about not having what we need. Fully conscious, we have all the information we need to co-create the lives we dream of.

The challenge for all of us wanting to get away from constant death, destruction and trauma, is to learn to see the harm for what it is and not to accept it into our lives AND the lives of those around us, which means that we stand up for each other and create the freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance,..... lives we dream of for those around us and not just for us.

There is a MASSIVE difference between "ownership" and Co-Creation

Please read "**The Steps Of Kindom**" and particularly take note of the mud-room.

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

Both the prelude to and the information contained in "IMAGE POWER The Nefarious Tactics Used To Disguise Truth And Distract Us From Remedy" <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8496> explains why they are having no effect and why they are just maintaining and perpetuating "The System" despite their good intentions. The distraction of all our problems are such that they render us incapable of focusing on a remedy that gets rid of all our problems with "one" fatal blow.

We don't need any of these movements. There is a remedy that gets us all out of "The System" and, so far, no one has been able to show us a reason why it will not work. All we need to do is stop putting all our life FORCE energy into "The System" and start putting it into learning to live without "The System" and ONLY temporarily using "The System" where required to get completely out of it, in this life. Our true freedom exists in NO SYSTEM, not a "changed system", a "new" system, another man-made system under another guise.

To us, "The System" of man-made darkness is a tunnel and though we see the light of NO SYSTEM at the end of the tunnel, we live to step out of this tunnel to merge completely with this light in this life.

Prelude to Image Power

This is an example of the symptoms of the effects of image power in our lives and how reaction to trauma is used to manipulate us to further on the agendas of those behind the manipulation.

The tribes of MAN all across Earth, our ancestors, were enslaved through blatant force by the very same people who worship "The System" as it is today, just as they worshiped their system long ago, believing that they are the "Chosen Ones", with the right to control us and force us to do their will, not realising that they have also been brainwashed.

"The System" was created by their ancestors to keep us, the descendants of their slaves, from one generation to the next, enslaved to our masters behind "The System" which has been adapted and adapted and adapted to maintain power and control over us, no matter how we are thinking, feeling and behaving.

To us the occupy movement, petitioning government, protesting, rioting, etc, etc, won't work. This is all about reacting to trauma while we are being manipulated through our heartstrings. We feel that something is not right and we want to do something from the heart to appease our conscience but, because we are in a state of trauma, we cannot see/sense clearly the big picture because we do not see the hidden hands at play manipulating us and so we are easily manipulated, our good intentions being used against us long term.

Let us explain what is really going on here.

Reacting to trauma only feeds trauma. When we fight "The System" we feed "The System" and all the while we're not developing the experience, skills, expertise, resources, man-power, etc, required to live without "The System", meaning being part of a mass exodus out of "The System", back to NO SYSTEM, back to no longer being under the horrific influences of another MANS IMAGE-POWER. All we are equipped for is staying in "The System" and regardless of changes made, continue to follow wherever "The System" goes.

Why are we fighting with "intellectual property" that is man-made IMAGE-POWER (white house, politicians, judges, private-corporations, media, titles, costumes, etc, etc) when we should be directing all our life-FORCE-energy into stepping out of (turning our backs on) "The System" peacefully, quietly, etc, etc, and walking away from it forevermore?

When we fight "The System", resist "The System", asking re-presentatives of "The System" to fix/change things, etc, we are admitting that we have masters, are their slaves, are powerless and hopeless, are traumatised, are incapable of taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY and are still determined to be under limited liability/responsibility PASSING-THE-BUCK, waiting for someone else to get us out of "The System". We are admitting that we are lazy, greedy, selfish and apathetic without direction.

We will never get out of "The System" this way because, all the time we are fighting "The System", we are the FORCE in "The System" that keeps it rolling along, meaning, keeping us glued to it as its slaves.

This is not about the slaves rebelling against their masters under the guise of fighting the government and trying to force change in the government. It is about all of us standing up as the free men and women that we really are and walking the talk of taking full responsibility for our lives, turning away from the privileges, benefits, services and obligations of "The System".

While we are fighting with the government, we are not free. We are still feeding "The System", living off brainwashed-educated-slaves who provide us with all the services and benefits, etc, of "The System", sucking and sucking and sucking off the machines of slavery we call corporations.

Does fighting with the government teach us how to live without "The System" and everything of "The System"????? If so then we are truly free here and now, if not, then we are seriously misguided, sucking off the nipples of private corporations in the business of producing life-FORCE-energy coming from a constant stream of daily hue-man sacrifices (slave-labour) performed at the alters of private-corporations which we use as a fix for our "system" addictions.

While we want govern-MEN-t, while we "occupy" "The System", we are supporting and maintaining "The System".

Those behind "The System" do not care how much we fight and protest because, while we do so, we are still giving "The System" all our life-FORCE-energy. This is what Freemasons/Satanists want us to do, it's planned that way.

Why?????

Because we're still in "The System". Our "FORCE", our life-energy, is still being farmed for "The System" and, no matter how uplifting and appealing to the hearts of the people may seem, with changes made to "The System", we are still in "The System". They take advantage of the goodness that is in most people because it is our goodness and our lack of desire to hurt others that lets them get away with what they do. This has been planned from long ago.

Meaning we are still trapped.

"The System" discriminates because very, very few people actually want to be in positions of power over others, they mostly shy away from it, and very, very few really have the skills with maths and commerce to be able to "succeed" in "The System", and most people don't like taking the life force energy of others and using it for their own "success".

The rape, pillage and plunder, the taking advantage of others, the dog-eat-dog, survival-of-the-fittest mentality of "The System", etc, etc, ONLY suits a very few people who have no qualms about using others for their own agendas - these people are the psychopaths at the top of all "The System" ladders.

Most people naturally dream for simple lives without the demands and pressures of "The System" hanging over their heads.

The psychological tactics of those behind "The System" can be seen clearly in the way we so willingly accept their horrific world of suffering, discrimination, abuse, haves and have nots, etc. We may be shocked at the suffering we see daily but we are so brainwashed and traumatised into thinking that it is "The System" and nothing but "The System" that we never think of our role in all the suffering because it is our combined life-FORCE-energy that is setting all this reaction to trauma into motion.

Why aren't we using our life-FORCE-energy to just do away with "The System" altogether?

While we are all broken down, all individuals (in divide you all s), powerless, we have no community immunity, no coming together as a force to stand up for each other to stop the harm being done to all of us.

Again, this is what they want.

While we are under this state of trauma, we accept all the mantras of all the "Good Guys" who pull at our heart strings all the while they are guiding (manipulating/conning) us towards the next version of "The System", the New World Order, so that the insanity continues, even though it may be portrayed as a "Golden Age".

We fall for them because we are reacting to the trauma we experience every day in "The System" and they seem to be offering us a "way out", although it is not, of course, a way out of "The System".

Watch out for these people who mess with your heartstrings. This is how they get you.

Eventually, it will become obvious that the "Golden Age" is no different to the current version of "The System" because the same people are behind it, pushing the same agendas. Thus the vicious cycle will begin again, with

people becoming dissatisfied as they realise they are still slaves, under the IMAGE POWER of others, to the point where they start petitioning the government (Star Trek like Federation) again, rallying again, protesting again.

War, chaos, confusion, Sound familiar?

Sound like the pattern of every other civilisation ("The System") that has come and gone?

"The System" cannot exist without slaves and rulers, without brainwashed men, women and children becoming the cogs of "The System" machine.

When we stop reacting to all the trauma of "The System", we get the clarity of thought that enables us to see the steps OUT of "The System" so that we can begin healing the damage done both to us and to Earth/Nature.

It is the formula of you reacting to trauma and your good heart that pulls you in, unable to see clearly the consequences of your actions in day to day life that contribute to the problems and maintain "The System" of harm that rules you.

When you are reacting to trauma, you don't notice the manipulation of these people pulling at your heart strings, don't notice that the "Good Guys" are wolves in sheep's clothing, don't notice that they are pulling you, pulling you towards the next version of "The System".

The only way they can pull you in is with this formula and this is why we say watch out for, "We will lead every revolution against us" lackeys, deceivers "Good Guys". They are masters of this tactic and have been doing it for generations upon generations. They start up many of the "anti-system" movements or infiltrate, assimilate and take over those started by genuine people.

While they are pulling at your heart strings, they are using image power, using trauma all around you to keep you in a traumatised state and thus easy to manipulate and control.

Just as the Pol Pot children of Cambodia were forced to walk past the heads of the people of their communities strung up along the pathways to get their water and food, day after day, giving them a constant reminder of their powerlessness against the force of those in power, so we are constantly reminded of our powerlessness with constant images of the suffering of our fellow men and women, as well as nature, animals, forests, oceans, etc, being broadcast daily on our TV sets and in the media.

Amidst all this horror come the "Good Guys" with their feel good messages and their promises of a better life under the New World Order (NWO).

Of course we fall for them!

Unless we wake up and stop the rot.

The most dangerous thing for them is when we get together in numbers (FORCE) and learn how to live as a community without them, without being under the information of their IMAGE POWER, which ONLY comes from exposure to "The System" (their systems/methods of power and control over us), for then they have no power over us because we are no longer giving it to them.

"The System" is an organised machine of slavery, Factory Planet Earth where every corporation practices industrialised slavery, technological shackles and chains.

Thanks to greed, selfishness and trauma addictions, most people keep fighting in "The System" because they do not actually want to give up the benefits, privileges, services and spell-binding-distractions (entertainment, social drugs, booze, pornography, sex, gambling, ownership, supermarkets, etc, etc) of "The System" which is why they keep fighting within "The System".

The only way to be free of "The System" is to withdraw all our energy from "The System".

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Facebook Comments

23rd January 2014

In response to this Facebook post by **Stephen Steurbaut**

<http://www.riseearth.com/2014/01/these-ancient-elongated-skulls-are-not...>

RiseEarth

These Ancient Elongated Skulls Are NOT HUMAN

Posted here: <https://www.facebook.com/WhatOnEarthIsHappening/posts/686582201363839?>



And in response to this comment and video posted by

Suzanne Taylor

<https://www.facebook.com/CropCircleQueen>

and

<https://www.facebook.com/CropCircleMovie>

and

<http://www.cropcirclemovie.com>

posted here: <https://www.facebook.com/CropCircleQueen/posts/10152200809138792> - in reference to a debate involving us "**Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax**" <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

Suzanne said: "People people people. One says white, another says black. One says real, another says fake. Most don't know what they are talking about -- but that doesn't stop them from talking. Better to educate yourself. Here's a

10-minute piece I just put together that says more intelligent things than anyone says in the discussion Capri Adirim points us to -- and then follow a link to watch my documentary:"

Crop Circles Real and Fake - Charles Mallett

We replied to Stephen and Suzanne.....

So you've met something other than a MAN, an alien, reptilian shape shifter, higher being/power, etc, etc, to know the difference? Were you there back then to have had direct experience, 1st party to 1st party? Do you know anyone else you can bring forward as a 1st party, a skull, who was there and can back your claims? Or, can you ONLY bring forward 3rd parties who were not there and who are presently acting as story-telling re-presentatives on behalf of a skull?

They've obviously done a great job brainwashing you thus far.

In the aid of de-programming, let us explain.

Belief is not proof of fact.

In the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is i and (i) all seeing eye (i) is the greatest lie and liar of all.

All storytellers are ALL SEEING the images, the scripts, the stories, the scenes, the props, the characters, the acts, the stages, the "time codes", etc, providing them with the vehicle to perform (set into motion) their (i) in the middle of such storytelling, in the middle of each character they re-present.

You see (see = all see---i---ng i).

ONLY (i) is in the middle of the story-telling, in the middle of whatever (belief, faith, associated opinion) they are peddling (have belief in, have faith in, have associated opinions about).

An example..... little Mary who we can always sense (touch, taste, feel, smell, here, see, through direct experience/perception, 1st party to 1st party) is performing Alice as (i) in the middle of her Wonderland storytelling pantomime, her play, her fantasy.

During all the "time" Little Mary performs Alice in Wonderland we will never be able to sense Alice or any of the characters, props, settings, stages, etc, she is using in her play because they do not exist. Alice in Wonderland is all made up.

We can ONLY sense Little Mary and whatever toys, household furniture, etc, she uses during/for her performance of Alice in Wonderland.

Alice in Wonderland requires 3rd party re-presentatives (actors) to perform this pantomime/storytelling.

Never will a 1st party Alice in Wonderland come forward for us to have a direct 1st party to 1st party experience with.

Only Little Mary can come forward to re-present Alice, to act on behalf of Alice.

In reference to Alice, Little Mary is a 3rd party. No matter how convincing and brilliant Little Mary's performance of Alice maybe, her act will never bring forward Alice as a 1st party, meaning, Alice will never be real/true. We can only hear and see the information of Alice coming from Little Mary's tongue, hands, facial gestures, etc. We will never hear and see the information of Alice coming directly from Alice.

Little Mary is present with the presence of life but Alice is not present with the presence of life.

We can always sense Little Mary but we can never sense Alice or Wonderland and never will.

Alice is NON-SENSE.

Alice has no presence of life to be present (to be sensed) amongst the living, therefore Alice needs the presence of Little Mary's life which provides Alice with the illusion, the matrix impression of a temporary existence amongst sensory reality, amongst the audience, amongst the living, until Little Mary stops acting as Alice. Then Alice fades back to nothing whence she came, the costumes are taken off and are now hanging in Little Mary's wardrobe.

Alice needs Little Mary to set the images of Alice in Wonderland into motion.

Alice and Wonderland can't set their images into motion, they have no free-will, no presence of life.

Little Mary re-presents Alice because this is the only way Alice can appear to have some presence of life. This re-presentation appears all through "The System", as in Joe Smith acting as Constable Smith, or John Dymock re-presenting Senator Dymock.

If we say to you, "That sensory life-form over there is a Daffodil. It is Yellow and is part of this and that and does this and that, etc, etc," and you believe in the storytelling we have offered you, then the next "time" you come across this sensory life-form and you're having a 1st party to 1st party direct experience, your head will be so filled up re-presenting 3rd party storytelling that you will actually disconnect from sensing the information the sensory-life-form is sharing directly with you about its natural purpose for the dream of life.

This is just like you taking a potato sack to completely cover (shroud) the sensory-life-form in darkness.

You have been hooded as in brotherhood, sisterhood, childhood, livelihood, etc.

We have educated/manipulated/instructed/guided you into a shroud of darkness that actually is your all-seeing-(i).

Yes, we tempted you, offered an inducement, but it is you who is setting these hoods of darkness (non-sensory thoughts/images/ideas/stories) into motion.

You are ALL-SEEING THE STORY WE OFFERED YOU.

You took the bait and the hook and you are running with it. As your fishermen, we now completely control you. You are now under our spell. We taught you to spell the storytelling of Alice in Wonderland so that we could put you under our "spell". This is why children are taught to spell to be hypnotised under (put under) the Freemasonic/Satanic spell. It is their (the conquerors) education - they taught you to "spell" to put you under their spell.

Having an innocent child exposed to repetitive storytelling as in reading Alice and Wonderland over and over again is forcing our children under a spell. This is what belief, faith and associated opinion in intellectual property does to us.

Alice and the Yellow Daffodil are apparitions, demons, and while you perform Alice and the Yellow Daffodil your life-force-energy is being sucked from you. The creators or copy-right-holders of Alice and the Yellow Daffodil are vampires receiving and using the life-force energy you provide them with. While you believe in Alice and the Yellow Daffodil you are possessed/shrouded/hooded by Demons.

Did the sensory life-form tell you directly that it is a Daffodil and is Yellow or did we (other men and women) tell you?

You see, you are now under our IMAGE POWER and you are now giving us your life-force-energy. We are now your masters, your vampires. We have captured and kidnapped you and you live for and worship us. We are now your Gods. As you trust us, believe in us, believe in our image-power, you have given us permission to use you as our slave. You are now our robot, drone, re-representative. You are allowing us to continue feeding you with our non-sensory images (our invention) to con you into creating (setting into motion) a make-believe non-sensory-world/matrix which you are falling into further and further and further, down and down and down into a fantasy, through the looking glass of our IMAGE POWER.

What we have done to you is to blatantly hijack the real life-character of a sensory-life-form so that we can impersonate it, acting as an imposter of it, claiming that all the information we are sharing about it is coming directly from the sensory-life-form and is true, when in fact we are lying because we made up all the information (storytelling) out of thin air. We have committed fraud and extortion (exhausting your life-force-energy) and other crimes. We have conned you into becoming a re-representative (robot/drone/actor/slave/renter) of our story-telling which is at the heart of brain-control, thought-control, group/mass-brain-control, trapping millions of victims under our image-power.

All forms of story-telling are "Intellectual Property" which is mostly copy-righted (right of copy).

Up to roughly 1780AD, 99.99% of the total population of MAN all across Earth could not read and write any alphabet language. Even up to 1930 AD still more than 90% were illiterate to alphabet languages. The ancestors of today's supposed 6.7 to 7 billion population of MAN, going back through all recorded his-story/her-story (history) had nothing to do with recording it. They could not do it. All they had was their village/tribal talk/songs/expressions/sounds.

The ONLY ones who could read and write were the owners of the castles, the land-lords, land-barons, aristocrats, royal families, high-priest-hoods & all their scribes and lackeys. They represented roughly 20 per one million of the population of MAN. They ("story-tellers") were the ONLY ones who could record his-story/her-story, ancient or not, in any read and write alphabet language.

The victors wrote ALL the history and it was biased to suit their image-power, their long-term objectives, their intentions. It usually took the better part of 20 years to master the "craft" and "practice" of read and write alphabet languages, including mastering mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry.

Read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry are abominations because they do not exist as 1st parties (sensory-life-forms) to have a direct sensory experience with. They all require 3rd party performers/re-presentatives to set these non-sensory images into motion. This fact clearly demonstrates the hallmark of Satanic/Freemasonic deception, trickery and brain-control (IMAGE POWER).

Only through invitation (invited in / exclusivity / privileges) could anyone learn such "crafts" and "practice" them.

These people, Freemasons/Satanists, are the storytellers (inventors of make-believe storytelling) behind astronomy, astrology, system science, occults, esoterics, civilisations, numerology, myths, legends, archeology, religions, etc, etc..... There are NO 1st parties coming forward for us to have a direct experience with. All information is explained (educated) to us.

We are all the descendants of tribes of MAN all-across-Earth whose ancestors were visited by these story-tellers. They came as missionaries, scientists, botanists, surveyors, etc, etc. They came and went for up to two hundred years while documenting everything in their read and write alphabet languages, recording all the customs, ways-of-life, landscapes, environments, etc, etc, of our ancestors and their ancestral lands. When they finished writing their version of our ancestors his-story/her-story, they sent in their warships and armies to invade, decimate, humiliate, demoralise, destroy, rape, pillage, plunder and enslave our ancestors.

What remained were mainly children, our ancestors, who were then brainwashed/educated into a conqueror's version of their his-story/her-story and gradually through the generations they/we lost true connection with the tongues of their/our ancestral ways. Thanks to the passing down of trauma through the generations, here we all are today waking up and dealing with the powerful effects of trauma, of storytelling making prisoners of billions of us. This horrific, despicable trauma is what we are all dealing with today and what the story-tellers are using to con us into falling for a new one world order.

It is impossible to create a lie without a "time-code" and Freemasons/Satanists use "time-codes" to set their his-story/her-story (story-telling) images into motion, the purpose being to con others into falling under their image-power and thus becoming believers, etc, of a make-believe matrix/world/wonderland. For example, they create the Bible with "time-codes" set throughout the book. Just as the whole of the story of Alice in Wonderland is "intellectual property", is NON-SENSE, the whole of the Bible is "intellectual property", is NON-SENSE too.

There are no 1st parties coming forward for us to have a direct 1st party to 1st party experience with. Only 3rd party actors under costume and title (impostors) can come forward to perform on behalf of all the story-telling characters and events in the Bible. All this is fraud, is lies. There is no one coming forward, a 1st party, who was there.

Imagine you are our child and we're reading the Bible, sharing many "end-time" prophecies (story-telling-image-power) with you, and we tell you that we now live in the year 33BC. If you believe in the "end-time" prophecies and "calendar-time-codes" and grow up passing on this storytelling to our grandchildren, who grow up passing on the same storytelling IMAGE POWER to their children and this brainwashing continues on through all the generations until a generation appears in the "end-times" of this biblical "time-code" who do you think set the "end-times" into motion and created the outcomes of these prophecies/IMAGES????

We (MAN) did, all the believers, all those who had faith and associated opinions.

We are the ONLY common-denominator. We are the only ones present with the presence of life to set these "time-coded-story-telling-images" into motion.

The end-times prophecies are SELF-FULFILLING. Just as Little Mary self-fulfills the ACTS (chapter one, chapter two, etc) of Alice In Wonderland, so MAN has self-fulfilled the ACTS of the Bibles prophecies. The story-telling from MAN to MAN was passed down through the generations set to the "time-code" but at no "time" across all the generations has "time" or "years" or "calendar" or "month" or "end-times", etc, come forward as 1st parties to back the claims of "time" or "years" or "calendar" or "month" or "end-times", etc. They can't because they don't exist. They are all made up. We were ALL conned into creating the outcomes intended by Freemasonic/Satanic story-tellers.

To create a "time code", you need someone trapped in a story of the past, which is a fiction, projecting that story into the future, which is a fiction, which programs how we think, feel and act in present sense. This is how the Matrix is created. Nature can't do this to us because everything of nature is a first party existing only in present sense. The story-telling program can do this because we give the all seeing (i) power over us and, as we are the only ones in present sense, we change our reality from truth to lies. There are no all seeing (i)s in nature.

It ONLY takes one lie/liar to cause all the damage. It doesn't matter how convincing storytelling maybe we must always remain vigilant and discerning, always scrutinising ALL information coming at us from 3rd parties because just one lie/liar buried in a lot of "truthful" information is sufficient to destroy EVERYTHING, including who we really are and what we are really part of. As we often say, the greatest lie/liar is the one closest to the truth. They cause the greatest damage of all.

We have the power to create what we focus on (set images/thoughts into motion) so, if we are focusing on the images of his-story (the Daffodil is Yellow, Crop Circles, Aliens, UFO's, Ancient Skulls, etc.....) and the Bible and what they tell us to believe, and this information is passed down through the generations, this is what we will create. If we believe that the stars have power over our lives, we will let them have power (effect) over our lives because we make it so including making our choices based on what astrology tells us is going to happen. Regardless of how we divide our lives into large or small groups of race, culture, creed, star-signs, numbers, etc, we are at the effect of what we have created. It is ALL SELF-FULFILLING. Conscious or not, we are all at the effect of the images we are setting into motion. We are creating everything.

All this "other world" stuff, including astrology, alien life, etc, is tied to maths, sacred geometry, etc. It is part of the Matrix of story-telling, part of the Wonderland that is "The System" and nothing that we have direct, first party to first party experience of. How can we know that a skull is from an alien or MAN? Do we know what our ancestors looked like? Were we there? Do we know anyone who was there who can give us first-hand information of how our ancestors looked?

When we use his-story, the Bible, ancient texts, system-science, etc, to base our beliefs on, we are relying on story-telling/story-tellers, relying on fraud/fraudsters, relying on lies/liars. Without a first party, every-"time" we dive into science, archeology, carbon-dating, research, history, crop circles, ancient ruins, phenomena, etc, etc, all we've really got are layers upon layers, upon layers, upon layers of lies and fraud, storytellers within storytellers within storytellers putting you under their spells.

And none of this can be pulled off without the use of read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry to con-struct the "story-telling" RULES OF THE DIVIDE which are time, space, levels, planes, dimensions, galaxies, solar systems, planets, weights, measurements, past, future, etc, etc, etc..... Out of all this story-telling come all the occults and esoterics of "The System", out of which come all the astronomy, astrology, numerology, etc, etc, set against the interventions, aliens, etc.

These are all the characters and props on the stage that is "The System", set up for us to perform our all seeing (i) roles in the stories of "The System" just as the characters and props in Alice in Wonderland set up the story of Alice in Wonderland. No matter if you are Christian, Muslim, atheist, New Ager, Buddhist, etc, etc,..... your all-seeing (i) has you trapped in "The System", performing on stage.

We have been conned into accepting that we are tiny aspects in a much bigger story-telling picture, at the effects of greater forces than us, on a journey heading from somewhere to somewhere, meaning we give up full responsibility for everything going on here and now, moment by moment. Instead we wait for self-fulfilling past and future time code saviours and messiahs with magic wands to sort out the mess before they whisk us off to the after life where everything is rosy. This is how we become easily manipulated.

If they can get us to think what they want us to think and get us to set those thoughts/images into motion, we willingly create the outcomes of their images as intended (self-fulfilling). Slaves willingly create a world in their master's image without realising. This is what the all seeing (i) does to us.

When we present this skull as an alien skull, and our "proof" comes from story-tellers, all we are doing is passing on fraud and lies. We need to ask, "Do we have direct, first party experience coming from this skull or have we got this information from another MAN, a story-teller, a 3rd party impostor of a skull, who hasn't had first party direct experience either?" If we are not getting the information directly from the first party skull, from its tongue, etc, then all we are doing is superimposing a hood of story-telling over the skull and making it out that this information is coming directly from the skull. This is fraud and lies.

We can only be conned into the New World Order (NWO = "The System" under another guise) while we believe all these stories about aliens, crop circles, other worlds, dimensions, solar systems, astrological & numerological placements, past and future "time codes", which is why the predetermined, self-fulfilling New Age is creeping into everything with its false "spirituality" and distractions from what is really going on (storytelling tactics) here and now.

When we fall for these stories, and for the story-telling Mark Passios, Kevin Annetts, David Ickes, Santos Bonaccis, Russell Brandts INTEL AGENTS, we are falling for empty intellectual property, for non-sense. No matter how brilliant and convincing they appear, this does not make them true. We have got to recognise the story-tellers for who they are because, while you fall for them, they are messing with your life and the lives of the generations to come.

A lot of the story-telling may be true, in terms of system his-story, especially the exposure of the lies and the methods of "The System" thought control of the past BUT, while we are still focusing on all this, we are still riveted by and reliant on "The System" and ripe to be manipulated into the next version of "The System". We love the story-tellers because of what they are exposing but we fail to see that they have no remedy, only story-telling information that does nothing to set us free.

All the story-telling is set to the time codes and agendas of "The System", to profit "The System" and keep it progressing along its pre-determined path. What is happening right now is that the modern story-tellers are setting up the collapse of the old version of "The System" to make way for the next version. When we all know that those behind "The System" control all information channels, doesn't it seem odd that the David Ickes and the Russel Brands are able to get such massive exposure in the media and stage presentations with barely any bother from the authorities?

Yes, occasionally one of them is pulled into jail for a while or harassed a little but this only enhances their "Good Guy" hero image. And, if you do some research into truly life-changing occurrences, you will find that they are not well publicised and often, that the inventors/instigators, etc, have met with an "accident" which is rarely publicised either.

What you have to notice is that NONE of these "Good Guys" have a remedy that gets us out of "The System" back to NO SYSTEM, back to not being under the image power of another MAN. If they did, their spell would be broken and their roles as story-telling shepherds for the new version of "The System" destroyed. You are no longer under their influence and you are thinking clearly. You are outside the box. There would be no more all seeing (i) in the middle of any story-telling because it would all have been shattered. All they have is their story-telling of "intellectual property". This is how you identify them and rout them ALL out.

They cannot pull off the NWO without the all seeing (i) which is inside the crop circles, quantum physics, aliens, dimensions and planes, higher beings, UFOs, etc, etc, etc..... because it is only while we are fallen into these stories that we can be conned into creating the NWO through our performance of our all seeing (i). It is only while we are in "The System" that we are vulnerable to the story-tellers. Once we have stepped outside their influence, we have departed from the black magic witches and warlocks and the hell they persuade us to create.

The story-telling of the skull is the all seeing (i) of believers in the skull. The story-telling of the crop circles is the all seeing (i) of believers in crop circles. And on it goes.

Crop Circles and ancient skulls require re-representatives (re-presentation of story-telling) because they are not present with the presence of life. Just as the story of Alice in Wonderland has all sorts of events going on, such as the Mad Hatter's Tea Party, all requiring props and characters for the story of Alice to unfold on her journey, so the New World Order has its props, and characters and manufactured events to usher it in as the all seeing (i)s falls deeper and deeper into its stories of its technologies, its environmentalism, its spirituality and oneness consciousness, one earth, its cosmic galactic universe with aliens and higher beings, its ancient civilisations and mysteries, mysteries, mysteries, its crop circles and crystal skulls, etc, etc.

It is all a man-made, staged event. MAN is the ONLY first party. There is no one else there.

Bring forward an experience without MAN being party to that experience.

It is their secret technologies, etc, being used against everyone. Freemasons/Satanists have not provided everyone with full-disclosure. What we don't know is being used against us.

If anyone makes a claim that crop circles are real, or that there are aliens out there (not the man-made hoaxes), or other higher forces creating them, they need to be challenged, asked to bring forward the first parties to their claims so that we can all have direct experience with what they are claiming to be truth. We don't want to hear it from third party re-presentatives. If they are peddling lies, the lies have to be exposed so that we all wake up to them. And if they do bring forward an example of a higher being/power from another world, we need to have some tests for them to make sure that they are not the result of cloning/genetic engineering, etc. For example, we will ask them to move a mountain from one place to another without harming anything.

Finally, where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or exposed to anyone who was exposed to "The System" with all its storytelling, go anywhere in nature to learn about any form of non-sensory information that comes from "The System", without anyone already got at by "System Storytellers", having to explain it to (educate/brainwash/instruct) them?????

Suzanne,

We can create energetic fields. Remember that there is a lot of information as to our technological abilities that are kept out of the public domain. There has been plenty of documented research into people who can project energy. There are many, many patents on abilities/technology, etc, that we are not given full disclosure about. There is plenty of archeological evidence to suggest that, before the fall of the water canopy (the firmament), in "The System" of those "times", we were far more technologically advanced than we are now. Those in the know have energy fields and can project energy beams, wind, etc. They are already showing how they can create extraordinary patterns on water. Who knows what they can do with the frequencies and pulses of HAARP, Project Bluebeam, Reagan Star Wars Laser Satellites and a floating high tech space station?

Just because we are seeing the result of an "energetic process" (as Charles Mallett refers to it) doesn't mean that it is not man made. There is also plenty of evidence that the Germans had "UFO" technology during World War 2, and had ships that hovered and "disappeared" suddenly and made energy impressions (energetic processes). This technology seems to go back to the time of Tesla (and others) from the late 1800s onwards. This was part of the technologies Tesla was working with. Most of Tesla's discoveries (and others) were hijacked and removed from the public domain to be used against us.

Charles Mallett seems to be very sincere and doesn't appear to be making any claims about where the crop circles may originate from, if they are not obviously mechanically made, other than that they seem to be "paranormal" which is only saying that they are outside MAN'S normal experience, which is true under the IMAGE POWER of "The System". That they have messages about MAN'S consciousness is pure speculation, which is story-telling, superimposing a viewpoint/belief-system over the facts. All he is saying is that they are obviously made by some energetic means rather than mechanical. Also, he doesn't seem to be aware of the fact that we cannot rely on most of the his-story we have been taught to base our assumptions on. It is the interpretations and assumptions that we place over our experiences that form our belief systems and the justifications we use to protect them. This is where the problem is.

Also of note is that the crop circles occur in England, the power house of "The System" and the birthplace of Prince William who is already performing Kingly duties and seems to be being set up as the saviour of us all. We sense there is a connection to all of this. Perhaps he will be proclaimed to be the "chosen one" by these so-called "higher powers", or that he has some connection with them, or he is the "victor" in a war against alien invasion. But this is all speculation, of course!

You say that most on the thread you read "**Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax**" do not know what they are talking about. If we are included in that statement, we would love for you to show us where what we say is wrong. If you cannot, then please acknowledge this.

"Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

**Birth of a New Earth with Jeanice Barcelo
Interviewing Arthur & Fiona Cristian**
Love For Life

11th July 2013

**The Dream Of Life Part 6
Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property**
Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

**Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian
Love For Life - 8th February 2012**
95 Minutes 28 Seconds

This next video explains curses

**The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman
Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**
By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

These next three videos expand on the psychological tactics used to manipulate MAN into entering the NWO.

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscription By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards.....

Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrbao

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life



Comment From Kenneth

25th January 2014

Kenneth said..... "Thank you I am free of the images that blind and confuse. I am so close to God and Jesus that sometimes I think I am them but I will look into your links because I love you. I love truth above all because without truth there is no light and no freedom."

We replied.....

You've been terribly deceived (sanitised) - the Freemasonic/Satanic invention and instrument called Jesus, God and The Bible were used to destroy you and they've done a very good job on you. JeZeus never existed.

Remember..... The Thought Of God IS NOT GOD - The Thought Of Jesus IS NOT JESUS - The Thoughts Of The Bible ARE NOT THE BIBLE. The Thought Of Freedom IS NOT FREEDOM..... etc, etc..... Without the living-first party in direct sensory experience, the Thought of the above (and so much more) is the IMAGE-POWER used by Satanists/Freemasons to completely f... you over with.

Apologies for the f.... word but it needed to be used as it clearly and honestly describes the despicable depths these Satanic/Freemasonic agents will go to to completely mess/destroy your real life (who you really are and what you are really part of). The Bible is the Satanic instrument/invention of MANS complete and utter destruction. This is FACT.

The do no harm path out of "The System" is called FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY for everything we think, feel and do. Then there are NO leaders and NO followers, just committed co-creators/team-players living life is a gift, their WHOLE waking life being (living as) a gift (they don't "own" anything because they already have it all) for the benefit of everyone and everything all-around them.

With self-centeredness completely dissolved we can all move forward knowing everyone and everything has freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers.

You have to get past all the fear, get past all the uncertainty amplified by the IMAGE-POWER of "ownerships/belief-systems" that maintain the rules of the divide between MAN and MAN and between MAN and nature/earth, etc....

We cannot bring system-life with all its trauma based images/thoughts to Kindom and expect Kindom to work, it won't, because the trauma we keep reacting too will destroy everything of our natural bonds with Kindom.

The key is this..... We now live for your freedom, for your truth, for your peace, joy, abundance, no loss of uniqueness/originality, for you not having any slaves and rulers in your life..... because if you have all this then we've got it too.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Facebook Comment

20th January 2014

Jinny Freeman posted on Arthur's Facebook Wall

Hey Arthur have you listened to these?

Arthur Cristian

Much of what he peddles is "intellectual property", this says a lot. It seems he has a good heart but there is NO remedy offered that gets MAN out of "The System", to be no longer under the image power of another MAN (NO SYSTEM). "Teachability" is just more "feel good" brainwashing. We (MAN) were never meant to be under the image power of another MAN.

Outside of all our ancestors being invaded, decimated, humiliated, enslaved, etc, the worst thing ever done to all of us is EDUCATION (Teachability/KNOWLEDGE). We were all supposed to be original MAN which can't happen when education is applied. ONLY through direct experience (no 3rd parties - intermeddlers/interceders/interlopers/knowledge/education/teachability in-between you and nature) can we really learn about truth.

As we often say/share..... "It ONLY takes one lie/liar to cause all the damage. Just one lie/liar is enough to destroy the whole of MAN and MANS EARTH. The greatest lie/liar is the one closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all. Unless we use our senses to rout out all the lies/liars we remain/are ruined." Our work covers this ground in great detail. Below are copies of recent Facebook and email posts, comments, videos, podcasts, etc.....

We also checked out what Mark's remedy was.

From his solution page here: <http://www.whatonearthishappening.com/part-1-the-solution>



Part 1: The Solution
What Is Consciousness?
Yin & Yang Energies
The Threefold Nature Of Consciousness
The Triune Brain
The Two Basic Polarities
Direction: Our Guidance System

NO REMEDY PROVIDED..... NOTHING.

*Mark Passio Posted This Comment & Video
On His Whatonearth Ishappening Facebook Wall*



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/WhatOnEarthIsHappening/posts/686582201363839>

16th January 2014

I've posted the video of what is perhaps my "darkest" presentation yet, for the picture that it paints of human origins. The research that I have done over the past 23 years or so has led me to the understanding that non-human life forms were overwhelmingly significant in the creation of the current Human Condition. As with all my other work, I do not ask anyone to believe this, but to do their own research and discover whether evidence exists to support the synthesis which I propose. Enjoy and share.

We've left out all the earlier comments in this thread, go here to read them: <https://www.facebook.com/WhatOnEarthIsHappening/posts/686582201363839>

Arthur Cristian

As far we are concerned Mark Passio Is INTEL. He peddles heaps of "intellectual property" (non-sensory images) and often claims them to be true. Belief is not proof of fact. He also offers NO REMEDY that gets MAN out of "The System". More on this here:: www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203011079697361

21 January at 22:14

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

DONT ATTACK PEOPLE ANYMORE... HE IS TRYING HE SAYS IT IN THIS VIDEO YOU DONT HAVE ALL THE ANSWERS EITHER.....

21 January at 22:45

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

HE SAYS HE DONT HAVE ALL THE ANSWERS HIS A YOUNG MAN AND DOING MORE THAN THE MAJORITY INSTEAD OF ATTACKING PEOPLE AND ALIENATING URSELF WHY NOT ENROL EVERYONE Arthur PLEASE WHAT ARE YOU DOING IS HTIS THE REAL YOU NOOOOOOOOOO UR LOVELY WHY ATTACK WHEN U CAN LEAD

21 January at 22:47

Troy Burke

Arthur Cristian = Typical Armchair Quarterback. The remedy itself is the complete understanding of Natural Law. If everyone comes to understand that, the rest will inevitably fall into place.

21 January at 23:15

Arthur Cristian

Troy Burke - Con-structing the con-cepts/con-structs of "Natural Law" out of "intellectual property" will cause many many lies & liars to be entwined into the storytelling of "Natural Law" causing this man-made "knowledge" to be severely corrupted and FLAWED.

Once we fully comprehend "intellectual property" for what it really is in all its nefarious forms/images (non-sensory thoughts/images) we can use our senses to sense (navigate) our way through all this man-made bullshit back to TRUTH.

It ONLY takes one lie/liar to destroy MAN and the wholeness of MANS dream of life. The greatest lie and liar is the "one" closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all.

The key to our true freedom is routing out all the lies and liars.

The New World Order (NWO) is not the current harm, injustice, cruelty, destruction, chaos, wars, etc, etc, sweeping in and intensifying all across Earth/Nature and effecting MAN almost everywhere, the NWO is the remedy (order) to this "Bad Guys" engineered remedy (chaos - order out of chaos) brought in by all the "Good Guys" who work behind the scenes with all the 'Bad Guys'. They all come from the same Freemasonic/Satanic orders, fraternities, lodges, cults, sects, societies, think-tanks, institutions, etc, etc,.

The NWO is just the storytelling of "The System" under another feel good/god/oneness guise. Learn to recognise ALL the psychological brainwashing tactics being used to con everyone into wanting (dreaming for) the NWO.

Without "The System" their covert tactics will no longer yield them with POWER and CONTROL over all of MAN. Pushing ahead with NO SYSTEM (what we stand/live for) will cause them to revert to overt tactics where everyone will see/know who their real enemy is.

Besides all our ancestors being invaded, decimated, humiliated and enslaved by this Freemasonic/Satanic story-telling agenda, the worst thing ever done to all of us was "education" (STORY-TELLING). It was story-telling that got us all into this mess and if we want to reclaim our true freedom we must learn how to walk away from all forms of story-telling and ONLY then are we really able to reclaim our true freedom and pass it on to our children and the generations to come forevermore.

Mark Passio is a STORY-TELLER, all brilliant-crafty Satanists/Freemasons are masters in the "craft" and "practice" of story-telling (setting non-sensory images/"intellectual property" into motion through belief, faith and associated opinion).

If Freemasons/Satanists can get us to think what they want you to think and get you to set these images into motion (which we do through belief, faith and associated opinion) we will create the outcomes of those Freemasonic/Satanic planted images. Slaves willing create a world (The System") in their masters image without realising. Watch out for

the slight of hand and watch out for all forms of Freemasonic/Satanic con-structed/con-ceived DUALITY tactics, which order out of chaos and divide and rule (as above - so below being "one" of many) emanate from. There tactics are plenty and they con-stantly bombard with their story-telling tactics which are all severely laced with trauma. The "System" is trauma based and everything of "The System" is reaction to trauma.

ONLY in "The System" of limited liability/responsibility with ALL its read and write alphabet languages, and everything derived from them, can we be deceived by story-tellers but when we use our senses to sense our way out of "The System" we return to full-responsibility/liability (NO SYSTEM) co-creating with Nature/Earth where there is no story-telling (NO SYSTEM) and we are no longer at the effect of story-telling.

Story telling will not get us out of "The System" and, if all someone has to offer is story-telling but no remedy, then they have nothing. For more on how these story-tellers of "The System" work, see the Love For Life work and particularly extracts from a debate with Simon Kawai concerning Russell Brand and Kevin Annett www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203011079697361 which clearly shows how system story tellers capture us with their stories of freedom and dissent but have no remedy that sets us free from "The System". Extracts from this debate are posted below.

"Understanding" is useless without action. The thought of freedom is NOT freedom, it's when we set into motion (walk-the-talk) freedom that we are truly free. We can "understand" the laws of nature but unless we learn how to transform our lives to live peacefully with nature, we are still in destruction mode and we are still slaves under the image power of the story tellers. "Understanding" is reaction to trauma which means being under the image power of story telling which is to be spell-bound and enchanted, which is what Mark Passio is doing now, distracting men and women from waking up to remedy.

We are all unique and original, not "one" the same as the next, meaning we were never meant to be under the image power of another MAN, which is what happens under "The System".

22 January at 12:56

Reply To A YouTube Comment

7th February 2014

On YouTube here: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Izj7p0uwKxo>

Harry Krug posted this comment 12 hours ago

co-create?

really?

please ponder this <http://www.servantking.info>

We replied.....

Harry, Marcus has no remedy that gets MAN out of "The System". Marcus promotes ONLY "Intellectual Property" which keeps you trapped in "The System", being manipulated towards the New World Order which is just "The System" under another guise. Suggest you read

IMAGE POWER

**The Nefarious Tactics Used To Disguise Truth
And Distract Us From Remedy**

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8496>

and watch the video

Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>



Marcus says that Belief stands opposed to knowledge. Knowledge IS intellectual property which is totally rooted in belief, which is all about re-presenting intellectual property that are the thoughts and feelings of other men and women telling you how to think, feel and act.

Marcus also says that nothing is ever what it appears to be. This is only true in "The System" which is all about lies and sleight of hand and hidden meanings. Also only true in "The System" is that "thou art not what thou seem'st".

He also says, "The concepts explained in my presentations affect everyone; the people of every nation on earth. Some of these concepts are easy to see once they are exposed, but some are very difficult to grasp. There is a subtlety to them. Right now these concepts are foreign and alien to your way of thinking. These concepts will require you to think like you have never thought before."

Marcus is exposing the methods of the past and how we have been conned under this current version of "The System" but he will never show us a way out because he can't if he is to perform his role as a shepherd of the NWO, an illumined light towards the promised Golden Age. Everything he says here ONLY goes on in "The System" and obviously happens to everyone because we are all at the effect of "The System" He shows us lots of things that are wrong with "The System" but does not explain about e-motion, reaction to trauma, re-presenting intellectual property and image power. He dangles carrots but never gives the whole story. There are thousands of these "we will lead every revolution against us" lackeys/deceivers (the Good Guys) and we have been warning everyone about them and their tactics for years.

We can back everything we say with incontrovertible evidence and the fastest way for you to comprehend why we say what we do is to read our articles, discussions and debates and watch our videos and podcasts. We have been doing this Love For Life work since March 2005 but Arthur has been researching this stuff since the early 70s.

From another Facebook post



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/jabamusic/posts/10152145503653672>

7th February 2014

Androulla Szgorgeous is almost completely lost in STORY-TELLING, that is just about ALL she's got on offer here.

Unfortunately for Androulla, she is in over head and really has little idea as to what is really going on with SENSORY reality, with using our SENSES (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see).

She says she does not want to get into a fruitless debate yet she continues posting her fruitless beliefs without her ability to bring forward the living-sensory first parties (FRUITS) to back ALL her claims.

This MAN senses electricity close or far, can hear its frequencies and can even smell it too. There are many other men and women this MAN knows who can do this too.

Electricity is not INVISIBLE but someone lost to NON-SENSE, of their own making/programming, will have severely restricted the use of their SENSES and be unable to SENSE electricity.

If you rely just on the thought of electricity, the thought (intellectual property") of electricity will NOT help you sense electricity

TRUTH IS SENSORY.

LIES ARE NON-SENSORY.

Also, regardless of whatever is scribbled/coded/marked on paper or electronic digital mediums, filing any paper work or electronic-digital data to any "system" authority/dept/service provider/etc, is confirming that you are their slave and that they are your master. Nothing has changed.

When you really wake up, you SENSE that you are not answerable to anyone (unless you have caused harm) because you are CONSCIOUS that all men are equal, that no MAN is master of another MAN.

Any man-made information (non-sensory images) that compels is Satanically/Freemasonically engineered because it is REACTION TO TRAUMA which is all about being under the influence of the IMAGE POWER (spells) of NON-SENSE, of that man-made information.

To be compelled is to be processing the curse of that lie, of those lies such as filing/serving paper-work for the "name", arguing/claiming/fighting over a "claim"/fine/charge/offer over the "name" made by an authority, etc, over something that happened in the past.

When you are no longer compelled, no longer feel you have to perform, to set into motion non-sensory-images, you are no longer reacting to e-motion, to trauma.

E-MOTION = ecclesiastical motion.

Ecclesiastical motion is an instruction designed to compel you to perform in the way they want you to. This is why they teach you to spell to put you under their spell. We are all compelled by e-motion to behave and obey. Look at the traffic going in and out of a city, all the pedestrian crossings with commanding lights, everyone going to work and coming home, going to church and leaving, getting to school and catching the bus home, going to the shopping centres to buy the same stuff as everyone else, going to the footy or out to a bar like a million other bars or to a night club the same as a million other night clubs, all wearing the official uniform of the night club and drinking the regulation drinks of the night club and falling for the regulation good looks of those around. Or being "alternative" like the millions of other "alternatives" going green and having chooks in the garden and growing some veges in our op shop clothing. Or believing in Oneness and higher beings, ascended masters, crop circles and crystal skulls.

Every letter of "English" is an incantation containing programs of e-motion that are non-sensory meanings, secret instructions you are not educated about and therefore not conscious of the effects that e-motion is having on you. They are the programs of your life, created for you by someone else for the benefit of someone else. They go "right over your head" (so to speak) = you are not there, you are not present. You are under their spell at the effect of their e-motions which you set into motion as dumbed-down hue-MAN. While you are lost in the re-presentation of story-telling, they don't SEE you, the living MAN because you are not present. ONLY the programmed story they have given you is present. While you are in their courts, they are just manipulating your program through e-motion and sending you, and others involved such as bailiffs, etc, on your way to carry it out. If you were present as free MAN, they would not be able to manipulate you.

Only those initiated into these secrets learn the Freemasonic/Satanic "craft" and "practice" behind the codes and symbols they use in English, Mathematics and Geometry/Sacred Geometry. This is all rooted in cryptography, etymology and phonetics. As the letters form words that form sentences, paragraphs, chapters and books and catalogues and libraries, they are building up the codes of e-motion, like building up a software program that does certain things in reaction to buttons being pressed. It is a whole world of e-motion, of incantations that entrance us as we willingly become lambs to the slaughter.

We are being uploaded with information like robots, our disks being changed as necessary to keep us up with the correct program. The layers are the depths of "The System". They become the Bible, Holy Books, Legal Books, etc, etc. Basically they are the instruction manuals for all facets of "The System".

The controllers, those at the "top" know the codes in the languages, the mathematics, the geometry, the architecture, the symbols and the books. They use the same language as us to speak to each other but they are also able to speak in code, in double speak, with forked tongues, discussing our fate in front of us, clearly, in their code telling us what

they are going to do with us and, if we don't object out of ignorance of the codes, we are acquiescing. They are amongst the living dead, controlling the living dead and they don't want to wake us up so they have to be able to talk around us without disturbing our e-motional state.

This compelling, this pull to set the e-motions into motion IS the reaction to trauma. If we weren't reacting to trauma, we would not feel compelled to perform intellectual property at the expense of our lives and all of life around us. We are servants to the e-motion, deep asleep serving our masters in the world that they dreamt for us, which is the whole structure of "The System" with them on top, reaping all the benefits, while the rest of us slave our lives away for a few scraps from the tables. Victims under this spell will be COMPELLED to set the e-motion into motion.

Androulla Szgorgeous is almost completely lost in STORY-TELLING, that is just about ALL she's got on offer here.

Unfortunately for Androulla, she is in over head and really has little idea as to what is really going on with SENSORY reality, with using our SENSES (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see).

She says she does not want to get into a fruitless debate yet she continues posting her fruitless beliefs without her ability to bring forward the living-sensory first parties (FRUITS) to back ALL her claims.

This MAN senses electricity close or far, can hear its frequencies and can even smell it too. There are many other men and women this MAN knows who can do this too.

Electricity is not INVISIBLE but someone lost to NON-SENSE, of their own making/programming, will have severely restricted the use of their SENSES and be unable to SENSE electricity.

If you rely just on the thought of electricity, the thought (intellectual property") of electricity will NOT help you sense electricity

TRUTH IS SENSORY.

LIES ARE NON-SENSORY.

Also, regardless of whatever is scribbled/coded/marked on paper or electronic digital mediums, filing any paper work or electronic-digital data to any "system" authority/dept/service provider/etc, is confirming that you are their slave and that they are your master. Nothing has changed.

When you really wake up, you SENSE that you are not answerable to anyone (unless you have caused harm) because you are CONSCIOUS that all men are equal, that no MAN is master of another MAN.

Any man-made information (non-sensory images) that compels is Satanically/Freemasonically engineered because it is REACTION TO TRAUMA which is all about being under the influence of the IMAGE POWER (spells) of NON-SENSE, of that man-made information.

To be compelled is to be processing the curse of that lie, of those lies such as filing/serving paper-work for the "name", arguing/claiming/fighting over a "claim"/fine/charge/offer over the "name" made by an authority, etc, over something that happened in the past.

When you are no longer compelled, no longer feel you have to perform, to set into motion non-sensory-images, you are no longer reacting to e-motion, to trauma.

E-MOTION = ecclesiastical motion.

Ecclesiastical motion is an instruction designed to compel you to perform in the way they want you to. This is why they teach you to spell to put you under their spell. We are all compelled by e-motion to behave and obey. Look at the traffic going in and out of a city, all the pedestrian crossings with commanding lights, everyone going to wok and coming home, going to church and leaving, getting to school and catching the bus home, going to the shopping centres to buy the same stuff as everyone else, going to the footy or out to a bar like a million other bars or to a night club the same as a million other night clubs, all wearing the official uniform of the night club and drinking the regulation drinks of the night club and falling for the regulation good looks of those around. Or being "alternative" like the millions of other "alternatives" going green and having chooks in the garden and growing some veges in our op shop clothing. Or believing in Oneness and higher beings, ascended masters, crop circles and crystal skulls.

Every letter of "English" is an incantation containing programs of e-motion that are non-sensory meanings, secret instructions you are not educated about and therefore not conscious of the effects that e-motion is having on you. They are the programs of your life, created for you by someone else for the benefit of someone else. They go "right over your head" (so to speak) = you are not there, you are not present. You are under their spell at the effect of their e-motions which you set into motion as dumbed-down hue-MAN. While you are lost in the re-presentation of story-telling, they don't SEE you, the living MAN because you are not present. ONLY the programmed story they have given you is present. While you are in their courts, they are just manipulating your program through e-motion and sending you, and others involved such as bailiffs, etc, on your way to carry it out. If you were present as free MAN, they would not be able to manipulate you.

Only those initiated into these secrets learn the Freemasonic/Satanic "craft" and "practice" behind the codes and symbols they use in English, Mathematics and Geometry/Sacred Geometry. This is all rooted in cryptography, etymology and phonetics. As the letters form words that form sentences, paragraphs, chapters and books and catalogues and libraries, they are building up the codes of e-motion, like building up a software program that does certain things in reaction to buttons being pressed. It is a whole world of e-motion, of incantations that entrance us as we willingly become lambs to the slaughter.

We are being uploaded with information like robots, our disks being changed as necessary to keep us up with the correct program. The layers are the depths of "The System". They become the Bible, Holy Books, Legal Books, etc, etc. Basically they are the instruction manuals for all facets of "The System".

The controllers, those at the "top" know the codes in the languages, the mathematics, the geometry, the architecture, the symbols and the books. They use the same language as us to speak to each other but they are also able to speak in code, in double speak, with forked tongues, discussing our fate in front of us, clearly, in their code telling us what they are going to do with us and, if we don't object out of ignorance of the codes, we are acquiescing. They are amongst the living dead, controlling the living dead and they don't want to wake us up so they have to be able to talk around us without disturbing our e-motional state.

This compelling, this pull to set the e-motions into motion IS the reaction to trauma. If we weren't reacting to trauma, we would not feel compelled to perform intellectual property at the expense of our lives and all of life around us. We are servants to the e-motion, deep asleep serving our masters in the world that they dreamt for us, which is the whole structure of "The System" with them on top, reaping all the benefits, while the rest of us slave our lives away for a few scraps from the tables. Victims under this spell will be COMPELLED to set the e-motion into motion.

The Pull Of E-Motion

Fear/trauma is the program of e-motion set into motion. The e-motion is what binds us to "The System" and the system way of life. This includes smoking dope, drinking alcohol, eating cooked, distorted food and allowing other toxins into our bodies. We become blind to their effects on us as we are pulled senselessly towards the "The System", like metal filings drawn to magnets. Belief, faith and associated opinion in intellectual property also keeps our thinking clouded as we are unable to see the big picture and the effects of what we are believing in.

All that e-motion is story-telling, which is all most of us have known all our lives. Breaking the hold of e-motion is terrifying and takes great courage as most of us do not know who we are without our story-telling. Our e-motions keep us clinging on, clinging on, clinging on, even if we can think clearly enough to see our shackles. While we are drowning in our e-motions, we will never be able to co-create the lives we dream of, because we will not be prepared to let go of "The System" which is what we have to do.

Our e-motions confuse us, disempower us and keep us in an eternal victim state, where there is always someone else to blame for our predicament. Our heads are so filled with all our story-telling going around and around our heads that we are unable to sense the MAN buried beneath the trauma, unable to feel our strength to the point where we give in or self-destruct, in the worst case, committing suicide. We are all MAN, but we have forgotten how to feel who we really are. The pull of the e-motion is just too strong.

True peace and joy on a consistent basis is not something most of us have experienced as it is lacking in all of our lives. The joy of a baby is felt over the system story telling briefly, but the system pressures and worries soon come back to press on us daily. The magnet pulls us in again and again and again until we either learn to let it go or until it kills us. There is nowhere for this trauma to go except between our ears because it has no life in the dream of life. It resounds around our brains, echoing to and fro and keeping us paralysed with fear/trauma. It cannot rest because it has no natural home and needs us to keep listening to the echoes to appear to exist. How much of our life force energy is given to this story-telling??????

Even when people realise that something is wrong, most of them are too scared to let go of "The System", which is why so many communities with good intentions fail; everyone brings their system baggage with them and this is what runs the show, because they have too much fear to stop contracting with "The System". They don't know any other way and they don't want to. This is what fear/trauma does to us. This is why there are NO successful Kindoms, communities that are completely out of "The System" with all its e-motion.

This pull of e-motion is what constructs the ego, the mind, the intellect, the subconscious, the strawman, etc. We dream of freedom from our shackles but cannot see the shackles clearly enough to learn how to unlock them. Those behind "The System" know how it works which is why they keep prodding us, keep the trauma coming, keep doing their sacrifices, all so that we keep reacting to trauma

Many people have come into our lives wanting to do Kindom, but most run very quickly back to "The System" because the pull of the e-motion is so strong. The trauma that is the magnet is what makes us greedy, selfish, arrogant, ignorant, righteous, etc, because only a hue-man with distorted e-motions can survive in "The System".

If people cannot face and overcome this trauma, they will be obliterated either by Earth changes or by Genocide or will be forced to live under the NWO where our lives now will look like roses compared to the lack of freedom they are planning for the few who survive the upheavals.

While we want "The System", we have to deal with the trauma. If we want remedy we cannot trust ANYTHING of "The System" and have to let go, let go, let go until the trauma has no effect on you anymore and you can clearly see the bigger picture of what needs to be done and you DO it, no matter what.

Whatever we love about "The System", whether land or homes or money that we own, belief systems we are attached to, is this trauma and whatever of "The System" that we continue to set into motion is LIES and trauma and fear and total destruction to sensory life. It is the dominant power.

People say they are "conscious" and that we are all "One" or that they are "saved", or they have their retirement plans in place, etc, etc, but they are lying because, even all the charities and other system good deeds cannot hide the horror behind it all. This is why everyone driven by e-motion is false and insincere.

These e-motions are demons, crafted by Satanic/Freemasonic rituals and directed to plague us. They are programmed to exist only in "The System", bringing the intentions of the High Priests of "The System" into our brains to program us and keep us maintaining "The System" which is the dream of those behind "The System". Demons are introduced through remote projection, remote viewing and remote control, and through education, whether at school or through the media and all those around us already infected. It is a psychic virus = PSYCHIC REIGN.

When you are feeling confused, lonely, angry, depressed, righteous, judgemental, selfish, etc, you are under the control of a demon, under a psychic program attack in the war that all those behind "The System" are waging against all their brothers and sisters. We are the only ones who can set thoughts into motion so we charge these impure and sincere thoughts with our life force energy and become that distortion.

All intellectual property is crafted out of this demonic energy, the black magic witches and warlocks stirring their cauldrons of letters and words as they cast spells to possess you, possession (posses-SION/ZION). Whenever you meet someone in costume and title, acting under the spell of their system role, they are under possession of demonic energy because they are re-presenting "The System" that is a lie, that does harm and that destroys life. Anyone peddling intellectual property is doing the same.

All the "we will lead every revolution against us" lackeys can do is reveal the demonic possession of the past using the demonic possession of the present while introducing the new demonic possession of the future. They can never give you relief from demonic possession because it is their job to keep you under demonic possession that is, within "The System".

When you wake up you are no longer reacting to trauma which means that you are no longer under the spell and therefore are free of trauma, free from reaction to trauma and free from the spells that were compelling you to support "The System" even though it was enslaving and killing you. Here and now, in present-sense, you are FREE MAN which means you are no longer of "The System" of TRAUMA (no longer a drone/robot/slave/renter/person/strawman/etc). You realise that everything of "The System" is an e-motion program that is reaction to trauma. If you are no longer reacting to trauma, you have no need to file paperwork asking for or demanding your freedom. If you know you are free, you do not have to ask or tell anyone. To do so is to admit that they are your masters.

"The System" is trauma based and everything of it is reaction to trauma.

To re-present" intellectual property" is the effect of e-motion upon us. This process of e-motion is called STORY-TELLING, which is what everyone is doing in "The System".

Almost every IMAGE/THOUGHT/IDEA Androulla Szgorgeous is setting into motion in this thread is e-motion, is story-telling. There are hardly any unique, original thoughts/dreams on offer and being set into motion by her. She is still under the extreme influence of the IMAGE POWER programmed for her by her masters. Suggest you read IMAGE POWER and watch the video "Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property" and WAKE UP.

The Satanic world is constructed entirely out of thoughts that are not embodied in any sensory life form. They are non-sensory. They are just programs created by another MAN to compel you to perform the e-motion of that MAN'S intention. There is no direct experience through a sensory life form to be had with any of these thoughts. They are only accessible to us through other men and women, third parties, both performing them and seducing us to perform them too. Nothing else is going on.

When we remember who we are, everything that we create is a gift of sensory life set into motion to co-create and expand the sensory dream of life. There is no e-motion involved. Everything of sensory life can touch, taste, feel, smell, hear and see our creations and benefit from them without being harmed. This does not happen when we set intellectual property and e-motion into motion because we are destroying our sensory lives and those of the sensory life forms around us as we destroy sensory life to create the settings and props of "The System", such as the Bible, Church, schools, banks, etc. Relying on the thought of the Bible will not help you live/sense truth and will not provide you with a remedy.

The whole world of the Bible is e-motion set into motion by Bible believers/ robots. Nothing unique and original here. Only e-motion creates a pattern of sameness.

We are still not completely free because we are still affected by the trauma of "The System" resounding in us and those around us. We willingly chose to stay in "The System" to shine a light into the darkness to reach anyone trying to break out of the spell and willing to do what it takes to heal the damage done. We suffer for doing this work but we don't let it stop us because we realise that freedom is a team effort and that we cannot be free while our brothers and sisters are not free. However, we have a very clear vision of how to get out of this mess, we can see the light at the end of the tunnel and be that light in this life.

Everything of "The System" is that compelling e-motion. You cannot rely on intellectual property to set you free from trauma because it is trauma compelling you to listen to the "we will lead every revolution against us" deceivers and continue the dance towards the New World Order. Refer to Image Power again.

What the "we will lead every revolution against us" deceivers all have in common is that they pull at MANS heart-strings while conning us to react to trauma which leads us to accept and create the remedy that is the New World Order which is just "The System" under another feel good/god/oneness guise.

When you wake up you are no longer reacting to trauma which means that you are no longer under the spell and therefore are free of trauma, free from reaction to trauma and free from the spells that were compelling you to support "The System" even though it was enslaving and killing you. Here and now, in present-sense, you are FREE MAN which means you are no longer of "The System" of TRAUMA (no longer a drone/robot/slave/renter/person/strawman/etc). You realise that everything of "The System" is an e-motion program that is reaction to trauma. If you are no longer reacting to trauma, you have no need to file paperwork asking for or demanding your freedom. If you know you are free, you do not have to ask or tell anyone. To do so is to admit that they are your masters.

"The System" is trauma based and everything of it is reaction to trauma.

To re-present" intellectual property" is the effect of e-motion upon us. This process of e-motion is called STORY-TELLING, which is what everyone is doing in "The System".

Almost every IMAGE/THOUGHT/IDEA Androulla Szgorgeous is setting into motion in this thread is e-motion, is story-telling. There are hardly any unique, original thoughts/dreams on offer and being set into motion by her. She is still under the extreme influence of the IMAGE POWER programmed for her by her masters. Suggest you read IMAGE POWER and watch the video "Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property" and WAKE UP.

The Satanic world is constructed entirely out of thoughts that are not embodied in any sensory life form. They are non-sensory. They are just programs created by another MAN to compel you to perform the e-motion of that MAN'S intention. There is no direct experience through a sensory life form to be had with any of these thoughts. They are only accessible to us through other men and women, third parties, both performing them and seducing us to perform them too. Nothing else is going on.

When we remember who we are, everything that we create is a gift of sensory life set into motion to co-create and expand the sensory dream of life. There is no e-motion involved. Everything of sensory life can touch, taste, feel, smell, hear and see our creations and benefit from them without being harmed. This does not happen when we set intellectual property and e-motion into motion because we are destroying our sensory lives and those of the sensory life forms around us as we destroy sensory life to create the settings and props of "The System", such as the Bible, Church, schools, banks, etc. Relying on the thought of the Bible will not help you live/sense truth and will not provide you with a remedy.

The whole world of the Bible is e-motion set into motion by Bible believers/ robots. Nothing unique and original here. Only e-motion creates a pattern of sameness.

We are still not completely free because we are still affected by the trauma of "The System" resounding in us and those around us. We willingly chose to stay in "The System" to shine a light into the darkness to reach anyone trying to break out of the spell and willing to do what it takes to heal the damage done. We suffer for doing this work but we don't let it stop us because we realise that freedom is a team effort and that we cannot be free while our brothers and sisters are not free. However, we have a very clear vision of how to get out of this mess, we can see the light at the end of the tunnel and be that light in this life.

Everything of "The System" is that compelling e-motion. You cannot rely on intellectual property to set you free from trauma because it is trauma compelling you to listen to the "we will lead every revolution against us" deceivers and continue the dance towards the New World Order. Refer to Image Power again.

What the "we will lead every revolution against us" deceivers all have in common is that they pull at MANS heart-strings while conning us to react to trauma which leads us to accept and create the remedy that is the New World Order which is just "The System" under another feel good/god/oneness guise.

Another post taken from Arthur's FB wall....

3rd & 4th February 2014



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10202990554312892>

There is a massive difference between reaction to trauma and co-creation.

They both contain information.

One is full of trauma while the other one isn't.

"The System" and everything of "The System" is trauma based information. This includes all the read and write alphabet languages, the mathematics, the geometry and everything that forms the values and belief systems of peoples lives under "The System".

What is maths for?

Commerce.

1, 2, 3 is commerce which is all based on trauma, on haves and have nots, on better or worse, etc, etc.

The alphabet language is law, force, thought control, compelling us to comply and re-represent the emotion (emotion, ecclesiastical motion which is a trauma based image we have been seduced into reacting to).

We form our whole lives out of this, "buying" our homes, getting food on the table, paying our children's way in "The System".

Behind all this is the fear of not having any of this. Most people work hard but "The System" is designed so that only a very few can ever have really comfortable system lives. Most have to struggle, to settle for second best.... or third, fourth or fifth best.

We are educated slaves.

If you take any system information/thought/image and take it back, peel the layers back to its rotten heart, you will find that it is all trauma based.

Here is the challenge; since the co-creation of the MAN that we are, how many sunsets and sunrises have we been hammered with this stuff? With this trauma? How many seconds of minutes of hours of days of weeks of months of years have our brains been saturated with "intellectual property" to the point where it is very difficult to work out what is "intellectual property" that we have learned and been trained to react to, and what is our unique, original thoughts/dreams of MAN.

If we want to live lives without "The System", without the force and trauma, we have to learn to recognise all the harm of "The System", all the harmful thoughts and images that keep us creating "The System" so that we can create something different from "The System".

There is NOTHING from "The System" that will help us create lives of peace, joy, freedom.....etc. because everything of "The System" is designed for "The System" to keep us in "The System", to perpetuate what we've got now. Peel back the layers upon layers behind the church or the synagogue or the temple or the mosque or a new age center, etc, etc, what do we find applied in everyday practical sense? "The System". All trauma based information exists ONLY for/inside "The System", never will it be found outside of it.

With reaction to trauma, we cling to what we feel we "own" whether it is a belief system, land or others. This is all non-sensory-information, all story-telling that has us cling because we believe we have to cling if we are to survive the trauma of "The System".

The whole of the Bible is trauma based information and yet a New Born Christian clings onto the belief in an after life, in heaven, because he/she believes he/she is saved. However, these beliefs, these reactions setting the trauma into motion, are coming out of the trauma of living under a system of information that re-presents hell in present sense, that causes mass destruction, that brainwashes and that has no hesitation about using force to keep everyone in line.

The spell of the Bible locks people into believing they are "saved" because of the fear of not wanting to go to hell that has them be "saved" when they fall into the information of the Bible. This is trauma based and everything that propelled them towards being saved is trauma based. While they continue to re-present this "intellectual property" they are locked in.

The love and the goodness of MAN can create anything and that love and goodness is harvested and trapped by those of "The System" to use for their nefarious purposes, to take the stories of a good MAN and turn him into the Jesus of the Bible and the Church and use that IMAGE POWER to keep us under their thumbs.

As good people give their love and energy to the IMAGE POWER of the Church and Jesus and to the images of healing, create those healings and experience them because we set them into motion.

We could take the image of a dog and worship it (IMAGE POWER), direct all our life-force-energy with everything good about us into the IMAGE POWER of the dog and by putting all our life-force-energy into the IMAGE of the Dog, with our free will, we give it power to create healings and miracles all around.

This is how all the IMAGE POWER apparitions of a heaven, a God, a Virgin Mary, a bleeding Jesus crowned and nailed on a wooden cross, a weeping Mary made out of concrete, an archetypal being, higher powers, aliens, reptilian shape-shifters, etc, etc, are created too.

It is the goodness of our hearts, our virtues of love in motion backed by our life force energy that cause the changes to occur and if we dream for Kindom/Do No Harm Communities, for the fruition of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers, we can make any change we want, IF we just stop reacting to trauma, STOP bringing trauma information into any system remedy we dream for.

Of tens of thousands currently in performance, Crypto-Currency is just another belief system coming out of "The System", based on trauma, on the fear of not being able to live without some sort of rules and regulations.

Bring on the new version of "The System".

So far, just about everyone is welcoming it with open arms because they are not prepared to look at their TRAUMA. While we are in "The System", we are addicts to "The System" and the only escape from "The System" is NO system.

With co-creation, the dream of life, there is no need to cling onto anything because there is abundance and space for all, once we are prepared to give up our greed and selfishness, fear and uncertainty, etc, etc, and there is no longer the need to worry about not having what we need. Fully conscious, we have all the information we need to co-create the lives we dream of.

The challenge for all of us wanting to get away from constant death, destruction and trauma, is to learn to see the harm for what it is and not to accept it into our lives AND the lives of those around us, which means that we stand up for each other and create the freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance,..... lives we dream of for those around us and not just for us.

There is a MASSIVE difference between "ownership" and Co-Creation

Please read "**The Steps Of Kindom**" and particularly take note of the mud-room.

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

This debate goes into this subject too

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

And Raymond Karczewski

Starting 13th May 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

Control The Land

And You Control MAN On The Land

Displace MAN From Land

And You Turn MAN Into Slaves

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

All the best

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

Reply To A Facebook Comment

Extracts taken from a debate with Simon Kawai

Link:



Link: https://www.facebook.com/skaiwai/posts/10151794090626299?comment_id=2819...

27th November 2013

Simon, supporting "The System" information promoted by Russell Brand and Kevin Annett and Crop Circles is more than enough proof of their and your support for "The System". Kevin Annett keeps all his victims glued to "The System" with no way out of it. The church IS "The System" and all the wrongs perpetrated by its priests are the "nature of this beast" that is "The System".

We encourage others not to focus on fighting, arguing and claiming over issues involving priests, churches, politicians, public servants, executives, etc, etc, etc..... because, when we do so, in present-sense we continue feeding "The System" with more and more of our life-force energy with no remedy that actually gets us out of "The System" forevermore.

Glued under the "spells" of IMAGE POWER and with no other option available (we have not created one), we become highly vulnerable and susceptible to being conned, misled, used and abused by those wielding immense NON-SENSORY IMAGE POWER into accepting, creating and going with another version of "The System" with its FORCE still in power behind the scenes.

When we are determined to create a life-is-a-gift-do-no-harm way of life, as we set sensory-life into motion all around-us in present-sense, we get back an abundance of pure and sincere (not corrupted, do no harm, life is a gift) creation of nature (sensory-life) all around us too. Nature, earth, food, water, tribes, community, etc, are sensory-life (sensory-life-forms). If we direct all our waking life into focusing on co-creating organic food-forests, etc, in present-sense we get back a vast abundance of living food that is pure and sincere, something we have been directly experiencing for "2 years now". If we focus on creating eco-friendly homes and practice living peacefully with nature, we will experience the fruits and the talents/abilities of that as we stop causing so much destruction and become more and more attuned to nature/sensory-life.

BUT, when we set "The System" into motion with all its priests, churches, conspiracies, crimes, distractions, dramas, issues, concerns, "who did it", "who to blame", controversies, harm, etc, we get back an abundance of NOTHING, of nothing real. Sensory-life has been abandoned, ignored and rejected and thus we continue being trapped in a dead-world of our own making. We can be distracted and absorbed in the storytelling work of Kevin Annett, etc, but all the time spent is worth NOTHING. In present-sense reality, we have not learnt how to live peacefully while taking full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do. Practice, practice, practice at NON-SENSE and FICTION is all we've got and setting fantasy, illusion and delusion into motion is all we are good at; we have no living practice, practice, practice at co-creating sensory-life. We are equipped ONLY for setting into motion robotic system lives. We are not skilled co-creating (with) nature, living completely apart from "The System".

Your use of slander is consistent as well.... "quasy hate list" being one example of many. We don't hate anyone Simon and we are not party to anything quasi either. You suggest that you don't support "The System" but where are the fruits coming from your labours that are setting into motion the steps to do away with "The System"? We do not see any. All we see from you is support of those still firmly entrenched in and supporting "The System". It's no different to Max Igan saying he doesn't support "The System" but doing nothing to expose how "The System" traps us and the steps we can take to free our lives from those traps so that we can walk away from "The System".

This is what we do, Simon. We expose the psychological tactics that the architects and beneficiaries behind "The System" use to keep us willing, resigned or as compliant robotic slaves in their system so that people can recognise

how and why they are trapped. And some of those traps are the freedom/truth/alternative movement and those heroes such as Russell Brand and Kevin Annett. While we are busy being distracted from creating non-system do-no-harm lives by the mysteries of crop circles or Russell Brand's latest dazzling interview, we are not creating non-system do-no-harm lives. We are being distracted. If we are ever to get out of "The System" we have to focus on and practise, practise, practise getting out of "The System", not on all the side shows of "The System".

Why do we say you support "The System"? Because you promote Kevin Annett, Russell Brand and the mysteries of crop circles. They are all side shows that keep us distracted from creating non-system do-no-harm lives. Do you have a remedy to share to get us all out of "The System"? If so, we haven't heard about it. Regardless of your sentiments, without a documented remedy demonstrating everyday practical sense applied, your focus defaults to (appears to be entirely within) "The System" as that is all the fruits of your labour you've presently got on offer Simon. Not hard to figure out.

Inside "The System" we cannot create lives of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality and no slaves and rulers for everyone and everything because the intentions behind the architects and beneficiaries are not about such outcomes, hence the extensive education/brainwashing required over many, many years for men and women to be equipped to perform system lives throughout their waking lives.

The Do-No-Harm-Community/Kindom remedy we live for, which we don't claim exclusivity, privileges, ownership or benefits over, is completely outside "The System" and it meets the essential criteria that almost everyone dreams for..... "freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality and no slaves and rulers for everyone and everything". This means we have taken full-responsibility to both expose all the nefarious psychological tactics used to keep everyone deeply compromised and trapped in "The System" and provide direction to inspire those who dream for freedom, truth, peace,....., how to get out of "The System" without compromising or going against the essential criteria forming Kindoms.

And yes, as many of us are waking up in the middle of "The System" lies recognising we are deeply and severely compromised, without ever having been provided with idiot-friendly full-disclosure since early childhood, we see that a transition is required to step out of "The System" with all its slave-making education back to nature. And as you already know, we already cover the background to this subject in great detail as can be found amongst many of the Arthur & Fiona Cristian Love For Life articles, debates, discussions, videos, podcasts, etc.

Kevin Annett & Russell Brand are not equipped to live outside of "The System", they are equipped to live ONLY inside "The System". All the fruits of their labour clearly reveals this fact. What about all the fruits of your labour Simon, please show us in everyday practical-sense applied, how you and family are being equipped to live completely outside "The System" of harm-doing down-the-line???? Without the relentless day-after-day-after-day-after-day passion, focus, devotion and determination at play, how will Kevin, Russell & yourself be equipped to live outside "The System"???? And how can you all inspire others to live likewise???

Remedy starts where we are, here and now, whatever our situation. We will never be able to help the "global" problem while our local situation is not working. It is only when we have local communities living peacefully with nature, growing food forests, building natural, do-no-harm homes and using true alternative (DO NO HARM) energy if we haven't yet learnt to do without it that we can help those further afield. Trying to help those further afield while our local community is a mess does nothing but continue the mess. If we all took care of our local communities, there would be no messes.

Image power is just a program and if people can be persuaded to follow that program, unable to see the bigger picture of why that program exists and who is behind that program, they can easily be seduced into giving up their life-energy to the makers of the program who use it for their own betterment, which means using it against those who have fallen for their program. "The System" is a Russian doll of programs within programs that may seem unconnected but are actually all the agendas of "The System" in different guises.

These programs include the "Good Guys", those out there supposedly promoting the downfall of "The System" and "remedies" to our problems (Russell Brand, Kevin Annett) AND the "Bad Guys" who go after them, who entertain us with their wickedness in the same way that the villain entertains the audience at a pantomime. How we love to boo them as they go after our heroes and how we love to defend anyone who has hero written on his forehead, without bothering to check if he really is a hero or just the villains half-brother in disguise.

Those in power behind "The System", those energy reapers, create the problems that need the heroes and then provide us with the heroes with "remedies" to keep us distracted from the fact that it is their system causing all the problems, not the "Bad Guys" that the "Good Guys" go after. By controlling both the "Good Guys" and the "Bad Guys", those in power behind "The System" control all the outcomes of what happens within "The System". Spellbound by the

stories acted out before our eyes, we remain deeply asleep with very little chance of waking up to the charade unless we start to use our brains, senses and examine what is really going on around us.

MAN has known only these horrific despicable programs for generations. The tool sets we have been given and taught to use are useful only for robotic-life in "The System". If we want to get out of "The System", we need to update our tool sets with getting-out-of-"The System" tools. Unless we can get below the surface of what appears to be going on, we will be forever in the audience of the pantomime, watching the heroes and villains, cheering and booing, while nothing changes except the costumes and titles because they are still performing the script of "The System".

While we are lost in re-presentation of story telling (education), we lose our consciousness of reality, of real sensory life, because we are not using our senses. We are just parroting off someone else's intellectual property that has been copyrighted by them. We do not need to use our senses and have direct experience in "The System" because we just need to remember the stories we have been taught and re-present them/perform them. This is how we find our roles in "The System" and live them out for a lifetime. This is all rooted in trauma and our reactions to trauma, as we have discussed previously in our work.

You say our posts are long-winded. Yes, they can be long. Why? Because we want to be very clear in what we say, to explain fully where we are coming from and avoid non-comprehension. We have all been brainwashed in system thinking for years and years and years. Until we start waking up, this is all we know. We have to counteract that because our work is not about system thinking so it takes a lot of explaining. Also, aware that there may be people who are unfamiliar with our work reading, we like to make the insights and ideas we are talking about very clear. We do not set out to be "long winded", only to be as clear as possible and to cover points and questions raised by those in the thread.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

From this same Simon Kawai thread.....

Simon, you obviously don't have to agree with us and what we are experiencing through our senses, but please don't assume our intentions for posting. We are interested in discussion because this is how we all learn but you are now making claims about us - that we are trying to attract attention to our "beliefs". Can you back this claim?

Maybe Brand is innocent of what he is caught up in but he is, none the less, promoting a global system to replace the current system that he so eloquently disparages.

Interesting that one of the interviews is on BBC Newsnight. Is this the same BBC that showed footage of the 9/11 Building 7 being demolished before it officially "happened"? Is this the same BBC that is known for the intensive paedophile networks behind it and for the sexual symbols and suggestions in their many children's programs over many, many years? Not to mention drug references. Anyone remember "The Magic Roundabout"?

The BBC is one of the most powerful, worldwide instruments of the Freemasonic/Satanic/Tavistock propaganda machine. But now they suddenly stand for freedom of speech so they are letting Brand talk about revolution, inciting acts of terrorism (under their statute laws) and having it broadcast across Earth? Maybe. But then maybe pigs might fly too. How did Brand get a get-out-of-jail card when many others have been destroyed for suggesting and passionately promoting far less radical action? Refer earlier posts in this thread.

It's all very easy to get excited by someone saying inspiring revolutionary things and pointing out the inequalities and privileges and exclusivity of "The System" but it is wise to look at the scenery and backdrop they have been given to present their psyop programming speeches.

From our perspective and the perspective of a few people we know who have watched it, the interview with Paxman looked extremely contrived, if not scripted to an overall theme with an intended outcome. Where are we given full disclosure of the intentions behind this interview? Could it not be to titillate and stir up the sentiments in the millions who watch the BBC, YouTube, etc, so they become ripe for revolution and ready to accept the first man or woman who seems to have an alternative without really thinking it through?

Remember - we are not used to freedom. We have not had freedom for many, many generations so for many of us it is hard to get a grasp of what freedom really is, especially with all the generations of intensive brainwashing which is

all we have to rely on as tools to create our lives out of and base our decisions on, including listening to Brand on system TV spouting system rhetoric.

The only way to create the NWO is to brainwash us into wanting and accepting it because they can't do it without us. Most people cannot imagine being fully responsible for their lives and answerable to NO ONE. When we are truly free we are answerable to NO ONE, NO SYSTEM, NO AUTHORITY, NO ADMINISTRATION. We are only answerable to our consciences which tell us the truth of do no harm and life is a gift, if we listen carefully and don't cover them up with lots of justifications for our greed and selfishness.

We attune with the virtues of love, of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness and originality, no slaves and rulers for every one and everything, which are life is a gift and do no harm.

Reverse speech is rooted in intellectual property, mathematics, 0 to 1, (reactions to trauma/e-motion) invented and administered by, guess who, the architects of "The System". It has no soul to connect with and will not help you to use your senses to feel the intention behind those we are listening to, which we have to learn to do because they never tell us their true intentions because, if they did, we would tell them where to go.

This is how they keep covert control. If they had overt control, they would just bash us and not bother to keep their intentions secret - it would be out in the open for all to see and we would know clearly who our enemies are.

What is reverse speech doing to solve the problems we all face, particularly those without food, water or shelter? How is reverse speech helping those being raped, pillaged and plundered by the force behind "The System"?

The letters and phrases of the English language have codes, meanings not taught to the uninitiated but to the initiated, like David Icke, who have "eyes to see". They can decode what is being said, they comprehend the doublespeak. Many Judges, barristers, politicians, professors, experts, priests, journalists, etc, communicate openly with each other in front of us, appearing to say one thing while actually communicating coded messages with totally different meanings.

We dropped a bombshell in the Supreme Court in 2006, when we filed papers that spoke volumes to them in "their" language. The codes were clearly revealed. The judges fled the courtroom. They could only ignore the paperwork containing the codes of "their" old/middle English language. But there is no soul in any of this either - they cannot communicate soul to each other, only intellectual property and the compelling e-motions (ecclesiastical motions) that cause them and others to set into motion the communication of those intentions.

The only way we can sense the true intentions of others is to use our senses to connect with them. There is nothing in "The System" that teaches us to do this. Non-sense ("intellectual property") cannot tell us about sense. Darkness only communicates darkness - there is no light, only "illuminated" light that is the reflection of e-motion (reactions to trauma).

The only way to unravel these people is to step right outside the box of all of "intellectual property" that is "The System".

Where we are coming from is outside the box of system thought control, using our senses to feel/sense the true intentions of others, including Brand and Paxman. This has never failed us. We are sharing what we sense. What you and others do with that is up to you.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Link: https://www.facebook.com/skaiwai/posts/10151794090626299?comment_id=2819...

*From a November 2013 Facebook Post
On Arthur's wall*

.....

It wasn't pieces of paper (NON-SENSE) and whatever was/is scribbled on them (NON-SENSE) that invaded all the lands across Earth and decimated, humiliated, raped, pillaged, plundered and enslaved all the tribes of MAN and it WILL NOT be pieces of paper ("The System") or electronic digital data ("The System") and whoever is promoting remedies reliant on "The System" that will set MAN free from the FORCE behind "The System" of NON-SENSE.



The remedy can ONLY be found outside of all "The System" brainwashing/braindirtying you have received ALL your waking-life which means you have to use your SENSES and NOT rely upon ANY man-made CON-struct/CON-cept (inventions) to navigate your way out of this brilliantly orchestrated man-made HELL "(The System)". This includes ALL read and write alphabet-languages, mathematics, geometry/sacred-geometry and anything derived from them such as, but not limited to, history (his-story/her-story).

The deceivers ("WE WILL LEAD EVERY REVOLUTION AGAINST US") of the Freemasonic/Satanic world can ONLY use their founding-father/s (The Grand Architect/s) inventions (read and write alphabet-languages, mathematics, geometry and all con-cepts/con-structs derived from them = IMAGE POWER) to manipulate, deceive, con, seduce, etc, MAN into remaining in a fallen "state" where MAN is told how to think, feel, react/act, under-the-standing of the blinding, mesmerising SPELL (you were taught to spell to be under their spell) cast by these Satanic/Freemasonic black-magic wizards, warlocks, witches, sorcerers, priests, priestesses, etc.

IF THEY CAN GET YOU TO THINK WHAT THEY WANT YOU TO THINK AND GET YOU TO GIVE LIFE TO THESE IMAGES SO YOU CAN SET THESE IMAGES INTO MOTION (all thoughts are images) WHICH YOU DO THROUGH BELIEF, FAITH AND ASSOCIATED OPINION, YOU WILL CREATE THE OUTCOMES THEY INTEND FOR YOU AS THEIR SLAVES.

This is what image power is all about

SLAVES WILLINGLY CREATE A WORLD IN THEIR MASTERS IMAGE WITHOUT REALISING.

Through image power, slaves both create their master's world and enslave themselves within it.

The Pied Pipers ("WE WILL LEAD EVERY REVOLUTION AGAINST US"..... "IF THEY CAN GET YOU TO THINK WHAT THEY WANT YOU TO THINK AND GET YOU TO GIVE LIFE TO THESE IMAGES SO YOU CAN SET THESE IMAGES INTO MOTION (all thoughts are images) WHICH YOU DO THROUGH BELIEF, FAITH AND ASSOCIATED OPINION, YOU WILL CREATE THE OUTCOMES THEY INTENDED FOR YOU AS THEIR SLAVES.") leading the rats over the cliff are aplenty.

Innocent or not, these white-washers, white-anters, saboteurs, deceivers, distractors from true SENSORY (SENSE) remedy, etc, are but not limited to David Icke, Kevin Annett, Max Igan, Jeff Rense, Lisa M Harrison, Alex Jones, George Green, Michael Telling, George Kavasslias, Jordan Maxwell, Russell Brand, Simon Kawai, Benjamin Fulford, Robert Arthur Menard, Mary Croft, Dean Clifford, Thomas Anderson, Mark Pytellet, Frank O'Collins, Ucadia, Thrive, Ubuntu, One Heaven/Earth/World, Zeitgeist, etc, etc,..... thousands and thousands of them----- Innocent or not, they actually serve the agenda that started with the invasion of our ancestors.

They can ONLY destroy you (mess with your head) INSIDE "The System" of NON-SENSE, but they can't do this outside it.

All lies/deceptions/liars/etc, are found inside "The System"; they do not exist/perform outside it.

The greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth. They cause the greatest damage of all and they are all packaged as the "Good Guys".

We need to be wary of the "heroes" ("Good Guys"/Pied Pipers), those in the "front-line" being thrown into jail, etc as it's often a pre-determined set-up to build up their "Good Guy" persona amongst the duped/brainwashed. Their

remedies down-the-line ALL lie within "The System" which means that they perpetuate "The System" with the life force energy they put into it and encourage others to put into it.

We are the result of generations of brainwashing, starting with what was left of the tribes after the invasions of "The System", which was mainly children. All these generations have been taught to live their lives out of the information of "The System" (System Thought Control) and to look for everything they need within "The System", including the remedies to the injustices of "The System". However, there are no remedies to "The System" to be found within "The System", which is why we are still living in a world of unhappiness, poverty, starvation, massive inequality, organised crime, torture, rape and murder. The only way to find remedy to "The System" is to go back to where we (ancestors) were before "The System", which is before the invasion of the tribes. Under image power, we will never find the remedy during the "time" (history - his-story/her-story) of MANS fall into "The System". We're all at the effect (seductions/temptations/image-power/etc) of the FORCE behind "The System".

The Dream Of Life Part 6 Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>

From a Facebook Post Here:

The Teachings of Anastasia - Study Group



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/groups/164537633648443/451152418320295/?notif t...>

23rd December 2013

For most of the past 4 months and for long-hours most days, we've been working very hard in the food forest garden learning and co-creating many many things. The work we do in the garden makes the sun shine, causes moisture to "fall", provides healthy fresh food on the table, etc, etc, please show us how ITCCS and Kevin Annett make the sun shine, etc?????? The video we have put up about the garden has inspired many to begin growing food for their families too. This is one of the most important steps towards stepping out of "The System". There is nothing Kevin is doing that is stepping out of "The System" or about anything other than "The System".

While we remain trapped in the "Good Guy, Bad Guy" drama of "The System", we remain firmly trapped in "The System" with no remedy and no practical experience of how to live without "The System". We do not want to be caught with our pants down. Our collective energy needs to go towards creating life, not supporting and maintaining "The System" = anti-life. The whole thing of ITCCS is a brilliant psyop program to keep us focusing on and continuing to create "The System". Better to get out into the garden and grow food for your families and neighbours. Our commitment is to inspire anyone we can reach to return to co-creating their whole life with nature and learn how to completely withdraw from "The System" in this life, in PRESENT-SENSE, no matter how strong "The System" temptations maybe.

Stepping out of "The System" is all about taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for our lives, for everything. While we remain trapped in "The System" with all its spells of inducement/distraction we are locked into limited liability relying on other slaves to provide all the services, benefits, privileges, etc, of "The System". To be pulled into "The System" we were trained/brainwashed into accepting the role of a child-hood status, meaning we continue sucking on the nipples of the private corporations for everything as "wards of the state" otherwise known by Satanists/Freemasons as "useless food eaters".

With full-disclosure provided, Satanists/Freemasons are clear in their intentions to reduce the population of useless food eaters (slaves) down to 500 million over these coming 5 years or so. All power for MAN is in co-creating and

expanding nature/the sensory dream of life. "The System" and everything of it sucks all this power of responsibility/liability away from us so while we remain hoodwinked on David Icke, Kevin Annett, ITCCS, etc, etc, we continue as little hopeless children who are unable to take full-responsibility for our lives and therefore ripe to accept the "good guys" remedy (NWO) they will offer in the near future of their planned self-fulfilling prophecies (projected business plan set into motion "long ago").

**"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"
A Year In The Life Of The
Love For Life Food Forest**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
8th February 2013
51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

From A Facebook Private Message Arthur Received

9th January 2014

Dean wrote today.... "Hi Arthur - if one forfeits ones citizenship, does one become a refugee to that country and forfeit their right to travel freely within their country? Does this give the country the right to imprison the alien? Does one need a birth certificate to be considered a Person to the UN?"

We replied.....

Hi Dean, the fact is, we are either in "The System" or out of "The System". All the names of "The System", such as UN, country, state, principality, territory, nation, citizen, person, birth certificate, etc, are of "The System"and, while we are using/renting these names to gain benefits, services and privileges, we are not free MAN. We are tied in bondage to "The System". We are processing a curse

See: The Name Is The Mark Of The Beast
The Strawman Identifying Your Slave Status
In The System
<http://www.youtube.com/embed/DdOaq66v7uo>.

People who think that they are Freemen but are still using the benefits, etc, are in denial. They are still slaves to "The System" and still perpetuating the status of a world (The System) of slaves and masters, where some men and women have power and control over others.

The UN is in commerce ("The System") so the living-sensory MAN does not exist if you do not have said "name"to perform with. From our perspective/life-experiences/insights/views/choices/decisions/etc, there is NOTHING anyone has to do to become free from "The System". We already are free, that's unless one continues to believe that (or acquiesce to) some men are (being) more equal than others, that they have masters and are slaves asking their overlords for permission/approval/etc to be released from bondage/slavery, etc, to them.

The UN, country, state, principality, territory, nation, etc, are fictions with men and women acting in costume and title as if they are overlords/masters etc, with power over their fellow men and women. The fact is, No MAN is master of another MAN.

With Fiona's full support, Arthur stopped using their services/benefits/offers/privileges, etc. Arthur just dropped everything to do with "name", stopped using credit cards, bank accounts, birth certificates, medicare, government hand-outs, drivers license, car registration, etc. Arthur is no longer contracted by "name" to electricity, gas, water, internet, telephone, mobile phones, etc, etc. Arthur is no longer contracted by "name" to leases, mortgages, land-title deeds, passports, electoral roles, local council, surveys, census, etc, etc.



Even so, with just one of us not contracted to "The System" and surviving in suburbia, we find it a challenge to meet all the system obligations the rest of us face and, in one way, Arthur is not completely out of "The System" because all those around him are still contracted to "The System".

The country, state, principality, territory, nation, etc, are fictions and with "name" are private corporations performing in "commerce". They have no power over living-sensory MAN unless you give them them power over you which you do when you are using/renting the "name" to gain benefits, privileges, services, etc, from said country, state, principality, territory, nation, corporation, etc.

Best to relearn how to travel without using dead-corpse-fictions like aeroplanes, trains, buses, cars, trucks, motor bikes, etc. We can shift our bodies through the water of our breath and talk through the water as well (no more internet, telephone, mobile, post, etc.) If we cannot learn how to do this or at least be willing to live simple lives without system prosthetics, we will always be under their power because we are dependent on all their services, benefits, etc. They have brainwashed us to be helpless without them so that we never tell them to go away. As soon as we no longer need them, they are nothing and have no power.

If we are sincere in our desire to be free, we need to be prepared to let go of our system benefits, bit by bit as we work out how to do so, getting our lives really simple, feeding our families off the land and weaning "The System" brainwashing out of our lives. This is why we have written

"The Steps of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

and

"The Spell Is Broken"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

which clearly shows that life is a team effort, as is freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, and that we can all get out of this together. It is also why we have created a food forest garden in a small suburban backyard "From Bare Dirt To Abundance": <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCcVZ97A>, to show that we do not need to live on acreages to feed our families healthy, living food.

A citizen lives under limited liability. A MAN lives by full responsibility. We cannot expect them to help us to freedom, which is what we do when we go to their courts with their paperwork and worry about their names and rules. There is no point in complaining about anything they dish out, or say how unfair it all is, if you are still accepting the benefits of "The System".

Yes, we are all deeply compromised. We woke up in 2005, and we still have not succeeded in extricating our family from "The System", but we refuse to be victims to the situation and we are working very, very hard to do what we can, step by step, little by little, to get not only our family out, but also anyone else who wants to get out. The more of us who join together, the faster we accelerate our mass exodus out of "The System". This includes a total change in diet and in our thinking, because we have to train our brains and our bodies to do without electricity, gas, petrol (we are still using a car!), town water, internet, telephone, etc.

People like to point the finger and say, "But you're still using the benefits, etc." and we are, but we are determined to get out of "The System" in this life. We are using "The System" to get out of "The System".

We have had many people come and stay with us because they want their freedom, but most are so addicted to system habits, such as smoking, social drugs, alcohol, meat and other addictive, toxic food, and just the r and r of "The System" that they find it incredibly difficult to give them up AND to put in the hard work, day after day after day, after day... to do what needs to be done. In the end, most people do not want to take full responsibility and give up the system benefits.

Add to that all the egos and e-motional reactions that are the result of system trauma and have to be given up too, and you see how hard it is BUT, if we do not give up all our system e-motions, etc, we will bring them with us and bring "The System" with them too, to re-create "The System" under another guise, which is what all the "Good Guys" are trying to get us to do.

"The System" trains us to be full of "in-divide-u-all" wants and desires, to be selfish and greedy, secretive and distrustful, aloof and detached, all of which do not help us get out of "The System", rather keep us firmly trapped in

"The System". When the reality kicks in, most people are not prepared to put in the work and run back to "The System", still looking for "freedom" but waiting for an easier way. The easier way will come when those of us prepared to put in the work have created Kindoms, oases and sanctuaries for people to come to, to be healed of system diseases, habits and brainwashing.

It probably seems that we have gone off on a tangent rather than answering your questions but this is the bigger picture of our collective situation. Does it matter if one becomes a refugee if one forfeits one's citizenship? Not really, because while you are "forfeiting your citizenship" you are still declaring your status as loyal slave to "The System"!

We have been under "The System" for generations upon generations which is why it can be so hard to get our heads around the idea of no system (no reaction to trauma) and to realise how deeply entrenched we are in system thought (trauma reaction). Unless we are prepared to examine deeply EVERYTHING we think, feel and do, we will never "un-system" our lives. To create freedom, peace, truth, joy, abundance in our lives, we have to make sure that all those around us have freedom, peace, etc too. It is only when those around us are experiencing this that we can have it too. We can talk all we want but, if this is not what we are creating, we are not achieving anything. We have to make the sacrifices and come together to do whatever it takes to create the lives we all dream of.

So if you comprehend everything we've shared here in its entirety, the ONLY question that needs to be asked is this..... what are you doing to set everyone around you free? If you are not doing anything, your life is just about distractions/reactions from the suffering of "The System" while you perpetuate "The System" for your masters. Either we are living the way of life that sets us all free or we are just fantasizing about our freedom. Better off go back to Hollywood, or listen to David Icke. (Not having a go at you, the MAN, Dean. This is the case of most of us, which is why we are still trapped and enslaved.) So many of us are "Hopelessly Enslaved".

From the Love For Life website homepage

We Stand For NO SYSTEM

Kindom (Do No Harm Communities) is the dream for freedom, but it is the dream for the freedom of those around us who also live the dream of freedom, because it is in living for the freedom of others that we get our freedom. When we live for the dreams of Kindom of those around us, we live life as a gift because we live for (dedicate our lives to) their dream of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, just as they live for our Kindom dreams too. This is true co-creation (cooperation) with no attack on the uniqueness of each of us. When we live this way, we have no need for any man-made system - everything/everyone has already been taken care of by our love for life.

Just as we do not have to jump 10 feet across the room to grab our next breath, neither do we have to worry about food, water and shelter because it has all been taken care of as we each co-create Kindoms/Kin-Domains for everyone. Now everybody and everything of the dream of life that is Kindom/Paradise is free (has been set free once again). The issue is greed and selfishness, power and control trips, arrogance, ignorance, being fed many many lies and being traumatised. The issue is not overpopulation - there is more than enough land available for every family to have a hectare (2.5 acres Kin-Domain) to care for. The land of Australia can provide a Kin-Domain for every family across Earth, each with a food forest, clean fresh drinking water and plenty of space for building natural do no harm habitats and with plenty of land left over.

Everyone must have the freedom to take full-responsibility for their lives, for the water they drink, the food they eat and for their shelter. Currently, "The System" forces everyone to give up taking full-responsibility so that we become grown up children accustomed to sucking on the nipples of "The System" corporations for everything, having to use money to get by and to follow the rules of money because we are not co-creating freedom, peace, truth, joy and abundance for each other. Money only leads to haves and have nots and all the abuse, manipulation and distractions that we are subjected to as slaves to money.

When we give up living for other's Kindom dreams, we start creating hell ("The System") all around us because we become self-centred - now it's all about "my freedom", "my money", "my land", "my belief", "my saviour", "mine", "mine", "mine", "i", "i", "i", "own", "own", "own", etc. To protect what we claim we own requires a man-made system with FORCE to protect those self-centred claims. This is ALL trauma based and all story-telling (brainwashing/braindirtying).

Our true freedom comes when we set our thoughts of freedom into motion so that we live freedom rather than just talking and thinking about it while we still slave for "The System". Kindom will not happen while we meditate for hours in the bush or do yoga retreats or wait for Jesus or follow the processes of the OPPT (One People's Public Trust now called One People). This is not freedom because we are not living freedom because we are living the story-telling of Jesus or Zeitgeist or The Secret or Thrive or One Earth/Consciousness/People.

Living Kindom is very, very hard work as we set about repairing the damage to MAN/Earth/Nature that we are ALL responsible for but the burden becomes lighter the more of us put our life-energy into the dream of returning Earth to Paradise. Day-after-day, we all have to work our arses off until Kindom is all around us (MAN) once again. This is the price we pay to set each other free on a piece of land (Kin-Domain), so that no one is under the image-power (education/brainwashing/story-telling) of another MAN anymore and so that everyone can have their space of love to create and live their unique, do no harm dreams. This only happens once we have the Kindoms set up so that everyone is provided for.

Once we re-create the food forests, whether on land or in the suburbs, we can re-claim our freedom, breaking the strangle-hold of "The System" because we are no longer reliant on its services and benefits and no longer turning each other into slaves of "The System", cogs in the wheels of "The System" machine. If we don't put the effort in to set everyone and everything free all around us then we still live in HELL ("The System"). The key is to live for everyone else's freedom so that we can have it too.

We live for NO SYSTEM. We do not lose anything by not having a man-made system and, in fact, we gain. We gain our freedom and we gain abundance. Let go of the fear.

To explore these themes in greater detail go here where you can find many of our recent Love For Life comments, articles, debates, discussions, videos, podcasts, etc:

REMEDY

From Bare Dirt To Abundance A Year In The Life Of The Love For Life Food Forest

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013

51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

Control The Land And You Control MAN On The Land Displace MAN From Land And You Turn MAN Into Slaves

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

The Divine Spark

Facebook Discussion With Raymond Karczewski

Arthur & Fiona Cristian & Others

2nd October 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8483>

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

And Raymond Karczewski

Starting 13th May 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

The Spell Is Broken

Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

The Steps Of Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life 2006/2007

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

So You Want The Good Bits Of "The System" But Not The Bad Bits?

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 12th August 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8468>

Life Is A Gift

Includes Many Love For Life Comments

And Insights Posted June-July 2013

In Facebook

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8460>

Sequential Order

We ask you to NOT believe anything we say/share and instead use scrutiny like an intense blow torch and go where the logic of truth/sense takes you. This is very, very important. Put everything you believe up to the test of scrutiny to see how it stacks up. If you are true to your heart/senses and go where the logic of truth/sense takes you will find that NO belief, etc, will stand up to the test of scrutiny. They just do not stack up because they are lies/fraud.

After you have watched and read all the material and any questions are left unanswered, send us your landline number and we will use the internet phone as a free unlimited call. We are on Sydney NSW Australia time. Best times for us to chat are between 11.00am and 6.00pm.

It is critical that you fully comprehend Image Power, "Spelling", Trauma, Reaction To Trauma, Curses, Processing Curses, Full-Responsibility/Liability, Limited Liability/Responsibility (passing-the-back), Slavery, Senses/Sense vs Non-Sense/Senses, Re-Presenting Intellectual Property such as but not limited to "Name", Storytelling/Storytellers, Duality, Black-Magic, Belief, Lies, "i", All Seeing "i" (eye), etc..... These themes and others are covered over and over and over again.

If you do not comprehend these insights and are unable to use your senses to sense your way through all the non-sense/non-sensory-images that enslave MAN under their image power (darkness = "The System" = Hell), men and women will remain deeply trapped under a terrible state of trauma. Our intention is to inspire you to remedy by showing you how to move away from reacting to trauma in all its nefarious and devious forms.

The Dream Of Life Part 6 Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>

The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DdOag66v7uo>

IMAGE POWER

The Nefarious Tactics Used To Disguise Truth And Distract Us From Remedy

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

24th January 2014

This post contains many recent Facebook comments and email replies which collectively provides a big picture into exposing the deception behind IMAGE POWER.

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8496>

The Pull Of E-Motion

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

8th February 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8499>

IMAGE POWER

Superb Diamond Range Interviewing
Arthur & Fiona Cristian 4th February 2014

<http://youtu.be/qFnuuw3kLog>

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8501>

Trauma Induced Fantasy

July 2013 Interview With
Jeanice Barcelo And Arthur & Fiona Cristian

<http://youtu.be/CZVj-ddUoZw>

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8500>

Processing Curses

A Lie Is A Curse

Liars Process Curses

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

26th February 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8503>

How The System Is Really Constructed Bouncing Back Curses Upon Curse Makers To Stop Harm Forevermore

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

27th February 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8504>

Slave To A Name

Parts One, Two, Three, Four,

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd to 6th March 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8505>

Educated Slaves

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

20th March 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8506>

The Only Path To Freedom

Beware The False Steps

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 2nd April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8508>

Free-Dumb For All

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 5th April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8510>

Revoking The Ego

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 8th April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8511>

How MAN Commits Spiritual Suicide

Arthur Cristian

Love For Life - 3rd April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8509>

How To Detect Intel Operatives Working

For The New World Order Agenda
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 10th April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8512>

How The Psyop Program & Intel Networks Are Messing With Your Head + His-Story/Her-Story

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8513>

Godzilla Through The Looking Glass Destroyed By Name"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 20th April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

What It's Going To Take To Co-Create Freedom Forevermore

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 22nd April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

Falling For Fairy Stories

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 24th April 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

Separating The Wheat From The Chaff

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 22nd May 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8516>

Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax

Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall
Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian
31st August 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conspiration By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards...
Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrbao
Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>
Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>
Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds
Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43gIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds
Part Three: <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

What Do You Believe On Origins? Who Said There Was A Beginning? Who's Truth Do You Accept? Belief Is A Strange Idea.

Discussion Lyndell, Scott and Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Between March and April 2013
Posted 29th October 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8487>

So You Want The Good Bits Of "The System" But Not The Bad Bits?

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 12th August 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8468>

Turning Away From The Reflection Of MANS Looking Glass

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
30th April 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8404>

To explore these themes in greater detail go here where you can find links to all our Love For Life comments, articles, debates, discussions, videos, podcasts, etc: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Website: <http://loveforlife.com.au>
Email : action@loveforlife.com.au
Mobile : 0011 61 418 203204 - (0418 203204)
Snail Mail: PO Box 1320 Bowral 2576 NSW Australia
Facebook Arthur Cristian : <http://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>
YouTube Arthur Cristian : <http://www.youtube.com/ArthurLoveForLife>

Register To The Love For Life Mailing List: <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/09/05/14/mailling-list>

Facebook Group Why Aren't We Free Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/164918753537287>
Facebook Group Kindom/Do No Harm Community Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/151811728195925>

Links below will kick in when the professionally recorded Love For Life music is released.

SoundCloud : <http://soundcloud.com/loveforlife>
Nimbit Music : <http://www.nimbitmusic.com/loveforlife>
Twitter : <https://twitter.com/loveforlifemusi>
Facebook Music : <http://www.facebook.com/loveforlifemusic>
YouTube Love For Life Music : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
MySpace : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
Google + Fiona Cristian : <https://plus.google.com/100490175160871610090>

Other Love For Life Posts

System Life + Government + True Purpose Behind Chemtrails And HAARP

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
1st June 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428>

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscriptation By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards...
Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrbao
Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>
Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Video: Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43gIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax

Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall

Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian

31st August 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

The Continuation Of The Max Igan Saga

21st August 2013

Facebook Discussion With

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8478>

Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian

Love For Life - 8th February 2012

95 Minutes 28 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/iH25tucSZSo>

The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/DdOag66v7uo>

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/IMK7CkU1ih8>

Links to all our recent work can be found here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

Also copied from the Love For Life website's homepage

Peaceful Transition Through Sacrifice And Service

We feel there is an essential peaceful do no harm transition required to get all of MAN back to standing on MANS feet without reliance upon another MAN for water, food, shelter. As it stands everyone in "The System" are highly dependent and reliant on the "group mind-set" that forms "The System" of slaves providing services and benefits for the emotionally addicted slaves to "The System" (and you can put us in the same basket too). The transition is to get MAN back to relying ONLY on nature without 3rd party interlopers, intermeddlers, interceders getting in the way. The transition is a team effort with the foresight for setting all of MAN free down-the-line so that MAN is no longer dependent on slaves and masters providing services, benefits, privileges and exclusivity while being bound to contracts, rituals, procedures, conditions, rules & regulations which compromises MAN severely.

This transition is all about shifting from limited liability/responsibility to full liability/responsibility. This full responsibility is all about caring for our health, nature all around us, clean uncorrupted (pure) water and food, partner/co-creator, children, shelter, animal-friends in partnership, etc. In "The System", we are already together destroying each other - we have to come together to create peace together so that we can all have peace. We cannot live peacefully when we are islands, not taking full responsibility for the lives of those around us until EVERYONE can take full responsibility for their life, which means that EVERYONE is healed of system trauma. In "The System", we all come together to make slaves of each other - now is the moment to come together to set each other free, to live for each other's freedom, peace, joy and abundance. Once we have set each other free, we are free.

**Control The Land
And You Control MAN On The Land
Displace MAN From Land
And You Turn MAN Into Slaves**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

**The Spell Is Broken
Taking The Land To Create Kindom**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
3rd March 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

"The Steps Of Kindom"
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

Once we fix these issues, we or our children or our descendants to come, can start focusing on the even bigger picture of getting back to where our ancestors were, as breatharyan's, before they fell into non-sense images to be enslaved by them.

All the best to you and your family
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Email Correspondence With Tech

Tech's YouTube Channels:
<http://www.youtube.com/user/techzombiescave>
and
Aether



Force: <http://www.youtube.com/channel/UCjeunWF5YAdMztpYYtXouag?feature=watch>

In reference to this video

**Shredded Messiah
The Tragic Tale of Eric Dollard
and Why we don't have Free Energy**

2nd January 2014

Hi Tech

Great chatting with you mate.

Using senses, we're confident you've been baited - best you release the bait and hook and move on. It seems they want to derail you, keep you severely distracted and completely exhaust your life-force-energy which libel, etc, court cases can/will do. Take their attacks as a compliment. We highly recommend that you stay focused on your passion and don't be concerned about what Intel is doing to "you". You will cause far more damage waking people up and inspiring them to remedies than fighting "The System". Without our life force energy, "The System" is nothing. When enough of us remove our life force energy, it is all over.

When they have sent attacks to us over the years, we have been able to use them to reach people who we weren't previously reaching. We also make sure that they realise that they cannot stop us through intimidation, slander and lies. They have tried this too and it hasn't worked. Many have woken up just from seeing the tactics being used against us. One thing that has always worked for us is being right-out-in-the-open about EVERYTHING. We leave all debates, attacks, etc, right out there for everyone to see so that 1) there are no "secrets" to be exposed and 2) by having to come out into the open to come after us, they only expose themselves for all to see. The truth does not need to be protected or defended; only lies and egos need to be protected from exposure.

Also, putting everything out into the open makes it a documented testament for all to see. We have documented everything so if anyone tries to slander us with something we supposedly said or did years ago, we can usually pull up the comment/email/discussion to set the record straight. We have done this many, many times and they are left with nothing but bluster and slander, which most people can spot. We say, "Don't fight them." but we do have to be smart and outwit them from destroying us (in fact it's us that destroys us).

Note: read this debate as it exposes clearly the psychological tactics used to deceive everyone, These tactics are applied in a 1001 ways.:

Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax - Debate
Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall
Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian
31st August 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

This video explains so much more:

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property
Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>

This video interview covers a quick overview of so many black magic tactics:

Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian
Love For Life - 8th February 2012
95 Minutes 28 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iH25tucSZSo>

We can only help those who want to wake up, whose conscience is pricking them, who sense that something is wrong and are looking for answers. We cannot help those who do not want to take FULL-responsibility for their lives and who prefer to throw harm and spite against those sincerely seeking truth and a way out of the mess.

A good reference point as to how they run their psyop programs is this article

Laurel Canyon

**Inside The LC:
The Strange But Mostly True Story
Of Laurel Canyon & The Birth Of The Hippie Generation**
By Dave McGowan
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8076>

It focuses on the launch pad for the Flower Power Hippie Movement of the 60s. The article shows very clearly how the movement was set up to counteract the serious freedom, anti-Vietnam campaigns that were gaining strength in the US at that time. Their tactics have not changed in that they still control all the "movements" evolving currently; the freedom truth movement, the New Age and all alternative lifestyle/community movements.

Also look at this video we made about this topic:

**Images Of Deception
The Intelligence Agents Amongst Us
We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us**
Arthur & Fiona Cristian

44 Minutes 53 Seconds

It's possible that Erik sold out long ago too. Plants come in many forms. It's also possible that Erik has become severely desensitised, thanks to booze, drugs and brain-control, to have use of much sense, if there is any left. Either way, we encourage you to stay completely focused (re-focus) on the original passion and intention that got you into the "free energy" "movement". Remember, you are dealing with very clever, cunning and brilliant people, most who are highly educated and trained in the arts of war on many many fronts.

Below we have copy and pasted links to the Love For Life work. We want to create a documentary ASAP covering the main message of the work, and the remedy to "The System" but, as always, we are pulled in many directions and have not been able to focus sufficiently on this to make it happen.

While we feel that the goal is to eventually live in such synchronicity with nature that we no longer need any prosthetics, such as free energy devices. However, as a transitional tool, free energy devices will be very, very, very useful as they can help more and more of us unplug from the grid, therefore removing more and more of our support from "The System".

Check out "The Steps of Kindom" <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304> which is the 2006/2007 remedy that we have developed for stepping out of "The System". We do not claim ownership of it and anyone and everyone can do it. We are also not attached to it - if we come across something that we feel is better, will cause transition faster, etc, we will ditch "The Steps of Kindom" and keep moving forward. Your comments would be appreciated.

These posts are related to remedy too:

**The Spell Is Broken
Taking The Land To Create Kindom**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

**Control The Land
And You Control MAN On The Land
Displace MAN From Land
And You Turn MAN Into Slaves**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

If you would like to become a Facebook friend on Arthur's wall <http://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>, there is a free spot right now so send a friendship request and we will accept it. We have had some interesting happenings on there too, but that's a story for another time.....

Below are mostly recent links to Love For Life, videos, articles, songs, debates/discussions and podcasts.

It's best you do not believe in anything we say and instead use your brain/senses to scrutinise all information and go where the logic of truth takes you.

Links to all other videos, articles, etc, can be found here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

Background information about us, can be found by scrolling down the Love For Life website Quick User Guide: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/6608>

Of benefit is registering to Facebook so you can explore the Arthur Cristian Facebook wall and the two Love For Life Facebook Group Walls, links provided below. You can subscribe, like or follow these Facebook walls, post comments and scroll down as far as you want to read the many posts, debates, articles, insights, etc, we share. To keep up to date you can also register to the Love For Life mailing list and subscribe to the YouTube channel. Links provided below.

Also, check out the food forest garden we created:

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

*In Reference To The
"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"
Food Forest Garden Video*

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

Wizzle Posted A Comment On YouTube

2nd January 2014

Seems more raised beds than a food forest? Where are your fruit trees and nitrogen fixing trees?

We replied

Yes, Wizzle, we do not have the perfect food forest yet but this is what we have been able to do with the extremely limited resources we have had to work with. We represent more than 90% of the population that also have very, very limited resources and space. Would that we all had a hectare to work on. What we are showing is that it is possible to create food abundance in very limited spaces, with or without fruit trees. We can live without fruit trees, which may become a reality for many in the next 5 - 10 years.

Since we made this video and for long-hours most days, we've been working very hard in the food forest garden learning and co-creating many many things. The work we do in the garden makes the sun shine, causes moisture to "fall", provides healthy fresh food on the table. The video we have put up about the garden has inspired many to begin growing food for their families too. This is one of the most important steps towards stepping completely out of "The System".

Most of us are so caught up with all the millions of distractions and problems of "The System" that we are forgetting the basics of learning how to take full responsibility for feeding our families, providing shelter etc.

There is nothing in what most people are doing that is stepping out of "The System" or about anything other than "The System". While we remain trapped in the "Good Guy, Bad Guy" dramas of "The System", we remain firmly trapped in "The System" with no remedy and no practical experience of how to live without "The System". We do not want to be caught with our pants down. Our collective energy needs to go towards creating life, not supporting and maintaining "The System" = anti-life (anti Christ - Christ is LIFE).

The whole of "The System" is a brilliant psyop program to keep us focusing on and continuing to create "The System". Better to get out into the garden and grow food for your families and neighbours. Our commitment is to inspire anyone we can reach to return to co-creating their whole life with nature and learn how to completely withdraw from "The System" in this life, in PRESENT-SENSE, no matter how strong "The System" temptations maybe.

Learning to grow our food and eat only unprocessed, unheated, undistorted freshly grown living food, not only heals our bodies but gets us closer to letting go of our addictions to system life "benefits" such as electricity, gas, etc. Most people deeply compromised, brainwashed and traumatised do not see the possibility of a way out and, indeed, there is no way out while we continue thinking, feeling and creating system life (thoughts/images). The ONLY way out is to radically change our thinking about how we think, feel and act each moment and set them into motion.

After all the years of Love For Life work/research/debates, etc, we have realised that everybody wants this criteria but don't know how to set it into motion for the benefit of everyone; freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers for everyone and everything. The garden we are creating is a demonstration of the early steps required to start the process towards this criteria.

Everyone is deeply compromised and we live to show how to start taking small steps out of that compromised state. There is a lot of ground to cover here and you can explore much more information by watching our other videos and reading our articles/debates/discussions/podcasts. If you go to the "about" section of this video, you can find a link to a post called "Crop Circles Are Massive Hoax" which provides many insights with links to all our recent work.



Stepping out of "The System" is all about taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for our lives, for everything. While we remain trapped in "The System" with all its spells of inducement/distracton we are locked into limited liability relying on other slaves to provide all the services, benefits, privileges, etc, of "The System".

To be pulled into "The System" we were trained/brainwashed into accepting the role of a child-hood status, meaning we continue sucking on the nipples of the private corporations for everything as "wards of the state" otherwise known by Satanists/Freemasons as "useless food eaters".

With full-disclosure provided, Satanists/Freemasons are clear in their intentions to reduce the population of useless food eaters (slaves) down to 500 million over these coming 5 years or so. All power for MAN is in co-creating and expanding nature/the sensory dream of life.

"The System" and everything of it sucks all this power of responsibility/liability away from us so while we remain hoodwinked on David Icke, Kevin Annett, ITCCS, Jesus, Church, etc, etc, we continue as little hopeless children, trapped in "The System", who are unable to take full-responsibility for our lives and therefore ripe to accept the "good guys" New World Order remedy they will offer in the near future of their planned self-fulfilling prophecies (projected business plan set into motion "long ago").

The New World Order is just "The System" under another feel good/god guise. We cover the vast scope of this psychological deception/attacks. Enjoy reading and watching our videos, etc.

Lastly, we plan to include trees and fruit, etc, in this garden, in fact we already have some growing now... avocados, lime, lemon, grapefruit, mulberry, raspberry, youngberry, loganberry, passionfruit, blueberry, red current, strawberries, etc. We've come a long way since we made this video and we'll be posting an update in the near future. We plan to build a large native hedge containing edible food too.

One example of many, we're learning heaps about how to transform any poor quality soil into volcanic like soil which we sense is critical to rescuing most of us from "The System" nightmare". We are learning just how powerful it is to use heaps of woodchip and leaves mixed with lots of Rock Dust and sometimes other natural materials like Volcamin, Kaolinite, Soft Rock Phosphate, Diatomaceous Earth (Fossil Shell Flour), Epsom Salt, Lucerne Pellets (triacontanal), to create living soil.

This all can take up to 5 years. We're getting close. We have not used any bio-char methods or products but are interested in exploring this down-the-line IF REQUIRED (not keen on fire).

Jinny Freeman

So you are saying you watched all 3 videos I posted?

20 January at 12:39

Arthur Cristian

No need to, once you recognise "intellectual property" for what it is then its no different to recognising poisons in lollies and making sure they don't enter your children's bodies, and ours. Mark is relying on "intellectual property" to gain access to truth but this leaves him miles away from it. If you have contemplated on the love for life work/insights we share you will clearly comprehend exactly what "intellectual property" is. Mark's work looks so close to truth yet he is still so far away from it. We learn (expand-consciousness) through our SENSES, we cannot do this using non-sense/sensory images ("intellectual property"/storytelling which is at the heart of Satanism/Freemasonry). We're not saying Mark is intentionally doing this - we don't know the guy but if he is he will be found out down-the-line. On top of family, household, love for life work/projects we're currently being very busy in the food forest garden too. The post about original MAN (see above) explains quite a lot.

20 January at 12:53

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

YES THERE IS A NEED AURTHUR I HAVE WATCHED ALL YOUR VIDEOS AND ALL OF MARKS AND YOUR BOTH SAYING THE SAME THINGS IN SAME WAYS MAYBE DIFFERENT WORDS.SO AS YOU EXPECT OTHERS TO WATCH AND READ ALL OF YOU INFO I DEMAND AND EXPECT YOU DO THE SAME FOR OTHERS AND NOT BE QUICK TO DISMISS AND JUDGE OTHERS OTHERWISE IT RAISES MANY QUESTIONS ABOUT YOU...HOW DARE YOU DISMISS ALL THE VIDEO AND EXPECT OTHERS TO FOLLOW AND WATCH ALL OF YOURS. I HAVE WATCHED ALL UR VIDEO AND MARKS AND UR BOTH SAYING THE SAME THING I DONT JUDGE ON THE FACT MAYBE U USE DIFFERENT WORDS THE CONCLUSIONS ARE THE SAME YOUR ATTITUDE IS HURTFUL TO ME

20 January at 13:24

Lgh Svg

Mark and Barb Arrested For Exercising Free Speech Near Liberty Bell And Independence Hall
FREE SPEECH RIGHTS ARE BEING SHUT DOWN IN PHILADELPHIA, AND THROUGHOUT ALL OF AMERICA

20 January at 15:16

Raymond Karczewski wrote:

Arthur, On the Contrary. Mark has gone beyond the limit of intellectual property and is disseminating Truth. The true Law of God. DO NO HARM.

I will concede that he is using the Intellect to communicate with other intellects, but closer attention will see that he is disintegrating the illusions which bind people through their Intellectual Conditioning.

Note that his energy well surpasses that of David Icke and Maxwell JORDAN, who merely concentrate on the symbols which have satanically ruled the earth since the beginning of time.

All those who promote and participate in GROUP THOUGHT, are conditioned slaves to their mind control handlers. Your own promotion of a DO NO HARM KINDOM, is based in such group thought, is it not? You just lack the AWARENESS to see it. Your lengthy treatise are based in conditioning others through overwhelming them with words. You'll note it is the same process used by law makers to deter any understanding of any of laws that are passed through sheer number of words.

In the double talk that is inherent in Intellectualism, Your promoted NO HARM KINDOM is a SYSTEM.

Arthur, Fiona, I suggest that it is you who do not see the directness and simplicity and sheer power of Passio's offering. He is the closest living man I have been exposed to who speaks the truth resonating with this Christ.

"No other man but I, in the recorded History of mankind, including JESUS CHRIST, has directly revealed to the World the SATANIC WEAPON used to enslave mankind -- INTELLECTUAL THOUGHT!!"

Raymond Ronald Karczewski© -- A Living Christ

20 January at 16:15

Arthur Cristian

No we don't say/claim the same things. We don't claim "intellectual property" as truth. This is something Mark is doing a lot and to us is critical. because there is NO direct experience going on, leading to falling under the image-

power of another MAN. We've not claimed/suggested/instructed others not to watch these videos, all we've done is express what we experienced after reading Mark's "solutions" and watching the first of the three videos.

Like we said, there is NO remedy to be found so far in his work (the heart of his documented work being the solutions section of his website) that gets MAN out of "The System" back to NO SYSTEM, to no longer be under the influential image power of another MAN. The threads we posted above regarding our replies to Simon Kawai goes into this subject in great detail.

If anyone has a need to watch these videos, they will, but coming after us because we have no further reason to do so, speaks heaps of reaction to trauma, something the intelligence networks do a lot as part of their manipulation tactics.

Also, to us, MAN is not a "species", is not a hue-MAN, something Mark peddles HEAPS. Watch out for brilliant and clever "storytellers". Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or exposed to anyone who was exposed to "The System" with its education, go anywhere in nature to learn about MAN being a species or is a hue-MAN, without others already brainwashed having to explain it to them????? Truth does not require education as it is already present with the presence of life thus not requiring re-presentation (story-tellers) leading to being unhinged from direct-experience.

20 January at 15:45

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

Mark does NOT CLAIM that either !

20 January at 15:46

Arthur Cristian

You have obviously NOT been listening to his videos. Suggest you go back and watch part one again.

20 January at 15:47

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

i feel you did not give him a chance and perhaps you have chosen to dismiss many people like Mark who in actual fact are on your side and see it the way you do.... thats all I am trying to say

for me Mark and You say the same thing in yes a different way perhaps maybe I am not correct 100%

20 January at 15:49

Arthur Cristian

As we said, we don't know the guy. All we are sharing is what clearly has come to us thus far. We can back what we are saying because the evidence is in his part one video and in his website. "No we don't say/claim the same things. We don't claim "intellectual property" as truth. This is something Mark is doing a lot and to us is critical. because there is NO direct experience going on, leading to falling under the image-power of another MAN."

Note: we have not written the MAN Mark off, he is most welcome to contact us or arrange for us to contact him. We have nothing "personal" against Mark. We are happy to have a lengthy chat with him and he is most welcome to scrutinise everything about our work as we do with him. We refuse to accept anything at first glance, at face value as

truth, we dig deeper and deeper and deeper to find out what is really going on something we've been doing a lot since early 2005. This is why we went to Mark's solutions section in his website and found NO remedy.....

Are you saying ("did not give him a chance") that he has it hidden somewhere else not easy to find????

20 January at 15:59

Arthur Cristian

@Lgh Svg both of us sense this "giving out fliers" is 100% contrived. Something closely akin to what Alex Jones performs. Most involved are innocent (on the job under specific orders or are helping out from the heart so to speak for a cause they believe in) but a few were in on it, something akin to Simon Kawai's "electricity" propaganda. And Barb is/was in on it - her face near the end of this video smacks of "contrivment". True in the moment feelings are very hard to contrive but contrived e-motions are very easy to detect as they don't come across naturally in the moment. There is a pre-determined story-board at play.

20 January at 16:41

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

I have not heard Mark say or support intellectual property... and THANK YOU UR SHARP AND I LOVE IT AND FEL SAFE AND GOOD WITH YOU AND LOOK FORWARD TO MEETING YOU BLESSINGS

20 January at 16:22

Arthur Cristian

Feeling safe with us is "passing the buck" because this sets you up for being a "victim" down-the-line. Best to take full-responsibility/liability for everything you think, feel and do. We can also get things wrong BUT we are the last domino to fall if that was the case, meaning, we do not want anyone to follow us nor do we want to follow anyone either. And we are more than happy to meet you too.

20 January at 16:30

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

I did not mean it that way I do not use WORD as effective as YOU DO to express my feelings dont try to understand me over here unles we speak pn phone or face to face my vocabulary is not as good as your and I NEVER WANT IT TO BE...ALL THAT MATTERS IS I RESONATE WIT WHAT U SHARE

20 January at 16:32

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

I KNOW LIES AND BULLSHIT AND OPINIONS OR VALUED OPINIONS WHEN I READ THEM AND I KNOW PROFOUND FACTS AND TRUTH WHEN I HEAR IT OR READ IT AND I RESONATE WITH ALL YOU SHARE ON UR WEBE SITE AND YOUTUBE IS WHAT I MEANING

20 January at 16:34

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

THANK YOU >>>> Arthur Cristian Feeling safe with us is "passing the buck" because this sets you up for being a "victim" down-the-line. Best to take full-responsibility/liability for everything you think, feel and do.

20 January at 16:34

Raymond Karczewski

The Trap of Seminars.

Raymond Ronald Karczewski© -- A Living Christ

re: Hey Arthur have you listened to these?

This is why I write and do not do Seminars, face to face meetings with Conditioned Ignoramuses in search of Truth but are Unable to open themselves to Truth which will cause them discomfort.

I truly WILL NOT harm another who wishes to argue and defend their ignorance. In life, relationships are short for me because of the overwhelming effect of ignorance found in the human Intellect when the light of Truth is shone upon it. That is Why I write to the four winds and allow all to take it or leave it.

I do not seek to form any movement, I belong to no Organization, I seek No Followers and merely speak my peace which is undisturbed by belief conditioned ignoramuses.

You see, that is the way to Peace on Earth. Many dream of it, but few have it.

"No other man but I, in the recorded History of mankind, including JESUS CHRIST, has directly revealed to the World the SATANIC WEAPON used to enslave mankind -- INTELLECTUAL THOUGHT!!!"

Raymond Ronald Karczewski© -- A Living Christ

20 January at 16:44

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

LOL LMAO LMAO RAYMOND OUR SAVOIR LMAO AND UNDER COPYRIGHT I SEE LMAO

Raymond Ronald Karczewski ©

20 January at 16:47

Arthur Cristian

Thanks Raymond, your views resonate with ours. Is why we are not an organisation/movement/etc and is why we don't follow anyone or have anyone follow us. It's so easy to fall into the trap of a following when most people are already used to following the image-power of others laid out for them long before they were created with "name". They don't know any other way. We live to break these horrific spells.

20 January at 16:52

Raymond Karczewski

Illas Mahatma, you have lost control over your fragile ego, have you not? Look at your reaction. Its speaks volumes.
Ray

20 January at 16:57

Arthur Cristian

Raymond, as for your earlier post, our views on all this has been covered in great detail, refer to links already provided in this thread. As for the length of our posts this has also been explained over and over again and is also explained again in the Simon Kawai discussion posted in this thread.

20 January at 16:58

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

WHY I FIND IT HILARIOUS I HAVE NO EGO I AM NOTHING I DONT EVEN WRITE LIKE U OR ARTHUR I CHOOSE NOT TOO SO SORRY I AM NOT HERE TO SAVE ANYONE AS I AM NOT A SAVIOR AND I DONT BELIEVE IN YOUR JESUS RELIGION SO YOU CAN SAY ANYTHING U LIKE BOUT ME I DONT MIND...FURTHER MORE WHAT U SAY ABOUT OTHERS IS WHAT U TRULY ARE YOURSELF..... (I AM NOT YELLING I USE CAPS IT HELPS ME READ EASY A SI NOT READ WELL) FURTHER MORE MAY I ADD I DO NOT BELIEVE IN COPYRIGHT OR OWNERSHIP AND FEEL YOU CONTRADICT YOURSELF SIR IN MANY WAYS BUT I AM UNEDUCATED AND ;LEFT SCHOOL AT 9 YRS OLD SO MAYBE I AM WRONG AND YOU ARE RIGHT BUT I AM WHOLE NOT ONE AND AT PEACE WITH THYSELF AND HAVE NOTHING TO ARGUE OR PROVE TO ANYONE

20 January at 17:01

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

ONE MORE TIME JUST FOR YOU LOL LMAO LMAO RAYMOND OUR SAVOIR LMAO AND UNDER COPYRIGHT I SEE LMAO
Raymond Ronald Karczewski © LMAO

20 January at 17:03

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

I DONT BELIEVE IN PEACE EITHER I BELIEVE IN NATURE AND NATURE IS NOT PEACEFUL NATURE IS TRUTH

20 January at 17:04

Raymond Karczewski

Your poor uneducated me is merely a shield which protects you from seeing JUST HOW STUPID your really are. Your can justify your ignorance all you want, but you will only dig your own hole deeper. Hell, isn't it? Raly

20 January at 17:06

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

LOL UR A FUNNY LOST LONELY MAN WOULD TO MEET YOU FACE TO FACE THEN YOU WILL UNDERSTAND I BET YOU WENT TO UNIVERSITY ?

20 January at 17:06

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

ITS CLEAR UR BRAIN DAMAGED AND HAVE BEEN ABUSED THROUGH ALL THE CONDITIONING YOU EXPERIENCED

YOUR SURNAME SOUND JEWISH TO ME ARE YOU A JEW?

I LOVE ALL PEOPLE I AM JUST ASKING I HAVE DEAR FRIENDS WHO ARE JEWS

20 January at 17:07

Raymond Karczewski

Do you see how your are being caught up with all your self justification.
Tis a sign of STUPIDITY. Ray

20 January at 17:08

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

DO YOU SEE YOUR LOOKING IN THE MIRROR ?

ALL IS WELL YOUR GOVT HAS PLANS FOR YOU & I KNOW YOU KNOW IT

20 January at 17:10

Lgh Svg

BOO

20 January at 17:26

Lgh Svg

MARK PASSEO IS THE LATEST IN THE TAG TEAM TRUTH TELLER FELLAS THE NEW INSTALLMENT AFTER PETER JOSEPH THE OCCUPY SNIZZ WIZZ

20 January at 17:36

Lgh Svg

AN INFESTATION OF INFORMATION FOR THE FORMATION OF THEINFILTRATED REVOLUTION
20 January at 17:37

Raymond Karczewski

Then IGNORE HIM.and Me for that matter, and Live your life out as you choose. Ray

20 January at 17:40

Lgh Svg

VINNY HAD HIM ON HIS SHOW A FAIR WHILE AGO ,I KNEW HE WAS GOOD AT SPEAKING

20 January at 17:41

Lgh Svg

OH I DIDNT IGNORE I EXPLORE YOU CHEEKY BRAT !

I SAY IF ONE NEEDS TO BE TOLD COMMON SENSE ...KEEP LISTENING TO YOU TUBE

20 January at 17:44

Raymond Karczewski

If one NEEDS TO BE TOLD COMMON SENSE, they admit to HAVING NONE! Ray

20 January at 17:45

Lgh Svg

MARKS A MANS MAN THOU GOTTA SAY ...HE LIKES TO PUMP OUT A BIT OF MALE MAGMA

THE LIMP AS LETTUCE LEAF BOYS CLUB NEED TO STEP UP FOR THE PLANNED VIOLENT RELOVEUTION

20 January at 17:48

Raymond Karczewski

Those who live by the sword shall DIE by the swords. That is God's way of eliminating "Useless Eaters," who have been given the opportunity to merge with Truth, BUT REFUSE. Ray

20 January at 17:53

Consummate Ilias Mahatma

WHILE YOUR COMPETING TO SEE HOW POWERFUL YOU ALL ARE HERE HAVE A LAUGH

How To invoke your rights with The Police

This video shows how the police have no concept of your rights or your civil rights under the constitution.

AND ONE FROM THE USA

How to Tell a Police Officer You Have Rights

KNOW YOUR RIGHTS - <http://policecrimes.com/police.html> - The Supreme Court recommends that you DON'T talk to police officers, but you must say out loud "I'M GOING TO REMAIN SILENT." There's no law that requires you or your teenagers to talk or answer any questions from a police officer, just say "I'M GOING TO REMAIN SILENT." Talking to a police officer can be very dangerous!

KNOW YOUR RIGHTS - <http://policecrimes.com/police.html>

Raymond Karczewski

Go right ahead, distract yourself, laugh your life away. To leave this life STUPID is NO GREAT ACCOMPLISHMENT Ray

20 January at 17:55

Lgh Svg

if ye aint got no sense of humor ye is a dead man walking ray ray ray ray ray ray

20 January at 17:55

Raymond Karczewski

When you look as such comments supported by a BASSACKWARD world, your are led to some Powerful Truth, Are you Not? Ray

20 January at 17:57

Arthur Cristian

Raymond, over the many "years" of debate, discussion, research, correspondence, etc, etc, it's clearly obvious that the criteria everyone dreams for is this: Freedom, Truth, Peace, Joy, Abundance, Do No Harm, No Loss Of Uniqueness/Originality, No Slaves & Rulers for everyone and everything. Everyone wants this and NO ONE of "system importance/standing" will come out into the open against this criteria for all to see, hear and read. From your dreaming/views/opinions/etc, Raymond, how will such a way of life setting this criteria into motion show up in everyday practical sense for everyone and everything to experience????

It's obvious this may be the most important question that needs to be answered because the generations to come will experience this criteria throughout their lives in everyday practical sense. And if we don't answer it and get rid of "The System", the generations to come will be slaves too, probably far far worse than today's "system" slaves. Thanks to our present generations, they will have completely given up who they really are and what they are really part of. They will no longer remember MAN leading to the end of the dream of life (Nature/Earth/Life) as we experienced it.

Once the dreamer is gone so goes the dream.

If you are a Christ surely you will have a remedy already in place that meets this criteria. We are still to find it. If you do, please show us where it is on your website. If you don't then the foundations of what makes up your life needs to be questioned because there is something not Christ-like involved.

We don't claim to be better than anyone else, however while going through everything we've had to endure since at least March 2005, we have used scrutiny, logic, insights, etc, to come up with a working remedy during "2006/2007" that sets this criteria into motion in everyday practical sense without causing further chaos and without having people killed to make it happen. Over the years, no one has been able to debunk it or find fault in it. It all comes down to everyone being determined, backed by full -responsibility/liability, to set such a way of life into motion.

Do we all want the criteria to really happen or is it that overcoming limited responsibility/liability is just too much for almost everyone, thanks to the many "system" entertainments, benefits, privileges, conveniences, services, etc, etc, and thanks to having slaves and rulers and extensive brainwashing programs producing cogs (slaves, white & blue collars, etc) in the wheels of "the system's" progress which is our "system" lives..... who and what else mistakenly believes they are progressing???

"The Steps Of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

As you say..... "When you look at such comments supported by a BASSACKWARD world, your are led to some Powerful Truth, Are you Not?".

The Spell Is Broken Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

20 January at 18:45

Raymond Karczewski

A Good Question -- Here's the SOLUTION!

Arthur, your question is an important one. I shall respond to it with Truth.

First all, I am not to be confused with the Mythical Christ, some superhuman icon conjured up by Satanic Mind Controllers.

I am a Simple Man of Truth, just as JESUS of NAZARETH was in His time. A simple carpenter who resonated in the understanding and application of Truth.

We are NOBODIES, the Somebodies of our world are completely stymied as to how to control as slaves. We have shared the Infinite of Christ Consciousness, the oneness of God, Truth, Love that even the satanic Intellect must defer to.

Simply stated, the solution to Sovereignty, To Freedom, to Peace on earth CANNOT be found in collective group thought based organizations. All that is found in such Intellectual movements is the CONTINUATION of HELL ON EARTH.

Spiritual Freedom comes to the individual who UNDERSTANDS his True Spiritual nature, that of being at-one with TRUTH. GOD. It is Christ Consciousness.

Such energy cannot be found through the Intellect. One must SILENCE the HELL OF INTELLECT for Truth to be revealed.

My 18 years of writing on the internets, of which much of it can be found on my two websites, <http://www.arkenterprises.com> and <http://www.leesarayenterprises.com> contains the secret to freedom and Peace on Earth.

I am not in the business of "counterconditioning" anyone. I put the truth out there for anyone to grasp, that is, if they have "the eyes to see it and ears to hear it." You can see for yourself, just how successful that is in a BASSACWARD world of Satanic Conditioning about to implode upon itself.

But the answer to your serious question is as follows. STOP ENGAGING IN GROUP THOUGHT. for that is one's departure from the Truth, his "Fall From Grace" his rejection of his God Given Gift, of Divine Awareness, the direct perception of Truth.

BOYCOTT, BOYCOTT, BOYCOTT, all institutions of Satanic Mind Control, such as government and religion, DO NO HARM TO ANYONE OR THEIR PROPERTY OR RIGHTS, yet arm yourselves in the event that the Satanic forces that are presently aligned against you to enslave or kill you begin to implement their plan of Population control Then exercise your God Given UNALIENABLE RIGHT to Life by KILLING the oppressors who would deny your right to SELF-DEFENSE or the DEFENSE OF OTHERS.

Aside from plodding through some 18 years of writing on my websites and Google, I perceive you will agree that such solution as as simple and as succinct as could be wanted.

"No other man but I, in the recorded History of mankind, including JESUS CHRIST, has directly revealed to the World the SATANIC WEAPON used to enslave mankind -- INTELLECTUAL THOUGHT!!!"

Raymond Ronald Karczewski© -- A Living Christ

20 January at 19:05

Spinny Spirals

Interesting exchanges/debates on this thread Whatonearth Ishappening ...

20 January at 19:48

Arthur Cristian

Raymond, life is a team effort as is freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers.

Everything of sensory-life is the result of everything of sensory-life doing what it does for the benefit of everything of sensory-life.

Satanic conditioning ONLY occurs inside "The System". There is NO satanic conditioning to be found outside of "The System". "Group thought" and "collective group thought based organizations" are part of "The System", they are not part of nature/sensory-life.

In nature there is an inspired purpose to maintain the existence and perfection of the dream of life and it's very clear that all of life naturally pulls in this direction (so to speak - "group intention") as a team effort otherwise it's goodbye to all of sensory life/nature/earth as we've experienced it.

Without loss of uniqueness/originality (unless MAN has been tampering) and without satanically con-structed "collective group thought based organizations" involved, every sensory-life form is focused completely on carrying-out its unique/original life-purpose, creating the best it can be, while "ingeniously" (BLATANTLY) being part of a massive collective team effort which perfectly binds the whole of the dream of life as the existence of life.

We agree with walking away from "The System" with all its satanically inspired non-sense ("collective group thought based organizations", etc). However, it's clearly obvious we still can't get away from the conscious team effort (WHOLENESS - you misguidedly call it "group thought") required from each of us to protect, expand and maintain the perfection of the dream of life because if we did this, give up taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY for the wholeness of the dream of life, then our unique/original lives are severely compromised as well. Getting MAN to fray from the fabric of wholeness of the dream of life is what really goes on behind the intended craft and "every-day" practice of satanism.

The intentions behind all our articles, videos, debates, insights, remedies, etc, is not dreamt into existence/creation for satanically inspired "collective group thought based organizations", "intellectual movements", etc, instead, they are set into motion to support the collective team effort experienced/sensed throughout the WHOLE of the dream of life.

To us, "The Steps Of Kindom" both meets the criteria and the full-responsibility that comes with upholding MANS part in the dream of life so that all the generations to come, including our four young daughters, can experience the magnificence and perfection of the dream of life too. The continuation of hell on earth does not exist in our work.

What you say here has you presently show up as a total hypocrite and fool..... "But the answer to your serious question is at follows. STOP ENGAGING IN GROUP THOUGHT. for that is one's departure from the Truth, his "Fall From Grace" his rejection of his God Given Gift, of Divine Awareness, the direct perception of Truth."

How have you stopped engaging in group thought while using electricity, gas, internet, telephone, motor vehicle, money, English, mathematics, geometry, etc, all aspects of blatant satanically conditioned group thought control, this includes all the food, water and other services you pay for in "The System" of group thought control????

Reliant heavily on "The System" of group thought control, it's plainly obvious to see/sense that you are still severely fallen from "grace" - your complicit supportive participation in the destruction/harm of Nature/Earth/MAN which goes

completely against meeting/fulfilling all aspects of the criteria - obviously this is still your departure from the truth - your blatant rejection of your God given gift of divine awareness, the direct perception of truth because you can't see/sense or take full-responsibility for your part in the destruction of the wholeness of the dream of life, and STOP IT.

When does all this destruction caused by you in this life end Raymond????

We get it if you say that you are severely compromised and are working your way out of this mess in this life as best as you can BUT when you make such present-sense Christ-like claims as listed in this thread while still being actively involved in group thought control to destroy/harm Earth/Nature/Life/MAN then we have to question your sanity Raymond.

Everything else needed to be said has already been covered in great detail by our posts in this thread which includes all the links to Love For Life articles, emails, comments, videos, debates/discussions, etc, particularly

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness - Debate

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

and

The Divine Spark

Facebook Discussion With Raymond Karczewski
Arthur & Fiona Cristian & Others
2nd October 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8483>

21 January at 00:20

Jinny Freeman

In witnessing mans behavior, most cannot go from where they are now to this way of being...it takes growing steps....that's the beauty of having all these different avenues to getting there. When one is ready for another step one comes along.... Mark is a beautiful step!

21 January at 00:54

Raymond Karczewski

Arthur Cristian States: Raymond, life is a team effort as is freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers.
rk: BALONEY! That's a Satanic Concept. Free Yourself, then talk about Freedom. Ray

21 January at 02:06

Brett Anderson

@Lgh Svg~ Yes Mark Passeo struck me as the new and greatest guru to come out of the 'truth teller' production line as well. I had one particular FB friend pushing him hard and claiming that the "truth" was to be found in everything he said. And like you I also thought it was funny and unfortunate that people think they will find the ultimate truth on youtube and then sing it from the roof tops.

Raymond give it a rest mate, seriously.

21 January at 05:36

Arthur Cristian

Jinny, if they don't "go from where they are now to this way of being" then the consequences of their making are massive, the non-sensory harm-doing images set into motion by them destroys them too. You can't have your cake and eat it too. Life is in our image - best to completely change their life image before its too late. Unfortunately while being deep asleep (under image-power/spells), most are determined to commit spiritual suicide in this life, in these self-fulfilling prophetic (satanically engineered) "end-times". Not disregarding free-will we are doing the best we can to wake them up.

If they don't return to using their senses (SENSE) they will have no sense (ONLY NON-SENSE) to guide them out of the mess they have created. Being under the image power of another MAN is not using your senses/sense. Passing-The-Buck/Cop-Outs are not short-cuts. It's ONLY when we take FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for our lives that we are free, free from experiencing harm/destruction/etc. This means we must completely withdraw from "The System" never to return (not be like Lots wife) under another version of it. Read our replies to Simon Kawai posted in this thread - change names Russel Brandt, Kevin Annett, etc, to Mark Passio and the same insights we share apply to the work of Mark Passio.

21 January at 17:40

Arthur Cristian

Raymond, back your claims that there is no team effort, no relationship going on between air and water, tree and soil, insects and plants, etc, etc, etc. All of life works with all of life to keep life going. If every life form of life started being "sovereign" and going its own way without maintaining its responsibility to its purpose in life, then life is not taken care of and is no more. How can a cow be a cow without grass? How can the grass grow without soil or water? The problems we are experiencing are because we have forgotten our responsibilities to the dream of life, including to each other. Freedom is not sovereign, individual. Freedom only exists for "one" when it exists for all.

What about children brought up in the wild - all they know is the sensory-relationships between everything they are surrounded by. Children such as these often do not recognise their reflection in a mirror because they have no sense of "I", no separation. It is only the "educated" (group thought control = under another MANS image power) who have learnt to believe their lives as separate from the lives of those around them. Many animals also do not recognise their reflections in a mirror.

21 January at 17:57

Capri Adirim

Arthur, I haven't read this whole thread but I did see you say that Mark Passio offers no solutions to get out of the system. Is that his job or is it just to expose things? The minute we ALL learn the TRUTH of the 'system' and we ALL stop CONTACTING with it then it can't stand on it's own. If no one obeys then no one rules.

21 January at 21:53

Arthur Cristian

Refer to our last reply to Jinny and then read our replies to Simon Kawai posted above in this thread.

21 January at 21:57

Capri Adirim

This thread is long and a bit tedious but I will try to scroll through.

21 January at 22:02

Raymond Karczewski

Arthur now you are really reaching in a pathetic attempt to recover from your exposure. Let me ask you to Present TEAM NATURE to testify for itself. That is the game you pull on others. I was referring to Freedom of the individual as opposed to one you claim could not be free unless the collective was free. Even the logic does not hold up, does it? Truth is beyond logical argument. Only the idea of Truth can be arrived at via such argument. That is where your whole premise falls apart and why you are engaged in so many power struggles with so many people. Arthur you are blind to Truth so you compensate for it with excessive language which leads others on a verbiage merrygoround. I, for one, can no longer support you.

21 January at 22:15

Capri Adirim

Is using the internet via cable provider still being attached to the system?

21 January at 22:23

Capri Adirim

Robert what I do with all info I receive (from whatever source) is to eat the meat and throw away the bones. Take what works for you and leave the rest to the birds.

21 January at 22:26

Arthur Cristian

Are you free Raymond? Are you free from living off brainwashed-educated-slaves who provide you with all the services and benefits etc of "The System" which you blatantly suck and suck and suck off? Can you here and now live without "The System" and everything of "The System"????? If so then you are truly free here and now, if not, then you are a seriously deluded leech sucking off the nipples of private corporations in the business of producing life-force-energy coming from a constant stream of daily hue-man sacrifices (slave-labour) performed at the alters of private-corporations which you use as a fix for your "system" addictions. Have to go, in a rush, back around next sunset.

21 January at 22:33

Capri Adirim

Arthur, I assume you have no gov't issued passport. What if you wanted to leave Australia? How 'free' are you to do that?

21 January at 22:34

Raymond Karczewski

Arthur, Your "Either/Or" doesn't fly. Did not Jesus, (and myself, for that matter) say that He (and I) was in this world but not of it. The Christ Consciousness is one of wholeness. The Slave mindset is of the Intellect and therefore is Partial in nature pretending to be the whole. . Your solution appeals to the Intellect and therefore cannot achieve wholeness within its own conditioned partial realm of intellect. No matter where you go or what you do, you will still be resisting and reacting to THAT (the system) which also exists. Jesus also said "there will always be the poor with us" That reference was to those who remain ignorant and remain at the mercy of mind controlling exploiters who make up the System. No Arthur, freedom comes ONLY to those who rise in understanding, Resurrect the Divine Spirit of Intelligence and thus transcend the satanic system. To do so via the theory that one cannot be free unless the collective is free is a SATANIC LIE and a DAMNED ONE AT THAT.

21 January at 22:56

Arthur Cristian

You are missing the point, Raymond. "Team Nature" is the dream of life that was dreamt by MAN, by our ancestors who were the original dreamers. MAN is the only one present to the dream of life who can set the thoughts and images of the dream of life into motion and MAN dreamt the purpose of everything in the dream of life and set it into motion. And MAN created MAN created MAN created MAN.

Along the way other "alien to nature" dreams were introduced, like a ghetto blaster being introduced into an orchestra playing a Mozart symphony. When the ghetto blaster is turned up to full volume, the sounds of the symphony are dimmed and our full attention turns to the noise coming from the ghetto blaster. So it is that MAN has turned from the dream of life to the "alien" dream that is "The System".

Original MAN was not an agriculturist, etc, because everything was taken care of in that way - we were totally free to contemplate and expand the dream of life. However, because we have lost connection with the original dream, we have been replacing the original dream that has us be free with another man-made dream that is "The System" that is also a team effort but that enslaves us. Under "The System", we are educated to fit into a role so that we work for "The System" and keep it going.

If the team effort that we call oil and petrol were to stop, vast parts of "The System" would stop and many people would suffer because of it. There would probably be war and chaos and many would descend into doing despicable things to survive. It is the same with the banks;- they are a team effort and, if that team effort breaks down, there is no money and, in "The System", chaos.....

Every MAN'S life in "The System" is affected by anyone who pulls the plug on any part of "The System", unless a MAN has learnt, with lots of practice, how not to be reliant on "The System" and how to live and be happy and healthy and strong without "The System". Are you not still being affected by the team effort set into motion against you that has caused you so much harm? Are you not still in reaction to this? But you say that you are free.

"The System" is a man-made dream set into motion by MAN. The MAN the Freemasons/Satanists call the Grand Architect dreamed "The System", set it into motion and passed it on down the generations so that it would continue to be set into motion. This is team effort, using free will.

If we look at "The System" as being a sandpit, every grain of sand is a thought/image that the Grand Architect invented and copyrighted (claimed ownership of). He had to con MAN to fall into the sandpit so that MAN would create children out of the thoughts/images of the sandpit so that the children would only know the thoughts/images of the sandpit for a life-time. This is what many of us are waking up to. We realise that there is another sensory dream, mostly forgotten about thanks to Satanic non-sensory thought/images/image power/spells.

"Team Nature" is YOU, Raymond, is MAN, is US, all of life. You cannot exist without co-creating with team nature. You need the air, the water and the food. We do not have to bring forward "Team Nature" because it is in evidence everywhere you look. Can you see some trees? Observe them and notice the relationships they have with the birds, the insects, the air, water etc. "Team Nature" is the original dream of MAN and, if you want to comprehend it, you have to sense the makers its intentions, why it was dreamt the way it was dreamt and set into motion. There is no Satanic based intellectual thought involved here. You also need to comprehend your connections to "Team Nature" - how you rely on it and it relies on you. Can you do this?

While you sit there being "Christ Consciousness" and transcending Satanic thought, you are still sucking on the nipples of the private corporations and still supporting and maintaining the destruction of life and broken-down-MAN all around you. Is this what Christ does? To us, we are not content to be still severely compromised and are doing the best we can working our butts off to break this habit. However, we need to be using our smarts because we have children and, if we remove them too much from "The System" without a large "community immunity" tribe around us to support us, system lackeys could use our "anti-system" behaviour to say that we are not fit parents and bring in their forces, etc, etc, etc.....

Even though we make liars exclusively process the curses of their making, in the "mean-time" their free-will can still do immense harm to our children and as we are fully-responsible for them we take care of them BIG-TIME.

When we step back from "The System" and look at it, we can see that it is made up of individual men and women, unique and original (underneath the brainwashing), not "one" the same as the next, all with free will and all using their free will to be enslaved as a cog in "Team System".

When we take a look at "Team Nature", we see everything of nature, unique and original, not "one" the same as the next, living for its purpose in the dream of life but, in "Team Nature" the team effort leads to the perfection of nature and therefore freedom for all of life; no enslavement, no man-made/imagined power structures (animals do have the choice to leave a pack/herd, etc), no exclusivity or privilege and no genocide, no constant destruction of sensory-life-forms. It is all being sustained naturally. Yes, some animals eat other animals to maintain the purity and perfection of the dream that is those life forms BUT, there is no extinction of "species".

How we sense it using a lineal analogy (the dream of life is not lineal, having no beginning or end), the dream of life is like a bubble and every thought/image is a sensory life form created in that bubble by original MAN and set into motion. All the information in that bubble has a unique and original purpose for the dream of life and yet they are all part of the dream of life bubble. The creator of that dream of life (MAN) moved into the bubble to give life to every image/thought in the bubble by setting it into motion with its life.

If we don't interfere with the original purpose of every sensory life form, we are free with everything taken care of for the generations to come. But obviously we have lost our way. Yes, "Team Nature" is a Satanic thought using Satanic words just as the thought of God is not God but we are currently using the Satanic English language here, which means you have to use your senses to sense our intentions behind the Satanic imagery of the English language, something you seem to have great difficulty with. The only way to sense "Team Nature" is to step back and see the relationship of everything with everything else, as dreamt by our ancestor.

"Team Nature" is an original dream created by original MAN who created MAN who created MAN.... so long as no alien images are introduced, children are free; we have no need to be gardeners, agriculturalists, herdsman, and everything else that we currently have to do to restore nature. We have destroyed so much of nature that we now have to be slaves to repairing the damage (the composting, the planting, the seed-saving, the pruning, etc), to performing the tasks that nature had already been doing for us. In the original dream, we are free to co-create and expand the dream of life without limitations.

Everything is unique and original yet everything has a purpose that was dreamt in co-creation with everything else that was dreamt to be. We agree that there is no one-shoe-fits-all policy but when you step back from the whole of the forest (the bubble) and you look at the dream that is the forest, you sense why it was dreamt the way it was, that it is all intended for the dream of nature to exist and not fade away, no different to stepping away from "The System" (sandpit) and seeing that everything of "The System" has a purpose for "The System", but most people hate the performance of the knowledge of "The System" because it is not natural and not part of the original dream and they are having to be the slaves performing all the tasks that nature was doing for us. They know they are not free because they are bound to the duties and obligations of "The System". This is all trauma based whereas co-creating with nature has nothing to do with reactions to trauma.

We recognise that each of us is unique and original and that we are already free. However, our free will has been hijacked thanks to the Grand Architect's dream so that, even though we still have free will, we are directing our life energy to setting into motion "The System" dream, slaves to all the tasks of "The System".

We choose to be hard workers building a food forest garden so that we can begin to re-create/expand the food forests that will care for our children, their children and the generations to come and so that we can sense our way back to the original dream of our ancestors.

Raymond says, "freedom comes ONLY to those who rise in understanding, Resurrect the Divine Spirit of Intelligence and thus transcend the satanic system". This is what we are doing in every day practical sense, letting go of system thought control and helping nature to take care of everything again so that we are free from all "The System" burdens. We have a lot of work to do to get there - this is the transcending, the resurrecting the "divine spirit of intelligence" set into motion in every day, practical sense. The good news is that there are millions of people finding their way back to doing this, in their unique, original way. We are committed to no longer being leeches sucking on the nipples of the private corporations for our every day needs, sacrificing our life force energy at their alters.....

Raymond says, "To do so via the theory that one cannot be free unless the collective is free is a SATANIC LIE and a DAMNED ONE AT THAT." It is not that we want everyone to be in our image, it is that we dream for everyone to be free in nature so that we no longer have to perform system tasks anymore. With that resolved, there will be no need for greed or selfishness, power and control trips, etc, etc, etc because the abundance of nature provides everything for everyone all of the "time" and our children will no longer be turned into slaves, but will be free, as will the generations to come.

We agree that we are already free but we feel the responsibility to repair the damage done to the dream of life by years of system life. We are all responsible for the damage so we should all shoulder some of the responsibility for cleaning up the mess. Refer to all the other posts in this thread for more on all this.

We are "Team Nature" which is why we are working with nature in the gardens. Last summer we were slaves to the eggs and caterpillars on the kale and cabbages, having to pull them off if we were to have anything left to eat. We had a little help from 4 bush sparrows who perched on the leaves and picked off the caterpillars for us. This year, the bush sparrows have increased several-fold and we no longer have to do caterpillar hunts. Every morning, there is a squadron of sparrows hopping on the leaves, reaching down to the heart of the cabbages and underneath the leaves of the greens to find their breakfasts. We have also had native rats helping us with the snails and other birds doing their bit to help the bush sparrows. This is "Team Nature" in action.

Another example is Arthur's mother. She has been growing organic food in her very small back garden for 40 years and her garden, many years ago, got to the point where the only things she plants every year are tomatoes and cucumbers. EVERYTHING else self seeds and grows without her assistance. She has an abundance of food and is always giving stuff away in large volumes.

"Team Nature" in action. This is what we bring forward as proof of "Team Nature".

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
22 January at 13:45

John Sent Us A Private Message Through Facebook

We posted all correspondence
on Arthur's Facebook Wall here:



<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10202775199049145>

3rd Jan 2014

John wrote today: "hi arthur. just a simple question. you constantly speak about present-sense and not re-presenting intellectual property of others. with that being said, some of the more fantastical things which i have read on your website which you seem to accept such as geocentric opposed to heliocentric, the water canopy and ensuing flood, the actual shape of the earth being more of a bowl than a globe, and the earth not being a planet, my question is in what way have you obtained present-sense awareness of these and not just secondhand re-presented intellectual property? please don't mistake my question as an attack on your views as i am truly curious. thank you in advance for any time you may spend in response to this question as i am sure your time is limited with the creation of your kin domain."

We replied.....

Hi John, no we've not yet had any direct experience of exactly what is the true overall shape of Earth. However, through the water of our (MANS) breath where MANS (living-creator's/living co-creators) truth remains in present-sense, we've sensed much of what has become the body of the Love For Life work.

We also use scrutiny like a blow torch and go where the logic of truth takes us, thus, and so far, no beliefs (re-presenting "intellectual property") have stood up to such tests, they just don't stack up. Through logical deduction we get back to seeing the truth exactly as our eyes sense whatever we are observing. So instead of brainwashing telling us Earth is turning while we watch all celestial bodies and man-made inventions moving across the "sky", we see/sense all these things moving without Earth moving.

We've also spoken with many tribal people from across Earth who retell the passing down of sensory-information through ancestral tongues/songs such as "waters coming down/constant very-heavy (highly destructive) rain going on for many, many, many sunrises, etc", and add to that research into many archaeologists/researchers/etc uncovering/discovering vast physical/material remains of dead cities, villages, sculptures, monuments, road-ways, technologies, etc, buried under ALL oceans, seas, lands, etc.

it's not hard to realise what happened - a lot of water came down to devastate and cover up all the low lands of the "ancient-dead-world" of Egypt ("The System") and its colonies (carbon dating and bc/ad calendars are lies) all going down at the same "time" all across Earth. We now live on the "higher lands" where much of the remains of "Ancient Egypt's" devastation still remains across Earth.

Then there is the decoding of the "English Alphabet" letters which Satanists/Freemasons use to communicate truth secretly via cryptography, phonetics, etymology (CODES), information not educated to 99% of MANS population.

Bring all this together and you get examples like this: lock 6 people in a small car with all windows, doors, vents, etc, sealed, and you will eventually get a huge build up of mist/fog/water/condensation/evaporation forming in present sense, basically a mini-climate is being created and inevitably down-the-line, in present sense, you will experience much of this water coming down too, just like rain/mist/fog. Same with the water canopy enveloping and expanding MANS Earth.

As water has nowhere to escape present-sense, each breath MAN creates, adds to and expands the water of MANS breath and with all thoughts, feelings/e-motions, intentions, actions, encoded/embedded in every breath, MANS living song remains forever in present-sense, that's unless we harm, distort, destroy, etc, the water, which we do through radio-waves, micro-waves, etc, chemtrails, pollution, chlorine, fluoride and other toxic chemicals/poisons, etc, introduced to the water.

The water of MANS breath envelopes the whole of the dream of life and in present-sense, expands and expands and expands (intensifying) with each breath forming the water/mist/fog canopy enveloping MAN/Earth..... which is now called the atmosphere, etc. Our ancestors burst this water canopy and much of it came crashing-down. It's plainly obvious that all celestial bodies hung in the water canopy in something like a soft pink/purple colour "night/evening".

Just as a stick "bends" in water as you shove it down and down, the colours kept bending and bending through the water canopy in present-sense thus maintaining in present-sense, a permanent-sustained soft pink/purple light (just dabbling here) throughout all the water canopy. The light in the water is constantly bending so it is always there (the light has not escaped.) in present sense. Maybe not soft pink/purple, maybe a soft haze of all colours merged into wholeness, we don't know - no direct experience there. It seems that things are just darker now - even at night there is still light, just less of it. All the chemtrails, pollution, etc, are ensuring that the water canopy cannot heal and re-form.

When we get past man-made time, space, duality concepts/constructs, etc, forming the rules of the divide, our ancestors probably could reach out/up and touch celestial bodies (yes we know this sounds very very wacky). Our ancestors were "Giants" and we are talking about full-on direct-sensory-experience.

We also discovered that no MAN or prosthetic invention (plane, rocket, satellite, etc,) can go from north to south and back to north (or visa-versa) again, non-stop and document (video/record) this journey without pause.

We also realised that NASA, etc, uses curvex/convex lenses to take photo/video shots of Earth, making Earth look round/rounded, etc. Add to this the fact that they can't get a MAN/rocket/satellite/etc outside the atmosphere/stratosphere/ionosphere/etc/etc of water (all lies about man on the moon etc), there is no direct-sensory-experienced evidence they can offer up (all done through 3rd parties and brilliant/clever hocus-pocus) to back their claims about visits to Mars and robots on Mars, etc, (Pine Gap and other similar locations being used as Mars, including the peddling of sophisticated technologies, often kept secret, used to give the illusion of a MARS environment).

Once we realised what "intellectual property" is/was and how education is used to train/con us into re-presenting "intellectual property" (the basis of all belief, faith and associated opinion) truth (sensory-life) started opening up to us and thus began the growing insightful body of this Love For Life work we do. And lets not forget the brilliantly crafted and praised duality (psychology/brain-control) tactics used by Satanists/Freemasons to con MAN into falling into their make-believe story-telling (Aliens/higher-beings from other worlds, etc).

We regularly say to everyone not to believe anything we say/share - to instead use scrutiny and go where the logic of truth takes them.

We don't have all the answers (yet - lol) John, but we have learnt enough not to trust what "The System" tells us and to look elsewhere for truth. We realise freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, is a team effort so since "March 2005" we've been doing the best we can to help wake up our brothers/sisters so that they can return to using their senses completely again and, inevitably and collectively, there will be more and more of us working together adding to and expanding the truth (direct-experience) of who we really are and what we are really part of... etc.

One of the many present views we have of Earth is this..... imagine a tree exploding from seed out of soil to expand and expand into a giant with its roots still firmly implanted in the soil exactly where the particles of the seed still remains. With this "long-living-tree", many generations of MAN will have a direct experience of this tree. Using this lineal analogy, we suspect the original seed (original-dream) of Earth is expanding out of water, out of MANS breath, in exactly the same way a seed expands out of soil.

The seed of MANS dreaming (thoughts/ideas) for Earth/Life/Nature is encoded/embedded in the water of MANS breath and there it remains in present-sense, where MAN is and has always been and will forever be. Regardless how much water has been added to expand the original breath/dream/water of Earth, we are all still breathing in the original breath and adding to and expanding the original breath with our breath. So it appears/seems to be that the true shape of Earth could look just like this:





With full-responsibility given to all of sensory-Life, Earth is sustained (focused) in present-sense, thus allowing MAN to be free to contemplate, observe, dream and expand MANS dream of Life/Earth/Nature.

Original MAN'S/Living-Creators dream of Earth is set into motion through the water of MANS breath, the roots of Earth expand from the seeds of MANS consciousness (water), of MANS making, and from there it expands and expands through the water.

With ORIGINAL MAN creating ORIGINAL MAN we now have many co-creators gifted with the full power and attributes of ORIGINAL MAN (God), thus, in the original image dreamt by Original-MAN in PRESENT-SENSE (always in present-sense), we now have many of us co-creating and expanding the original dream, that's at least until one of our brothers using free-will turned against (hijacked/kidnapped/sabotaged) ALL of MAN (us) causing most of us to forget/ignore/reject the original dream/dreaming of ORIGINAL-MANS Earth/Life/Nature, etc..... enter "The System".

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Natalie Eila wrote:

"sorry, how does mushroom cloud prove earth shape? I am a bit rusty on how those explosions work"

4th Jan 2014

We replied.....

Hi Natalie, it's not the nuclear explosion (big bang theory) we're addressing here, rather the shape of the explosion. Using the mushroom cloud pictures we're providing an image of what possibly could be the true shape/image of Earth expanding out of MANS consciousness. Take away the fire and brimstone vibe and instead imagine water/consciousness expanding (set into motion) into the image of a mushroom cloud/tree of life. To us, MANS dream of life set into motion looks like a massive tree coming out of EARTH/the-soil that is MAN'S consciousness.

The whole of the dream of life is Earth, this includes all celestial bodies and what "system science" calls "space" and this is all contained in the head of the mushroom cloud which "system science" calls the "uni-verse". All celestial bodies and all of "space" are embodied in the head of the mushroom cloud which is what we all see/sense when we look at the sky on a clear moonless night. The mushroom cloud is the water canopy, is water, even though much of the original water canopy has become the oceans and seas. The trunk of the tree of life/mushroom-cloud is MANS neck/body - MAN is expanding Earth, is Earth. The mushroom cloud signifies the connection of MANS BRAIN/SENSES with the whole sensory dream of LIFE.

It is important to try and pull our brains away from the lineal-finite thinking we are all brainwashed into. There is no beginning or end to sensory life - it has always been and always will be, unless we totally give up on the dream of life. The ideas of 0 and 1 are man-made intellectual inventions (image power) that have nothing to do with sensory life.

The dream of life expands because we create its expansion with our thoughts set into motion - without MAN, there is no dream of life. This is why we say, "Bring forward an experience without MAN being party to that experience." Our presence is always present to the dream of life and without MAN present, there would be no presence.

It is MAN who creates the dream of life in present sense, here and now, here and now, moment by moment. When we are fully conscious, we hold the whole of the dream of life in focus, in present sense, aware of each and every life form that is a thought set into motion by MAN. DNA is thoughts set into motion and MAN contains the DNA of every life form, inanimate or not.

Refer to

Part One

The Dream Of Life

video series,

21st October 2011:

62 Minutes 47 Seconds

and part one of the video series

"Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)"

9th February 2013:

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4ze66_33wxM

(all three videos are embedded below)

MAN created MAN, so there was always the presence of MAN present, and now there are many of us, all present here and now, moment by moment but most of us almost totally disconnected from the purpose and information of the dream of life that we are responsible for co-creating and expanding. We are all supposed to be original MAN but we have fallen far from that, which is why we find it so hard to connect with and comprehend the consciousness that is the dream of life, that is who we really are.

As we wake up and connect more and more with who we really are, we will comprehend more and more about what Earth looks like and how we co-create life. That original MAN (origin-all) is "God", creator of life, but that "God" is MAN. MAN is the only one who can set thoughts into motion and this is at the heart of all dreams, all creations. When MAN creates MAN, MAN is contemplating on the image of original MAN that is who we really are. There is no separation, no lineal finite start and stop, beginning and end, 0 and 1 restrictions and conditions separating original MAN from original MAN.

The wholeness of original MAN is the wholeness of all of MAN that ever was and ever will be. We are all gifted with the full power of original MAN because we are original MAN if we wake up and remember who we really are. By "waking up" we mean pulling away from the image power of men and women who tell us lies about our origins, who we really are and what we are capable of.

Copied from a Facebook post we posted yesterday (with a few inclusions).... "At the heart of truth is the fact that we are all unique and original, not one the same as the next but the sacredness of protecting the uniqueness/originality of MAN started to erode as "education" gradually encroached into our thinking. Besides our ancestors being invaded, decimated, humiliated, assimilated, brainwashed and enslaved, the worst thing ever done to all of us was "education". Education forces us under the image power of another MAN.

How can we create unique, powerful relationships (dreams) when almost all the images we've got to work with come from "education", come from "system thoughts". How can we create who we really are when all we've got to work with are borrowed or rented thoughts/images to make a life for us out of? And what kind of life will this be when who we really are had been hijacked/kidnapped "long ago"? How can we create and expand a unique/original MAN when we don't have unique original thoughts to co-create with???? Enter, loneliness, emptiness, boredom, directionless, etc, etc...

Satanists/Freemasons call us hue-MAN - hue is a shade/type/colour of MAN, a shade that is the image power of other men and women that we have been taught to re-present. This hue is darkness, it is dark because it is not our creation created uniquely by us. It is not of original MAN but is a copy made up by our brothers/sisters. We are but a shade of who we are meant to be. Polyamory, our obsessions with sex and appearance and destructive behaviours such as drinking and taking drugs, are all symptoms of our hue-MAN existence as we desperately try to fill in the void caused by our disconnection with all of sensory-life. How can we create true, honest, unique relationships when we are under the image power of other men and women telling us how and what to think, feel and act, day in, day out?"

We try to send rocket ships (non-sense) outside the universe to discover what the universe looks like but we can't do this because there is no "outside" the universe, or "inside" the universe, as in examining molecules, atoms, etc.. The problem is that we are trying to use intellectual property, image power, that has no sense, is non-sense, to comprehend what is sense/sensory. Intellectual property is not of original MAN, not unique to us, not of our making, so while we are still using intellectual property to comprehend our origins, we will get nowhere. The only way to comprehend who we really are as original MAN is to get back to how we were as original MAN.

Only original MAN can comprehend/sense the wholeness of the dream of life. This means "throw out all forms of education" because it limits us, shrouding/hooding us in immense, man-made darkness. Co-creating MAN, we are supposed to be connecting our creations of MAN with the wholeness of the dream of life so that the MAN we create has access to that wholeness, meaning they are unlimited, unrestricted by the thoughts of other men and women. They are powerful beyond measure. Children can connect with the thoughts of other men and women and contemplate and observe but they are not forced under the thoughts, the image power, of others. They are free to create according to their inspirations, their origins; they are original MAN.

Our brains look quite like mushrooms - a big round on top of a stem, although the body of MAN has changed over the generations of being brainwashed so we cannot be sure how the body of original MAN looked - there has been a lot of tampering going on for a long time. Original MAN is created in the likeness of original MAN, which is why original MAN'S brain is in the likeness of the mushroom cloud that is the universe. We have no proof of this - what we are doing here is trying to share an insight without denying the uniqueness of all of us. The mushroom cloud is the expansion of life exploding as co-created by original MAN.

In a way, we are like trees, with trunks and branches and heads but we are free to roam because our feet are not physically attached to one point. We are free to roam the whole of the dream of life, and yet we have this mushroom brain containing the wholeness of original MAN. This is why Anastasia lets her children be brought up by the animals and nature and why she is very careful to protect the sacredness of the original MAN she co-created. She may ask her children questions to get them thinking, but she does not educate them, telling them how to think and feel, what is right and what is wrong.

To expand on many of the themes touched on in this thread/post, please refer to the links we provided to other Love For Life articles, debates, etc, examples being: "**Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax**", "**What Do You Believe On Origins? Who Said There Was A Beginning? Who's Truth Do You Accept? Belief Is A Strange Idea.**", "**Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness**". "**The Divine Spark**", "**Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property**",

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43qIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three : <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Go here for more on

**"Astronomy - Geocentricity - Heliocentricity
Does The Earth Go Around The Sun
Or Does The Sun Go Around The Earth?":**

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3455>

See also:

"Moon Landing - Hoax Or Not?":
<http://www.loveforlife.com.au/node/4001>

**Science - Includes Science Gone Mad
New Discoveries - Paranormal Science - New Science:**
<http://www.loveforlife.com.au/node/3956>

Evolution Fraud:
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/7434>

**Dinosaurs - Are They Still Amongst Us?
Evidence Says They Are:**
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3457>

**Dinosaurs: Science Or Science Fiction
By David Wozney
Dinosaur DECEPTION!
Dinosaurs Never Existed!
Dinosaur Fossils Are A Hoax:**
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/7249>

**Creation - Science - New Scientific Discoveries About Creation,
Universe, Nature & MAN:**
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3473>

Archaeology Answers About Ancient Civilizations:
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3081>

Brief Background

Updated 18th November 2013 2.33pm

Hi David, not sure how we came to receive your emails but am grateful we are receiving them. Thank you.

Briefly, for almost 20 years until 2005 built an office automation sales & services business with few dollars and no background experience to start with. Over the years while going up and down financially we employed many hundreds of staff and turned over big \$\$\$\$. Then in 2005 we were attacked by organised crime led out front by banksters leading to the theft of the family home \$1.2m, and destruction of two cash flow businesses leaving us close to destitution and poverty caring for four young daughters. Everything we worked for and owned was being stolen. This fraud was protected by judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, priests, media representatives, etc. What shocked us the most was no "community immunity".



So with no experience we decided to take on the crime syndicate, wake people up while working out why "community immunity" did not exist. Thus began the Love For Life campaign March 2005 and the www.LoveForLife.com.au website December 2006. Since then over 100 million people have visited the website and possibly 200 million by middle of 2014.

What we experienced since starting Love For Life..... there have been many many terrible things said about us, including horrific things they would like to do to Fiona and the children, and done to us..... i.e. humiliation, ridicule, abuse, hatred, kidnapping Fiona, breaking in and enter, 4 assassination attempts on Arthur, 12 death threats to family,

close supporters, a married couple in their 70's hog tied, hooded, bullet put through his hip and both tortured for hours,
extensive big brother surveillance in every way imaginable including being followed everywhere and helicopters hovering overhead,
on two separate occasions swarms of police, detectives, sheriffs, tow trucks (up to 16 of them providing attention to a non-violent family who carry no weapons, who live a do no harm path, who have never broken the peace or caused a crime or injured anyone who don't take social or big-pharma drugs, don't drink alcohol or smoke cigarettes, are not involved in religions, cults, sects, politics, think tanks, secret or not societies, etc, movements, etc, etc) came to our rental family home (they'd already stolen the family home) to steal family assets such as the family car, etc, etc, -----
--
after collecting the stolen car from the pirates auction and on the long journey back home we had a very large squad of police harass, intimidate and threaten us repeatedly.....

but we leave everything, all warts and all, out in the open on the Love For Life website, YouTube Channel www.youtube.com/arthurloveforlife & Facebook Walls www.facebook.com/arthurcristian for all to see because we have nothing to hide and nothing to be ashamed of. We are not the problem. TRUTH stands. We have not changed except to get stronger and stronger and stronger. We do not see what other people say and do as being our problem when it comes to this stuff (we don't buy into it - we don't give it our life-energy) - it is what we do and how we behave/live that we are responsible for. They will have to kill us to stop us.

Since March 2005, all our Love For Life work has been done for free, all given away as gifts to benefit others. There are no conditions or contracts attached. And poverty and destitution still lingers nearby for us but we are not in fear of this, we keep living the dream of Love For Life because there is nothing else for us to live for.

We see Life Is A Gift and we now dream of learning to be professional songwriters, producers, engineers, singers, etc, to spread the many insights we connected with since 2005. We know very little about making music hands-on and Arthur, now 56, could not sing until his voice started opening up last year without lessons or practice. Then gifts started rolling in from supporters and we started accruing audio production hardware & software listed here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459>. Audio technology with its jargon is extremely intimidating but we are not giving up. We realise we need lots of help to complete all links to the unbroken chain.

As amateurs with very basic equipment and some help from a friend August 2011 here is a link to the first song we wrote & recorded as a rough demo "**Save Our Lives**". <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GMqclQ07VrQ> - We plan to record/produce it professionally later this year. We are currently recording a Paedophile Sex Ring/Gang song and need your help Dave. We have over 100 inspired songs to record.

We are 70 minutes from Sydney Australia
All the best to you and your family David
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Website: <http://loveforlife.com.au>
Email : action@loveforlife.com.au
Mobile : 0011 61 418 203204 - (0418 203204)
Snail Mail: PO Box 1320 Bowral 2576 NSW Australia
Facebook Arthur Cristian : <http://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>
YouTube Arthur Cristian : <http://www.youtube.com/ArthurLoveForLife>

Register To The Love For Life Mailing List: <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/09/05/14/mailling-list>

Facebook Group Why Aren't We Free Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/164918753537287>
Facebook Group Kindom/Do No Harm Community Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/151811728195925>

Links below will kick in when the professionally recorded Love For Life music is released.

SoundCloud : <http://soundcloud.com/loveforlife>
Nimbit Music : <http://www.nimbitmusic.com/loveforlife>
Twitter : <https://twitter.com/loveforlifemusi>
Facebook Music : <http://www.facebook.com/loveforlifemusic>
YouTube Love For Life Music : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
MySpace : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
Google + Fiona Cristian : <https://plus.google.com/100490175160871610090>

The Psyop Program Scam Behind Religion Belief Faith & Associated Opinion by Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 11th June 2014

Wed, 06/11/2014 - 18:54 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

The Psyop Program Scam Behind Religion Belief Faith & Associated Opinion

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

11th June 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8525> or <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/06/11/psyop-program-scam-behind-religion-belief-faith-associated-opinion-arthur-cristian->



Copied from a Facebook discussion.

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/nigel.beckwith/posts/10202275416354849>

Nigel Beckwith
9 hrs

Spent some time with some Muslim Brothers tonight. Good to share with peeps in my multi-cultural town.

Matt King

Simply the best!!! from: Lynne

9 hrs

Nigel Beckwith

They want me to read the Qur'an. I will give it a go. They are nice people, so far removed from the dark side that the west presents to us.

9 hrs

Matt King

Definitely !! Sufism and Rumi all come from the Wholeness of Love !! from: lynne

9 hrs

Nigel Beckwith

The main chap I spoke to was of the view that Sufism has become corrupted as they now believe that Humans are part of God, but he says that the Qur'an says God and Humanity are very different. I did not want to get into what I feel, as it is not for me to push my gnosis onto someone. I tend to agree with the Sufi's though...I think.

9 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

its i very complicated Nigel
im muslim (was atheist b4)
sufis are in general good
however if you really want to understand islam ..
you have to know that understanding of religion is just like any other human intellectual activity
can go wrong or can just go extreme
so, sects in general (and schools of practice and understanding) are all right , and are al wrong
because they are man made ..
sufism is man made .. and many sufis say things that contradict simple islamic creeds ..
the belief in pantheism (God or gods can manifest .. or are part of "existense/universe" or the universe is just a
reflection of God .. all these pantheistic thoughts) is very very very very non-islamic .. thast what islam is all about
actually when it comes to creed ..
if you read the Quran (which is the only 100% trusted source for understanding islam) you will see this very clearly ..
like 1/3 of the book is just being repetitive in diff ways about this.. monotheism .. God is 1 , absolute , if its created
then its not God nor part of God nor a reflection of God .. God cant be comprehended , nor can be composed wasnt
begotten from nor does he beget godlike entities.. if its not God himself then its created by God .. nothing in between
.. you cant call God a spirit or a mind or love or whatever ..
sorry ill attach here a long quote .. but it perfectly explains how a true monotheist should think of God , it was
preached by the prophet's cousin (one of his best students too) :

"The foremost in religion is the acknowledgement of Him, the perfection of acknowledging Him is to testify Him, the
perfection of testifying Him is to believe in His Oneness, the perfection of believing in His Oneness is to regard Him
Pure, and the perfection of His purity is to deny Him attributes, because every attribute is a proof that it is different
from that to which it is attributed and everything to which something is attributed is different from the attribute.

Thus whoever attaches attributes to Allah recognises His like, and whoever recognises His like regards Him two; and
whoever regards Him as two recognises parts for Him; and whoever recognises parts for Him mistook Him; and
whoever mistook Him pointed at Him; and whoever pointed at Him admitted limitations for Him; and whoever
admitted limitations for Him numbered Him. Whoever said: 'In what is He?', held that He is contained; and whoever
said: 'On what is He?', held He is not on something else.

He is being, but not through phenomenon of coming into being. He exists but not from non-existence. He is with
everything but not in physical nearness. He is different from everything but not in physical separation. He acts but
without connotation of movements and instruments. He sees even when there is none to be looked at from among His
creation. He is only One, such that there is none with whom He may keep company or whom He may miss in his
absence."

9 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

so from every sect take the good and leave the bad ..
how do you know the good from the bad?
compare it to Quran ..if it contradicts clear meanings of the Quran then its wrong ..

9 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

that as a muslim of course , i know youre still just looking around for knowledge of diff sources

9 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

As the Sufis say, "only those that have tasted, can know"

7 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

And as Arthur Cristian says all the above is intellectual property/reasoning, only with direct experience, can someone truly know Allah..

7 hrs

Matt King

<http://youtu.be/WnBYyIhDLWw> from: lynne

The Great Deception Now Coming Upon The World

The Great Delusion of Islam the AntiChrist Cult Of Death is Sweeping and changing the political landscape in America.

This is the Spirit Of AntiChrist "Who i...

4 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

too each their own Zeitoune ..

thats how sufis view it .. but the guy is curious about islam itself .. islam is something and sufism is something else ..
sufism in its good side is the transcending core truth of all religions .. you cant be a true believer without being some
sort of a sufi ..

in its bad side it has some non-islamic influences resulting in creeds and practices which contradict very clear Quranic
teachings ..

like other sects do on same or other levels
you want to believe your sect has got it all .. fine .. and i respect that ..
but the guy is asking about islam in general apparently
and it is very non-sufi to assume i didnt taste thus i dont know

4 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

thats exactly what v i meant when i said sects are man made thus not balanced and they usually express extremes ..
you know God by intellect .. by logic .. by heart .. by experience .. by practice .. by divine revelation (prophets
delivering the word of God)
choosing one thing and saying its the only path results in imbalance ..
and God knows best

4 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

I agree, but if you have ever had a direct experience.. you will know the analogy of who/what we really are... "God is
the dreamer, and we are but the dream characters" Having a direct experience is akin to having a lucid dream, where
you know you are dreaming, and you 'remember' you ARE the dreamer... Another analogy, Imagine God was an
actor, and he had to wear a mask and then he started to believe he was the mask... a direct experience is the same
as taking that mask off.....and remembering who YOU and everyone/everything really is...

4 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

Remember the Quran is tthe direct word of God, but even it was filtered into Muhammad's brain and thoughts at the
time and that time in history...

4 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

no no no .. thats pantheism bro .. we are not God and God is not us .. we are from God .. but we are not God ..

and its wrong to think that Quran was "filtered" in Muhammad's brain ..
Quran is literal from God to the angel to the prophet to us .. not a letter changed ..
we can debate about this all you want .. the prophet wouldve messed it up if it was subject to his brain .. yes he is a
prophet but he is human ..
i can bring many and many verses that will show Muhammad is not saying , but he is just reciting what was said to
him

4 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

and in general "personal experience" alone isnt a reliable source of religious/spiritual knowledge.. the devil works in mysterious ways too ..

if someone had some personal experience telling them chicken should be raped on mondays that doesnt make it a universal truth ..

im not judging your own experience .. who am i to get in that area .. im just saying its not reliable and its not an argument ..

anyway .. i have to go now .. bbl isA watch the video and continue the chit chat ..
peace be upon you all dear brothers

4 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

If God is the only reality.. there is ONLY God....

4 hrs

Matt King

Definitely agree with you Mohammad the prophet is the mouthpiece/sensing a direct experience but it must be a living prophet for all dies with the death of a prophet and spirit/wisdom/love is Life in Motion fulfilling and evolving to the highest form of Love in Wholeness with everythingfrom: Lynneviatt

4 hrs

Mohammad Soliman

yeah thats what ibn arabi says .. i understand it and i can prove it wrong in detail later .. but just a small hint now ..

God "exists" .. we dont really "exist" .. we are " existees"..

whats the diff?

the diff between God and no-God ..

thats exactly what divinity is all about ..

thats why i said God is not a mind (for example) God is all knowing .. but he is not a mind or the mind of the universe

? what universe? the universe is nothing .. its very belittling of God to think that the universe is God "looking into his mirror"

God knows but is not a mind and knows without needing a "mind"

God knows because he is the Knower

God sees but God doesnt have an eye .. its we who need tools because we are limited .. he is just "the all seeing"

God exists by himself .. we (and everything else that is not God) exist by God ..

God is the only existence in that sense .. but that doesnt mean we dont "exist" too .. we do .. but we are existees ..

salam for now . igtg

4 hrs

Matt King

Prophet's were an instrument to bring Man to this point of time they were the Voice in the midst of Chaos/system virus/satanic spells we now have to evolve in the Wholeness of Love as we have all the pieces/experience to the puzzle .. We are the living Presence we are the fruit of the prophet's labour those who are awake to Sense/Spirit/Wholenessfrom: Lynneviatt

3 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

Another Analogy, God is the diamond, and we are each the facets of that diamond... God is the Ocean, and we are the droplets of water within the Ocean...

3 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

One that came to me is that we are the droplets of water, but we are surrounded by a mirror-like substance, so we only see our reflection... if we take away that substance, we can then see what we are the whole ocean...

3 hrs

Matt King

We are Cosmic beings We are from the Heaven's ...from; Lynneviatt
Matt King's photo.

3 hrs

Fadi Zeitoune

Matt Dont know if you have read any of the ringing cedars, but in that Anastasia describes God as 'the supreme intelligence', or just our Father.. in the literal sense... she says each of us has a particle of God within us.. (our soul?)

3 hrs

Arthur Cristian

To us, God/Allah means FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything we think, feel and do.. Passing the buck to a God/Allah is giving up taking full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do. It is very simple. If everyone took full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do we would be conscious of all forms of harm-doing/lying and not be party to setting harm/lies into motion. All else is bullshit, this includes all forms of excuses and justifications for perpetuating lies/harm-doing = religion = "The System" of lying/doing-harm.

For example: the thought of a God/Allah is not God/Allah - the thought of a God/Allah is just an idea made up by another man/woman telling you how to think, feel and act about a God/Allah. This is fact and is lying/doing-harm.

Whoever is educating innocent children into the thoughts of a God/Allah is not taking full-responsibility for lying/doing-harm to them.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to a thought of a God/Allah (not exposed to "The System" of a God/Allah - that is what religion is = "The System" of justifications and excuses) go anywhere in nature (including observing celestial bodies) to learn about a thought of a God/Allah without another MAN (men/women/children)

already got at by "The System" of lying/doing-harm having to explain/educate/instruct them into a thought of a God/Allah??????

If anyone makes the claim of a God or Allah they need to bring forward the first party God/Allah to back their claims so that everyone can have a direct experience with God/Allah, first party to first party with all senses activated = lets hear it directly from the tongue of God/Allah and not from a 3rd party re-presentative of a God/Allah acting as an impostor of a God/Allah = lying/doing-harm = FRAUD.

Anyone who is really waking up can see/sense the depth of lying/doing-harm another man/woman will undertake to keep the lie/harm perpetuating. All forms of excuses, justifications, etc, DOES NOTHING to dispel the fact that they are lying and are blatantly doing harm to innocent children. They are not taking full-responsibility for what they think, feel and do. So unless you/they can bring forward the first party God/Allah to back your claims, we say, STOP LYING, STOP DOING HARM to innocent children = stop passing the buck, stop participating in "The System" of lying and harm-doing = religion = faith or belief or associated opinion in a religion rooted in the thought of a God/Allah.

How many religious believers are providing full-disclosure to innocent children about their lies/harm-doing while indoctrinating them into "The System" of their beLIEFS??????

Are they taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY????????? NO-WAY.

1 hr

Nigel Beckwith

Best go and tell the Muslims that then mate. I am just their friend.

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

back briefly will have to go again , sorry ..
just read what you guys wrote when i left and im really amazed at how many people claim to be spiritual yet the only way for them to comprehend "spiritual"* matters is through the material ..
God is the universe .. God is a vibration .. God is energy .. the soul is but a sell in the body and so on ..
that sounds very "material" to me ..

heaven* means heaven literally .. so coming from heaven means coming from "outer space" .. then it gets all material .. we come from outer space .. scientifically earth and all matter on it including our bodies is but star dust .. and there you go .. just giving "spiritual" names to material things .. (thats how they worshiped the sun for example)

i put the '*' thing in front of 'heaven' and 'spiritual' because these two are also not islamic terms and terms can be very misleading ..
muslims dont say heaven .. they say paradise .. heaven is part of the universe .. the whole universe is almost an illusion and it is temporary .. "heaven/paradise" is post-universe
muslims dont say spiritual ..
because we dont think God is a spirit ..
thinking hell is beneath us inside earth and that God is in the heaven and those who die go to heaven is a pagan concept that influenced jewish and christian intelects at the time of writing down the word of God .. how Quran was preserved is very diff from the old and the new testaments ..

anyway to sum the point up .. jst imagine how many other universes can God create with totally diff sets and numbers of dimensions and dimensional relations .. and youll understand how big of an intellectual sin to consider God part of that universe

please dont misunderstand me ... im not attacking your beliefs ..nor am i judging you or anything .. im showing you the areas of friction with other beliefs.. we're thinking and searching together ..

there is something Godly in us .. God is within us .. near us .. but he is not us ..

you want to know why is it dangerous? pantheism, i mean .. thats how polytheism usually happens .. and worshipping people and all that ..

ok . if God is us .. some are good and some are bad .. right? how can that be when God is all of us .. then it must mean that God manifests only in those who are good .. the more God you recognize in you the more of God you become .. right? thats how it functions ..

then some people claim .. or others consider them .. as those who have reached nirvana .. and are now 100% God .. Buddha now is worshiped almost as a pagan ancestral god..

Jesus is thought to be God himself or part of God or one of the manifestations of God ..

and we beget "holy" men .. and clergies ..

because if Jesus can be 100% God then maybe the pope is 30% God and cardinals are about 25 % God .. and so on .. what are we doing here ?? judging each other and ourselves and giving spiritual ranks ??? isnt that the authority of God alone???

so no need for the day of judgment then .. we know better than God and we can decide now who is all God and who is doomed to oblivion ..

what the bleep do we know really ?

who are we to get in that area and make up mini Gods of ourselves

ok you will say but God is both good and evil (Ilike some vedic people say) that cannot be .. Gad does no evil nor does he like it done .. evil is not the will of God .. evil is the result of our free will .. we dont call anything in nature evil do we? even hurricanes and lions eating lambs we dont call evil .. we know this truth as self-evident, that only our acts can be evil acts ..

and the danger in that belief is : if God is the the killer the knife and the dead .. then there is no point of fighting evil .. it will be fighting God or the will of God ..

but evil is to be fought within us and outside us because its the result of evil choices made in evil moments by free-willed people ..

if you ask many hindus they will reply as if good and evil are living in harmony together and both express God ..

the muslim view is diff .. to muslims the universe is in harmony but the evil of man is the out of tune notes on earth .. (thats why we enjoy being in "nature")

monotheism gives you a stronger stance against evil ..

unconditional love doesnt and wont ever stop or fix or make evil less ..

unconditional love is accepting both good and evil as being equal and the same ..

why dont you love your tooth decay microbes then and stop using toothpaste .. or your odor and stop showering ..

why do you love cleanliness? why cant you love dirtiness unconditionally?

can you really love a guy who tortured a baby for months until it died?

if you saw him doing it i bet you all your beliefs youll smash his head off with the nearest hard object ..

because you too are evil?

or it would be because you are a good guy who cant stand watching something that evil happening without trying to stop it?

can you claim you were loving the rapist unconditionally in the moment the hard object was breaking his skull??

i dint cover it all up .. but i have to stop now because that was a lot of ranting *blush* hehe

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

What has this got to do with what we've just written. We are talking about taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything you/we think, feel and do. It seems you don't want to do this.

1 hr

Nigel Beckwith

That's a large assumption Arthur. I would prefer to hear what Mohammed has to say. I do not agree with it all but some I do. But will have to leave till later now. As for responsibility, any being growing in consciousness has to know that that is where they must go...and if any religion denies that then I cannot be part of it.

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Its simple, bring forward the first party Mohammed - lets hear it directly from the tongue of Mohammed. Bringing forward a man/woman acting as an impostor of Mohammed is blatantly lying, is committing fraud.

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

This is NOT an assumption - this is FACT.

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

sorry Arthur read up a bit ,, we were exchanging views about the concept of God .. and the whole status is about Islam actually ..
anyway sorry to hijack the post .. and Nigel was asking about the raltion between sufism and islam and sufism has a lot in common with buddhism and new age philosophy thats how it all branched out ..
sorry again

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

huh? who is impostng ?? i dont get it?? who brought who ?

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

To us, ALL RELIGIONS/BELIEFS are fraud, are lies.

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Are you Mohammed?

Is anyone around you Mohammed?

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

us who ?
and Mohammed who ?
my name is mohammad yes , if thats your question

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

We are addressing the Mohammad of the Religion Koran, are you this Mohammed?

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

no body is around me im alone in my room ? whats up Arthur?

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Quran

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Were you a first party witness to the MAN Mohammed and all the quotes related to this Mohamed that formed the basis of the Quran. If no, do you know anyone else who can come forward as a first party witness?

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

sorry i didnt see your addressing of Mohammad (the prophet) himself .. and you cant address him anymore .. he died 1400 years ago ..
my real name in real life is Mohammad .. many muslims have that name ..
and you judged all religions as being false while on of the major ones you dont even know the name of .. its the religion of islam not koran .. koran is the book ..

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Can you bring anyone forward who was there as a first party witness?

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

thast not how we view Quran at all btw ..
Quran is not quoting Muhammad .. (to muslims) its quoting God .. qouting Muhammad is diff and has diff scripts ..
called hadeth .. literaly meaning talking or speach (of the prophet) to differenciate it from Quran itself which is
considered by muslims to be direct general divine communication to us ..

1 hr

Mohammad Soliman

and no i didnt whitness him saying whatever he said , his speech or Quran .. but what diff does it make ?

no nor can i not bring anyone of his companions .. get to the point

59 mins

Arthur Cristian

FRAUD. if you can't back the claims by bringing forward the first parties = fraud. = lying. = "The System" of a religion
- Christianity is a system of a religion with all believers trapped under the image power of the fraudulent high-priests
who act as an impostor/re-presentative of a God or a Jesus. Same with Islam and Judaism and Buddhism.

56 mins

Arthur Cristian

His-Story/Her-Story

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life
2005-2006

Much of his-story/her-story, ancient or not, has been twisted and unless you can rout out all the lies/liars you will be
thinking everything you are reading is true and therefore be brainwashed - nothing to learn from brainwashing.

Were you there?

Do you know any 1st party you can bring forward who was there? And we're not talking about a brainwashed drone coming forward acting under costume and title, or not, as a 3rd party re-presentative of whatever his-story/her-story they claim to be true.

Up to roughly 1780AD, 99.99% of the total population of MAN all across Earth could not read and write any alphabet language and never did. Even up to 1930AD still more than 90% of the population of MAN all across earth were illiterate to alphabet languages. Today's supposed 6.7 to 7 billion population of MAN, all their ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story had NOTHING to do with recording it because they could not read and write an alphabet language - they ONLY had their tribal/village tongue/talk/songs/arts/etc.....

The ONLY ones who could read and write to record his-story/her-story were the owners of the castles, the land-lords, land-barons, the royal families, aristocrats, the high-priest-hoods and all their scribes and lackeys and they roughly re-presented 20 per one million of the population of MAN going back through ALL recorded his-story/her-story.

The victors wrote ALL the his-story/her-story and it's biased to suit their short and long-term objectives/agendas. It was ONLY these privileged "chosen-ones" who recorded ALL his-story/her-story so no matter what version of alphabet-language history you dive into it was recorded by them. This is FACT. It took the better part of 20 years to master the "craft" and "practice" of an alphabet language and this included mastering mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry - all read and write alphabet languages are crafted out of mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry and all are abominations, all are make-believe, none are real/true - they are not our true tongue.

We are all the descendants of tribes of MAN all across Earth who were invaded, raped, pillaged, plundered, humiliated, ridiculed, abused, decimated, destroyed, and vast genocide was issued all-around. What remained, mainly deeply traumatised children were brainwashed into their conquerors version of their ancestors his-story/her-story so that through the generations they would completely lose connection with their ancestral tongues and word-of-mouth truths.

These invaders first came as missionaries, scientists, botanists, surveyors, geologists, historians, etc, etc, and they came and went for up to 200 years recording/documenting the tongues, customs, ways-of-life, the natural environment, etc, etc, and when they finished recording all their his-story/her-story they then sent in their warships and armies to decimate the tribes. This happened all-across-Earth, all over Europe, Americas, Asia-Pacific regions, etc, etc... All the Royal families of Europa are all the "SAME" bloodlines and all are under the power and control of the Freemasonic/Satanic world led by high-priests/priestesses who created ALL religions, philosophies, civilisations, cults, sects, races, occults, esoterics, "system science", etc, known throughout all recorded his-story/her-story.

The British Empire, not the slaves/drones/commoners/serfs, etc, under Britain, is the head, "The Crown" of "The System" of the Western World who conquered almost all of Earth, if not ALL, and are still in power today. They control America (war over America's Independence was orchestrated by Freemasons on all sides - all working together behind the scenes) , Russia (Bolshevik revolution), China (took them 300 years through the East India company and the opium wars to conquer China - and are still in power all over Asia), Canada, NZ, Australia, Japan (thanks to 2nd world war), Brazil, Argentina, Africa, India, etc, etc..... all of it.

When they conquered lands such as Australia the high-priests.priestesses carved up all the lands into parish lands and put a church in every parish and a priest in every church to deal with the sinners (processors of curses). It does not matter if the church is Protestant, Catholic, etc, they are ALL 100% controlled by the Freemasonic/Satanic world and you want to trust their history, particularly after all the effort they went into brainwashing men, women and children everywhere leading to all the invasions and wars that murdered over 100 billion men, women, children - this includes all the poisons, toxins, chemicals, eugenics, plagues, pestilence, vaccinations, weapons of mass destruction, agriculture, eating animals, dairy products, processed wheat, etc, (highly dangerous to our bodies), etc, etc, etc, they brought with them throughout all their sojourns across Earth under the guise of Ancient Egypt, Greece, Rome, Babylon, Persia, Assyria, China, Aztec, Maya, Inca, Sanskrit, etc, etc.

All these civilisations had read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred-geometry and they all had royal families divinely appointed by God, high-priest-hoods divinely appointed by God and the rule of law of God divinely appointed by God. WHAT A COINCIDENCE. Nothing natural about any of this - all require extensive brainwashing-education to understand the make-believe con-structs they all are. You can change the name royal families, high-priest-hoods, God, etc to EU, NATO, WTO, WHO, UN, NWO, America, President, Prime Minister, Director, CEO, Senator, Treasurer, Professor, Academic, Bankster, Emperor, Dictator, Caesar, etc, etc, etc,..... its all the same non-sense rubbish used under different guises throughout all their systems of civilisations. "All are of "The System", their systems designed to maintain power and control over their captive slaves, generation after generation after generation"..... this says it all. If you want to learn more about this please read and watch our articles, videos, etc,

In their recorded "ages" of their his-story/her-story, the late 1100's/early 1200's, they started creating English primarily out of hieroglyphics/pictorial-mathematics, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, and they called English THE NEW WORLD LANGUAGE. The letter j/J did not exist until roughly 1520AD. It appears j/J was first used by Freemason/Satanist Francis Bacon alias William Shakespeare with the word Jew. Words like Jesus came out of Lesus which came out of Iesus/iesus which came out of Isis = Land Lord/Land-Baron/Pharaoh/etc ruling over serfs/commoners/slaves/etc. NOTHING HAS CHANGED.

English was crafted by French Judeo-Judaic Architects/draftsmen of law, what you refer to as Gods - judges, barristers, lawyers, etc... They (all the chosen ones of their cabal) are the Gods of English. Welcome to Alice in Wonderland Through The Looking Glass - Welcome To Dorothy Down The Yellow Brick Road In The Land Of Oz.

ALL BOOKS ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL ALPHA LANGUAGES ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL NUMERICS ARE ABOMINATIONS - they were all crafted for PSYOPS PROGRAMMING - There was no other purpose for them. While anyone believes in this non-sense they have become the abomination too.

Find a book, scroll, papyri, tablet, alpha language, mathematics, geometry/sacred geometry, recorded history, not part of "The System" of those/any recorded "ages". Can you do that? If you can't then this clearly reveals to you DARKNESS VISIBLE, demonstrating just how big this grand deception is and has been.

Every letter (image) of all alpha languages are incantations designed to craft "spells" set into motion by fallen/conned-MAN.

56 mins

Mohammad Soliman

can you bring julius caeser to this chat? or any of his companions ?
FRAUD .. there was no great rome nor was prutus nor was a civil war nor a conspiracy nor an assasination and cleopetra is just a work of hollywood done by the back then very hot liz tylor

53 mins

Arthur Cristian

Were you there?

53 mins

Mohammad Soliman

and you dont seem to have read all i wrote .. i was high gear on ibnventing holy men or bestaowing holliness onto anyone or anything but God ..
and it seems your knowledge of Islam is very limited and like many many atheist westerners just assume it must be similar to the christianity you have (which is a roman thing and is diff from the original christianity a looooot)
actually islam is about ridding the religion of God of all these man made corruptions to the original messages and practices of the universal religion of God ..
muslims dont beleieve Islam is a religion that started with Mohammad ..
they view Islam as the religion of God .. the divine message that was sent over and over to all nations all around the world .. and people corrupt this divine message, thus there are diff religions that contradict each other on some or most points ..
and Islam is not an "organized" religion nor can it become organized .. and even the prophet himself we dont think of him as holy even partially ..
what if i told you there are actually verses in Quran saying exactly what you dont like about "religions" and saying these are human and satanic corruptions to the truth and are manipulations by greedy power hungry people ??

46 mins

Mohammad Soliman

anyway i continue later coz i have another errand to do ..
peace be upon you all

45 mins

Mohammad Soliman

forgot to say i didnt read your last long comment yet .. will do when i get back

44 mins

Arthur Cristian

The point is did you get all this information from a book or directly from Allah/God?

The most important point we are bringing to your attention is Islam/Quran/Koran is "The System", For example, copy pasted from a few recent posts....

Extract from this thread: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203866014838858> and this one too:: <https://www.facebook.com/photo.php?fbid=10203838087060681>

"I pledge allegiance, to the earth and to all beings which inhabit it and to the planet, from which it stands, ONE world under LOVE, indivisible, with peace and liberty for all."

Just what are those behind the New World Order trying very hard to bring in; "oneness" and "consciousness" under a ONE world government with a ONE world currency (electronic/cashless), ONE world religion, ONE world army, etc, and NO alternative for those who do not wish to live according to these dictates.

Is this where your allegiance is?

Definition of allegiance: "loyalty or commitment to a superior or to a group or cause."

Who are these "superiors"?

We are not pledging allegiance to anyone!

Commitment to work together come what may to co-create the paradise we all dream for but pledge allegiance - no way!

The "oneness" consciousness is a system construct, a cult of "The System". One is finite, limited, is both a third party and of a third party. A clear blueprint of the Satanic/Freemasonic agenda, requiring belief, faith, associated opinion, "educated-slaves and rulers". Just what we have now!

ONE is also limited liability/responsibility because there is a higher power behind ONE, a higher power that is a man-made con-struct/con-cept as in Govern-MEN-t, Federation, Council, Order, Union, etc. The ONE is the higher power. ONE is a man-made image imposed on another MAN. ONE is a lie.

To us it is WHOLE/WHOLENESS and not ONE. One is duality - is a reflection/shadow of a con-struct/con-cept educated into you becoming the echoes of demonic 3rd party shadows/reflections bouncing to and fro between your ears. Wholeness has no reflections, no shadows. Wholeness does not require education/instruction/explanation while "one" does. Children not got at (brainwashed) have a direct experience of the wholeness of nature/earth/MAN but with "one" it requires a 3rd party educator/instructor/explainer to our innocent children and these non-sensory images forms the duality of 3rd party "one" bouncing to and fro between your ears as that 3rd party reflection. THIS IS DUALITY.

The "God" of Christianity, Judaism, Islam, etc, is the higher power of ONE "God" behind "The System" that rules all the believers in everyday practical-sense. God is a man-made hierarchical system of high-priest-HOODS brainwashing everyone (educated-slaves) under their ONE GOD Image Power. Same with "ONE CONSCIOUSNESS", "ONE EARTH", "ONE PLANET", etc, etc, there is a hierarchy re-presenting the higher power of ONE over everyone in the form of a Uni-Verse-All Federation, Council, Society, Govern-Men-t, Union, etc, etc..... WHO THE HELL ARE THE PEOPLE BEHIND THIS "ONE"??????????????

27 mins

Arthur Cristian

Do you fully-comprehend the Psyops Programming going on that cons believers into "The System" to be ruled by the "authorities/re-presentatives" of that religion/faith???

All of this is FRAUD and no one is taking full-responsibility for everything they think, feel and do.

All the while the brainwashed believers (educated-slaves) practice their daily rituals they are being ruled by "The System" of high-priests/priestesses, the slave-masters - this is FACT.

Does it matter what religion or faith is discussed when those who discuss the virtues of one religion or faith over another are all presently slaves to "The System" that rules them throughout their whole lives???

What is more important, true freedom for all of MAN or the continuation of religions/faiths to keep everyone enslaved???

As you said: and no i didnt whitness him saying whatever he said , his speech or Quran .. but what diff does it make ?" and "no nor can i not bring anyone of his companions .. get to the point"..... ARE YOU A SLAVE?

THE FACT IS YOU ARE A SLAVE and the religion/faith you have MAKES YOU A SLAVE.

Hence, all religions/faiths are FRAUD, are LIES. Lost into the religion/faith, no one is taking full-responsibility for everything they think, feel and do. THIS IS FACT. And this brings us back to full-circle.....

To us, God/Allah means FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything we think, feel and do.. Passing the buck to a God/Allah is giving up taking full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do. It is very simple. If everyone took full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do we would be conscious of all forms of harm-doing/lying and not be party to setting harm/lies into motion. All else is bullshit, this includes all forms of excuses and justifications for perpetuating lies/harm-doing = religion = "The System" of lying/doing-harm.

For example: the thought of a God/Allah is not God/Allah - the thought of a God/Allah is just an idea made up by another man/woman telling you how to think, feel and act about a God/Allah. This is fact and is lying/doing-harm.

Whoever is educating innocent children into the thoughts of a God/Allah is not taking full-responsibility for lying/doing-harm to them.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to a thought of a God/Allah (not exposed to "The System" of a God/Allah - that is what religion is = "The System" of justifications and excuses) go anywhere in nature (including observing celestial bodies) to learn about a thought of a God/Allah without another MAN (men/women/children) already got at by "The System" of lying/doing-harm having to explain/educate/instruct them into a thought of a God/Allah??????

If anyone makes the claim of a God or Allah they need to bring forward the first party God/Allah to back their claims so that everyone can have a direct experience with God/Allah, first party to first party with all senses activated = lets hear it directly from the tongue of God/Allah and not from a 3rd party re-presentative of a God/Allah acting as an impostor of a God/Allah = lying/doing-harm = FRAUD.

Anyone who is really waking up can see/sense the depth of lying/doing-harm another man/woman will undertake to keep the lie/harm perpetuating. All forms of excuses, justifications, etc, DOES NOTHING to dispel the fact that they are lying and are blatantly doing harm to innocent children. They are not taking full-responsibility for what they think, feel and do. So unless you/they can bring forward the first party God/Allah to back your claims, we say, STOP LYING, STOP DOING HARM to innocent children = stop passing the buck, stop participating in "The System" of lying and harm-doing = religion = faith or belief or associated opinion in a religion rooted in the thought of a God/Allah.

How many religious believers are providing full-disclosure to innocent children about their lies/harm-doing while indoctrinating them into "The System" of their beLIEFS??????

Are they taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY????????? NO-WAY.

4 mins

Arthur Cristian

And yes, "the devil works in mysterious ways"..... LOLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLL

You have NO DIRECT EXPERIENCE OF "GOD"/"ALLAH", etc, instead all you have is DIRECT EXPERIENCE OF SLAVERY. LOLLLLLLLLLLLLL

All your recollection of 3rd party storytelling of "holy books", etc, in present-sense, makes you, and everyone else infected by these lies and fraud, slaves to.

When you discuss your particular belief faith with anyone anywhere FIRST TELL THEM THAT YOU ARE A SLAVE AND THAT THEY ARE SLAVES TOO. Always helps to start with the truth of reality and then ask yourselves the question how does your holy books, religions, faiths, etc help you all be free of slavery here and now in present-sense? And if they don't show you and everyone how to be truly free here and now then throw them all in the rubbish bin where they belong. What is more important, your slavery or your true freedom?

It's clear for all to see/sense that your "God"/"Allah"/"belief"/"faith" is the God/religion/faith of your slavery and not of your true freedom.

Rachael Wild

yes i studies Sufism,i love itxxxxxxxxxxxx and i love you xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx

8 mins



Another Delusion - Posted by Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 11th June 2014 - Freeman Delusion

Wed, 06/11/2014 - 22:29 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

Another Delusion

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

11th June 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8526> or <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/06/11/another-delusion-posted-arthur-cristian-love-life-11th-june-2014-freeman-delusion>



This is a conversation with Freeman Delusion, Rob, where it becomes clear that his thoughts and basis of Common Law provide only a cul-de-sac in "The System" and not true peace, freedom, truth, joy, etc. Freeman Delusion wants to keep people in the slavery system as educated slaves, keeping them distracted by Common Law, in this case, or Freeman stuff or anything legal and political or philosophical, etc, that maintains the hold of "The System" over the brains of men and women. Common Law is, in fact, just another psyop program to keep us busy while the steamroller that is the New World Order rolls ever closer. This is a very heated discussion which has had the naughty words sanitised so everyone can use their imaginations to guess what they were. Answers on a postcard please. Or perhaps not.

To us, Rob (Freeman Delusion) now re-presents an immense danger to a lot of innocent people and if he is not stopped, will cause phenomenal damage to many naive and gullible men and women who have been deceived/conned by this blatant liar. Many men and women not provided with full-disclosure as to Rob's true ulterior motives, cul-de-sac intentions (massive red herring distractions) and who his real master is will be led down the yellow brick road and therefore remaining completely enslaved in "The System" with no way of ever getting out. The fact that Rob also came out of the exposure and routing out of OPPT (One Peoples Public Trust) with us and others makes it even more serious to stop his nefarious work dead in its tracks because he now has an excellent "looking good" fabricated front to deceive others. As we often say... the greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth - they cause the greatest damage of all.

The Legal Psyops Program

The whole freeman-sovereignty movement was an Intel Psyop Program designed to destroy the truth by getting as close to it as they possibly could without revealing it fully. They build it all up to get people thinking that there is a way to find freedom, etc, etc. Then, after a few, mini-slave "victories" to increase the fervour, they smash it all in the believers faces to demoralise them, weaken them, have them be powerless and vulnerable and thus easy to manipulate and make them pliable and conditioned to accept the "rule of law" enforced upon them, a law very closely aligned to common law, although not always called common law.

Once things have fallen flat on their faces, people look back to Common Law or Natural Law, or Constitution because we have been so conditioned into thinking that we need to have some sort of law, that we cannot be free to take full responsibility for our lives. They cannot introduce the New World Order without some kind of law, so they need us to keep thinking that we need law, need someone to tell us what to do and what not to do. Yes, they want us to be disillusioned with the "old" law, and to be looking for something new, but they want to be the ones to present us with the "new", "good" law that we will lap up in its "oneness", "consciousness" disguise.

The shepherds who led everyone to the freeman/sovereign movement are now leading everyone to the rule of law, whatever sort of law, just any kind of law accepted by the "authorities" that keeps us in their courts, in their paperwork, under the "name", in "The System" with no way out, always accepting the third party authorities. Once we

step out of the rule of law, they have no control over us which is why they have so many shepherds chivvying us all along.

What they do NOT want us to do is do what Arthur has done - stop using the "name" and drop all the privileges and benefits that go with it and completely depart from "The System" never to return. If we all did this, what would they have? NOTHING because no one would be paying them any attention any more! This brings them out into the open for all to see and they can only attempt to control us through overt force which shows their true colours, who they are and what their intentions are.

EVERYTHING to do with any law of any sort is a Psyop Program.

At all "times" through all "stages", from freeman/sovereignty through whatever "alternative" to the "rule of law", it has always been a Psyop Program.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Facebook Link: <https://www.facebook.com/rightascention/posts/608369562603320> - at the end of this discussion/debate last night, Rob quickly took down this thread or at least completely blocked us after removing the Facebook friendship.

Freeman Delusion <https://www.facebook.com/rightascention>

13 hrs

This shit is loosing it's challenge and becoming intolerably boring. I can't even get an intelligible argument, let alone a valid piece of supportive evidence.

I shouldn't really be surprised though, considering, as I've often said, that freeman ideology is little more than a faith-based belief system, not unlike a religious persuasion, and in no way an established legal doctrine.

And as Friedrich Nietzsche once said... "A casual stroll through the lunatic asylum shows that faith does not prove anything."

BE AWARE that you are being indoctrinated and lied to, by a well-planned psy-op that seeks to limit the collective's chances of any successful attempt at challenging the status quo.

YOU ARE BEING DUMBED DOWN WITH FAIRYTALES.

Denial of reality is ultimately a form of cowardice, a cop out, obstinately refusing to accept well established facts, in favour of a delusional alternate reality that doesn't even exist, let alone provide a logical solution to any legal dilemma here in the real world.

Good luck with that...

Mathias Nagy

I appreciate people like you Freeman, who present near invisible facts and make rational comment on their implication. Unfortunately, intelligent discussion is near impossible for you as you probably know more than 99.9% of the rest of us, but it doesn't mean what you provide isn't useful or appreciated. In fact it proves we need to hear what you have to say. Perhaps even better, if you would teach us how to do the research ourselves, by indicating purpose and relevant documentation, you may just create the lively intelligent debate we all need to keep moving forward.

15 hours ago

Helen Dodds

Me too

lets look at the constitutional debates ?

the spirit of the laws

14 hours ago

Freeman Delusion

I'm no guru or expert in anything academic, I was actually refused an education by my dad, who removed me from school in grade 5 primary. I'm lucky to even read and write, let alone use a search engine and research anything so complicated and potentially believable. I know nothing really, but the fact of my own ignorance, and continue to rebut my own previous assertions.

14 hours ago

Helen Dodds

wel the school of hard Knocks hehehe you are a GURU you in part showed me I am me that is what a guru does hahaah

14 hours ago

Mathias Nagy

An absence of public indoctrination (ie education) is probably part of what made you question the illusion others live in.

14 hours ago

Helen Dodds

how abot some you tube like others ?

branch into a different media

hahah as you may have realized i forgot to reference the constitutional debates and have been trolling through them again I must say they are more interesting than i was led to believe thought it would be boring but them old blockes had it going on Found my self cheering about the free man constitutional free man conversations hahaha and that they always intended that women should have the vote be cause of oppresive domestic Mans rule hahaha they are great

A must for every one ! looking to use the laws enshrined in the constition our rule of law heho this will in my oppinon put your sole at rest Knowing the spirit of our laws and why they came to be

these documents has given one a solid foundation on which to build their lives of free man sovereignty in a Lawfull manner

14 hours ago

Freeman Delusion

I needed a year 10 to begin an apprenticeship in Signwriting at 15, this was my first attempt at law, taking the Apprenticeship Board to civil court to establish my literacy competency to learn the trade. My boss and I won the case, after I sat a general knowledge and I.Q. exams at Tafe to gauge my approximate level of education. They said in the final court submission that the results showed I had a higher literacy level than the average year 10 lol...

14 hours ago

Helen Dodds

good on you my education ceased in grade 8 (qld)and attended thirteen different schools during my formal education my bad grammar spelling is an asset Phonetics is good for me. i kept well away from it all until I decided that i would try out for uni and then i sat a mature age Stat test in Victoria 156 of 200 and i froze at the Math logic didnt ancer one question May have aced it but still awarded a scholarship much to my surprise More power to you freeman Delusion not all are surviving the numbers have always been predicted and well there will be plenty of room When they are all raptured !

14 hours ago

Helen Dodds

correct me if i have it wrong But If all the people decide there are Staute laws That can be shown to have and cause an uncesisry burben on the people they Can stop them if they do it in unity and petition the reps we have the last word Just uniting the people that see them selves each as a king then that is the most dificult task

THink they petition the GG as he is the path to royal ascent The the comity of scrutineer was designed to replace ascent to the crown all the way to our GG Lest we forget if they have incorporated our Family company they are Managers and CEO the share holders can always sack them

instilling the knowing of Birth right and that haveing a birth right gives you all the oppportunity to benifit from the TRUST held by the CROWN THEY OWN NOTHING ITS all in TRUST They have no right to sell one blade of grass if the people unite and Make them listen

come work with us Freeman disillusioned ! you left Grafton heading North i suppose chasing the sun im missing that QLD sunshine I dont care what any one says its shine different up north would not blame you if thats the path you on

showing people dont make them belive They would rather chase the leprechauns treasurer a Fiction of the pot of Gold

have a break FreemanD and head this way in summer bring the family and your tents have plenty of room some plans of revoltion must be face to face !

13 hours ago

Freeman Delusion

Without the notion of parliament and legislative enactments we have no way to create laws governing the nation, nor method of overturning previous laws as the people see fit for their particular time.

25 million opposing opinions are not a representation of the true will of the people, hence a body was created to administrate whatever party the majority decides should run the country according to section 51 of the federal constitution.

Law must change with the times, and this cannot occur with the "unchangeable" ancient common law of England, nor a fixed constitution such as ours.

Referendum should really be the supreme law-making method, yet there is no provision for such legislative supremacy in our constitution.

13 hours ago

Tosgair Ammeasgmu Laurentia

Feel the same way beating a dead horse. That why I have moved on and I don't mind correcting ppl in other forums so long as I can gain a benefit from it

13 hours ago

Helen Dodds

is a not a wet ink petition of eligible citizens and native born not a peoples referendum ? recording in fact for and against on the presented paper ! i know that laws must change and evolve but we must strip back removing laws that do indeed cause an unnecessary burden on a freedom or a economic drain etc It is the need if aspects of this so called agenda 21 to fail we must keep as they are for now the foundational laws The constitution as they are

not all laws are enacted to be valid for ever laws can be long or short times they I do know once enacted they are very hard to change

13 hours ago

Mathias Nagy

One thing I don't understand is why people care so much. Once we agree to become a citizen (or if we learn about the con but stay in the system anyway) we have given away all property rights to whatever collective we consider sovereign in exchange for protection. We can bitch all we want to but we can do nothing about any of it as a WILLING slave.

12 hours ago

Freeman Delusion

"It is a settled point with writers on the natural law, that all men inherit from nature a perfect liberty and independence, of which they cannot be deprived without their own consent. In a state, the individual citizens do not enjoy them fully and absolutely, because they have made a partial surrender of them to the sovereign." ~ Law of Nations

12 hours ago

Mathias Nagy

Exactly. I would suggest if that "partial surrender" is property rights, it might as well be considered everything.

12 hours ago

Chaz Le

Cognitive dissonance, man....its their ONLY argument, THEIR ONLY SALVATION, you cannot take it away

Freeman doctrine only applies to freeman

12 hours ago

Helen Dodds

Ps I did Science environmental management with waste control for 1 year and then changed to medical laboratory science Didn't finish deffer cause my mum died and well I found I had learned all that i needed to continue my journey. and Uni was not the truth for your diploma ! its a scam to cause a class of over educated indoctrinated pompous academic delusion leaving many that can do so intimidated they never have the courage to try

12 hours ago

Chaz Le Show

them this: <http://cdn2.business2community.com/.../2013/06/suntzu.jpg>
cdn2.business2community.com

12 hours ago

Chaz Le

They think they have tactics, they have neither tactics nor Strategy

12 hours ago

Helen Dodds

every one know their strategy its all over the net No one has a strategy that works and unless we decide to use tried and true lawful methods to stop them we are all f..... F.... them who wants to shut the f.... up and form a clear strategy that has A real chance of effecting the changes that we need!

So the incorporated Our family Business ! charge the f..... under corprate law Ther are valid laws That outlaw Breaches of promise

Corporate laws that allow share holders and beneficiaries of TRUSTS to have their Day in Court IF THE COMPANY MANAGERS CEOS and such F.... them over seriously how come i can see how it may be attempted

we just have to unite the people get tem to signe and for or against

If the people petition the high court then they must do something cahmneg the laws by using all the laws the point of time and the point of law is first in time first in law is i t not !

Provisions were made in the foundational laws so that we can with very little stress oppereate as the almost perfect constitutional republic Am i dumb by getting that how come so many dont see this as i do I just know it in my bones as i have been seeing all this laws and rules the only book in the polititions hand book is The constitution Fracking hell they must abide by the rules they tote !

and the peolpe must unite and make the P..... tow the line we draw

F... it no body wants to be a sloger they all friggen kings and want us to kiss their soverign RINGS :

What happend to all for one one for all

Mans free will and ONE TWO many fracking choices and you just know just because the wrapping or brand is different don't mean the contents are not the same in every different box!

They all made in the same factory !

12 hours ago

Freeman Delusion

Not sure if you've seen this, but our courts do not recognise a Corporate Sole or a Statutory Corporation in their definition of a corporation, they are defined as an "Exempt Public Authority"...

CORPORATIONS ACT 2001 - SECT 57A

(2) Neither of the following is a corporation :

- (a) an exempt public authority;
- (b) a corporation sole.

"exempt public authority" means a body corporate that is incorporated within Australia or an external Territory and is:

- (a) a public authority; or
- (b) an instrumentality or agency of the Crown in right of the Commonwealth, in right of a State or in right of a Territory.

http://www.austlii.edu.au/.../consol_act/ca2001172/s57a.html

CORPORATIONS ACT 2001 - SECT 57A Meaning of corporation

www.austlii.edu.au

(b) any body corporate (whether incorporated in this jurisdiction or elsewhere); and

12 hours ago

Helen Dodds

and well just will say now Joe bejelky peterson was undouptedly a corrupt oppressive asshole but he never sold one stone of Queensland He lease and they the rich people payed the rent !

F.... that that law must cause a unnessary burden on the people who was responsible for the scrutiny of this bill ? as with no royal ascent the law must no conflict with the foundational rights of the people

some may not realize but im sure you do The royal ascent was to in sure there was no conflicts at law of the new bills or proposed legislation in the empire and the new statute laws of the new federation

Come on what is it that we are not seeing That must conflict with the interest of the Nation and the people

Im shure there are parts in the debates that define waht it is a company will be under the constitution

to show intent and the sprit in which the laws were enacted

If a statute laws conflicts with the spirit of the intent then surly that can be valuable tactic

hell look at the mandatory sentencing in the NT saw a appeals court request by a young man that was not guilty of the crime he was jailed for twenty years no parole because he failed to stop the murder of another by two older blokes OUR laws are and have let get out of control there must be a way to stop it

the vic government remved the goveror authority and now they will set a precent in the aprlament to expel a sitting member if ya ask me they all need arresting

they are in constitutional crisis they just covering that up stop the govener from doing his lawfull job If i cant see the way in a lawfull manner wl I will be going PRIVATE

11 hrs

Freeman Delusion

By proper definition a Corporate Sole such as the Crown is correctly not a "Registered Company" for the Corporations Act to apply to them. They are not a publicly listed company, they do not have shareholders, or a CEO, nor are they in substance anything like a "Registered Company"...

A comprehensive study on the unique structural differences between these entities needs to be undertaken to understand the legitimacy of this definition.

yes but if they have registered it surly they are under the jusridicion of the foundational laws contained in their hand book

I dont have the brain waves to sort this ! and exicute this comprhensive study

thank you for the proding and the maybe i might be smart enough but im if not any thing aware of my short comings

Ok i get that they must be recorded as a TRUST

then ther must be records that define the job of the crown as you know the facts have been skewed by all these damn delusoned free men sovereigns

I have been so trying to get to see the records of the chuches as they have jurisdiction over the lands calimed ththrough tehm for the crown indeed to protect it from allthe other ivaders from The new found USA

11 hrs

Freeman Delusion

Did you read my old note on the differences in corporate entities Helen..??

The links are from Wikipedia, but the references they provide are legitimate, and near identical to their definitions.

11 hrs

Helen Dodds

any way it is the spirit of the laws i see and understand I come from original lore under the Madyain system and You fellas shit i cant work your laws out but I do know the old people and they that still live their lore know what they told me and How Thay said it should work cause they all vote

Yes free man i so try to read every thing of yours ever since tou revealed a truth that i knew just needed a reminder There were only capital letters in rome hahaha

I lobed in maningrida 6 weeks before Howard enforced the intervention with my car at the jabaru airport twenty in my pocket and a full tank for my return to Melbourne after i saw The changes he was effecting in legislation only short weeks before the election I told them it was coming But was at a loss bar for them to use 116 of the constitution cause lore is there until it has been written as it is being written in the NT into legislation that is in fact federal as THE NT is NOT yet a state

If making as many as two thousand laws during one sitting then surely these wankers are not doing as they should be using their positions over and above the power they have

sorry Free man your truth must to my reckoning be respected by all that have taken the time to look at your part of that journey we have all been on

Your truth has has a positive affect on me thats for sure know that you have saved one person from the black hole void

The australian constitutional barrister Jeffery Robinson once said " the problem for the Aborigines to assert their sovereignty they Must come forward " and the johnny no concept always will tell you in aboriginal culture there are no kings or queens chiefs or hierarchy no pecking order How wrong they are ! why would these dear people come forward when their should be could be peoples of born of this land insist they never existed

10 hrs

Freeman Delusion

I was in Katherine when the intervention began, might have bumped into you lol. The first day the kids and I walked with total strangers in the protest march, and risked arrest by buying and handing out two cartons of beer to the mob lol

10 hrs

Helen Dodds

A great travesty was done when the DOCUMENT CHANGED removing the words and sections It until that is realized will be the last NAIL in our first nations peoples coffin that i will die trying to change

Na i was the blue flash you only thought you saw the ghost in the shadows

hehehe good on you our paths have been close I have no doubt about that

Have you read my post on madyin law this is all from the old lore people hehehe dont bother explaining we are focused and doing what we must when we must all up to the sacred chamber of lore and they are ghost so we can only trust and listen

haha sorry if i ignored you mate i am when up that way on a mission

10 hrs

Helen Dodds

I post noting with out their say so it is the way i must operate

You do realize that arnham lad mob were not invaded by one mr tindal untill 1921 and by 1962 they were signing treatys withthe help of the missonarys with the government and the crown under the watchfull eyes of the bishops ?

that was waht only 90 yeras ago you know we had an old man he was 116 when he died no one gave a shit about him and how long he lived always said he might live for ever as he was waiting to see this Jesus that would save him

and he gave up when his family came from the other side and begged him to join them not because the So called messiah came and got him you can be sure of that yea both he and my big Brother saw it all and as I am their witness they want ONE NATION ONE LAW ! in unity not factions

when the intervention came in My son Daryl was in the Army and they recuted Nor force all to turn on their own people our own people I tell ya what if I was Really mad They would be talking about me for ever just like Mallatt

thyed be dropping like flys if i had the power for that

hehehe I so prayed that a lightning bolt would come form the sky and blow Howard right out of our world ! There so must be something we can do to STOP THIS HOSTILE CORPORATE TAKEOVER !

sorry you know its like every one assuming that Captain cook broke his orders and the laws of the sea ? the king told cook that he should if the land was unoccupied he should take it for the king In his journals of his own hand he expressed there were in habitants and they made it clear to him he was not welcome ! then he was allowed to take water and have a sticky beak he got on his ship and went like mad up the east coast till he hit the rocks now he went to possession island which is and would be classed as Terra Nulius because it is with out water and in habitants He poked the flag in and by Mariners law and the so called by the orders of the king CLAIMED A FRACKING PORT NOT THE WHOLE CONTINENT OF AUSTRALIA any way you see where im going cook NEVER RETURNED his crew were home sick and poxinfected and he placed a port on possession island twelve miles circumphence around the flagg cant you see the bull shit in how history was assumed and re written its clear to me How our first nations Soverenty can be asserted by the laws they fracking tote

bet if you asked a hundred ozzies they would say possession island is in botony bay !

not on what is the northern border of OUR CONTINENTAL PLATE

lol sorry fellars bet you all switched out some time ago

even them ozzies that think they know the law and the history of this land

look my point either way the law was broken the paper trail must show us who and when these crimes took place and they must be delth with before our system will be changed or needs to be changed. be very suprired if there was no church humble watch dog on such important voyages

9 hrs

Uden Efternavn Michael

Freeman Delusion:You say "...freeman ideology is little more than a faith-based belief system, not unlike a religious persuasion, and in no way an established legal doctrine".

Do you mean that 'established legal doctrine' is *not* based on belief?

What I'm getting at is this: legality, statutes, representative government etc. is *also* a belief system - based on the belief that majority rule is fair and ok. You probably guessed that I don't support this as either fair or ok. Your thoughts?

8 hrs

Earthica-Star Soveran

what solution do you offer?

7 hrs

Helen Dodds

law is all taken from LORES myths and such from different cultures laws are all forms of belief thats a true Staemen Uden Efternavn Michael

i dont think that is being sisputed laws are over which jurisdicton are they common laws are the corporate laws are they foundational laws and which land and which people do they have jurisdiction over

Earthica-Star Soveran

are you askin me or FMD

im asking anyone who offers solutions to speak about them

7 hrs

Helen Dodds

I can only offer an idea I see that unless we as native born or citizens by oath if we don't in unity back the first nations people to assert the first nations lores as the sovereigns laws first laws of this land if we don't unite and make them the kings in the spirit of our laws we are all wasting the time of our lives. as the laws in the constition are our foudational laws we must relize the spirt to which they were made it is as i see it a total waste of time going to an international court or the UN as their laws have No jurisdiction they have no stick to make any one abide by their findings

the first step is to tell the first nations people we will back them and then they back us back by recognizing or comon law soverenty enshrined in our foundational laws

and i mean tell them on mass There is a petition that has been started.

<http://www.change.org/petitions/the-sovereign-peoples-living-on-country-...>

The sovereign peoples living on country Living lore: I want to show the lore keepers they have...

""Until we give back to the first nations people just a bit of the land that was his, without strings to snatch it back, without anything but complete... ...

7 hrs

Helen Dodds

original lore is so much more that a spear in the thigh! and in my eyes far more lawful in a natural way than any law that has been written and forced upon them

they see our laws as burdensome and quite lawless

makes out casts of people

a through read of the constitutional debates they are long but i start at the last and read backwards to the first and well I was surprized to these days these men were quite free man knowing

looking through these documents clearly shows the spirit in the laws and how they came to be you know if you dont take in the wole picture can only see half a truth is qite simply a whole lie !

here is an except from a paper written from original lore now its written we can write some laws far be it from me to ask you to back a law a sovereign lore of the first nations people that may well be a fairytale with out giving you the information you need about original laws to make your own mind up so here is an except and you are welcome to friend me to see other most interesting facts on original lores any way te choice is yours if your interested in helping us form a strategy to some workable solution we do need every one.

Madayin Law System; The Assent law of the Yolŋu of Arnhem Land
By Richard Trudgen
Posted in: Legal systems

This is the paper from Dr Djiniyini Gondarra's presentation to the The Law and Justice within Indigenous Communities conference in Darwin, NT, Feb 2011.

The Assent law of the first people:
Principles of an effective legal system in Aboriginal communities

Dr Djiniyini Gondarra OAM & Richard Trudgen 22 Feb 2011

The theme of this conference is "Law and Justice within Indigenous Communities". BUT for there to be a real rule of law and true justice for our people, then the Law our people have assented to for thousands of years must be understood and recognised by all Australians. This will require an education and negotiation process between the Australian government and our Traditional Parliaments.

This morning I want to start that education by talking about our law that Yolŋu[1] people from north-east Arnhem Land have assented to for many generations.

First we must remember that in different regions across Australia other groups of first Australians (Aboriginal people) have their own law and I have no right to talk about their Law systems.

Having said that, I must say that all the first Australian peoples have a common foundation of Law. This common foundation of Law still exists even where some of these peoples may have lost many elements of their particular Law. Even where they have lost most of the elements of their Law they still have a common foundation of law together with us and all other first Australians. It is the common law of this land that precedes all laws and systems of law. It does not matter how hard others try to deny and suppress this fact, we still have a common foundation of Law that has been practiced in this land since the beginning of human history.

However all of my comments this morning will refer to the traditional Law of the Yolŋu people from north-east Arnhem Land of which I am first, a citizen, and second a political leader.

I am a citizen because like all Yolŋu people I have assented to our Law through a ceremonial process called Wana Lupthun. And although we have been telling the NT and Australian Governments this for many years, still no one seems to want to understand or recognise that we are citizens of our own Clans and Nation States; it's like we are a non people and no one can hear us or have serious dialogue and diplomatic relationships with us.

Strangely though, although we have assented to our own Law we have never assented to the Law of the Federation of Australian or any of its States or Territories: what we call "Balanda Law". Some of us know that this new Australian Law does try to protect and nurture us but we still find it very strange, unfamiliar and very confusing – and it continues to offend us by opposing, harming and destroying us and our rights established under the Original Law of this land.

Let's hope one day that things will change and we will be respected as a real sovereign people. Then other Australians will sit down and talk to us about some real solutions to the problems we face. This would begin a new era of hope and prosperity where a true rule of Law existed, offering law and justice on an equal footing to all the people of this land. Then we would start to solve some of the very difficult problems we face and change the very uncertain, dismal and sometimes frightening future that many of our people face.

The Madayin

Let me start by explaining the Yolŋu system of Law (Rom) that is called the Madayin [ma – d[2]ay – in]. I think it is very hard to translate this term Madayin into English as English does not seem to have a word like Madayin. The closest picture I can give you is like when we say, "The Westminster system of law", we are talking about all the laws and legal processes and practices that come from the Westminster origins. In many ways the Madayin can be used in the same way as the "Westminster system of law" as the Madayin is the name for our complete system of Law.

When we think about the Madayin we think about all our law that relates to our rights from personal, property, our corporate clan rights through to the highest rights we have as citizens of our Ringitj Nation States.

The Madayin also covers our legal institutions like our parliaments, legal teaching places and processes for dispute resolution, which most English speakers call "ceremonies". We call these places "Madayin places" and like most legal places they all are restricted in one way or another.

The Madayin also controls and determines the process we carry out at these Madayin places and how we interact with each other legally. These processes are called by their different names but can also be called Madayin dhukarr mala or Madayin processes. That is, if a new agreement needs to be made there are Madayin ways as to how we should talk, come together and how we should interact in these meetings to come to consensus decisions. In times of dispute we have Madayin processes that instruct us about how we move towards dispute resolution. All of our life processes from how to harvest and prepare our foods through to birthing [women's domain], healing and health care, social, economic, dispute management, environmental care, living, interacting and even how to die, have Madayin processes that we should follow.

The Madayin also has all our constitutional Law and all our wäyuk laws statutes covering criminal, corporate, resource sharing, religious Laws and sanctions that apply to the breaking of these laws.[3]

So the Madayin is an all encompassing system of law.

A. Illustrating Aboriginal Customary Law as a rule of law, not rule of men
Madayin's Origin

7 hrs

Helen Dodds

the full paper is available on the net but i have cross referenced the acruicy of all my stuff from the first nations people and i was born to lore.

you wish and well you asked a simple question to a compex issue

and if free man delusion asked me to do that i would and i hope if i was shitting him he would

yes free man you know i get it you know like it was such a shock when marbo decisions wer mate contary to established precedent

was ther some thing i shared re how precednts in the courts dtoday arebeing disregarded

any way all shit to me my focus is on helping the first nations people assert their sovereignty in the manner thats affords unity

6 hrs

Uden Efternavn

Michael I like to try to get at the root of any discussion about Law and/or 'laws' by starting with the rights of the individual. We really need to have some kind of shared starting point - maybe we can agree on something like, eg. 'no-one can rightfully be forced to comply with the demands of another individual'.

Can we find something we agree on?

6 hrs

Helen Dodds

we can only agre on the laws as they are and in which spirit they were formed if you dont know the ducks bum concentering the documents that formed our foundational laws we cant agee on anything that is real and unless you understand that your wasting your time

with your tryed insults

hahaha the last time any one told some one to stop talking will they ever shut up in time the whole fracking nation think that blokes a dick head

There are only lores cultural rules from oral traditions story fairy tals that make the rules be known to the common mans mind and sole and then some one writes them and they become laws

so they can be enfoced on mass

Better think about who is forcing whose laws on who before you say that are you telling me that original first nations people are lawless they don in their law protect the individual and like it or NOT we are only equil as to the Natural laws what goes up must come down and if you jump of the cliff you will probably die ! man made laws are not for the people that they must suufer the shit they force on us

6 hrs

Helen Dodds

Fracking hell first in time first in law The Austarlian aboriginie is way in front of the whole of humanity if thats the laws they tote

why dont you all just ceed to that FACT and then we can all go on with our own business !

stop trying to tell themthey walked from africa dont be shocked any first nations person of law will tell ya they had yellow bulla here before them and the mungo mans bones prove that to be true you know the africans invaded this continent ! its in the painting the record of war in WA

the egyptions stole our bommarangs not all incidently are designed to fly

Kink solomon took their gold their gemms there is definatly a real need for some fracking truth in the history of how its been written in hind site

and the bull shit people belive was refenced to truth and experience its a joke realy

6 hrs

Freeman Delusion

Uden, The use of freeman theories as a legal exception or objection to the validity of legislation is what I'm referring to.

These theories hold no legal merit, there is no precedent case law that even suggests it does, so the belief in such theories is obviously a faith-based belief system, being without any evidence or substantuation. This is a fitting description...

"OPCA litigants appear, engage in a court drama that is more akin to a magic spell ritual than an actual legal proceeding, and wait to see if the court is entranced and compliant. If not, the litigant returns home to scrutinize at what point the wrong incantation was uttered, an incorrectly prepared artifact waved or submitted." (Meads v's Meads)

On the other hand, the courts obligation to abide by many well-established legal principles and doctrines, which are recorded as precedent or "common law" rulings that the court is bound to uphold, are not something that the court has "faith" in it's applicability, it is a legal certainty, an established and observable fact, a fundamental feature of the judicial structure.

For a court to ignore these principles and rule in any individuals favour definately would be unlawful, and also illegal.

The notion of the supremacy of parliament, is indeed an established doctrine of the common law, and this fact is recorded in over 300 years of case law and precedents the court is bound to uphold.

The law-making supremacy of parliament is not something that relies on faith in it's existence, it's existence is well established and manditory.

The implication that common law somehow overrules legislation is not true at all.

6 hrs

Freeman Delusion

"The law of the land depends not upon the arbitrary will of any judge; but is permanent, fixed, and unchangeable, unless by authority of parliament.... Not only the substantial part, or judicial decisions, of the law, but also the formal part, or method of proceeding, cannot be altered but by parliament." ~ William Blackstone (1760 U.K.)

The phrase "Law of the land" is a legal term, equivalent to the Latin *lex terrae* (or *legem terrae* in the accusative case). It refers to all of the laws in force within a country or region, including both statute law and common law.

"The designation of general public laws that are equally binding on all members of the community." ~ West's Encyclopedia of American Law, edition 2.

English jurists, writing of *legem terrae* in reference to the Magna Carta, stated that this term embraces all laws that are in force for the time being within a jurisdiction. For example, Edward Coke, commenting upon Magna Carta, wrote in 1606...

"No man be taken or imprisoned but per legem terrae, that is, by the common law, statute law, or custom of England."

Likewise, Justice Powys of the King's Bench wrote in 1704...

"Lex terrae is not confined to the common law, but takes in all the other laws, which are in force in this realm; as the civil and canon law...."

British Chief Justice John Fineux stated in 1519 that...

"The Law of God and the Law of the Land are all one, in the sense that they both protect the public good."

British Chief Justice John Vaughan further explained in 1677 that whenever the law of the land declares by a legislative act what divine law is, then the courts must consider that legislation to be correct.

Parliamentary sovereignty (also called parliamentary supremacy or legislative supremacy) is a concept in the constitutional law of some parliamentary democracies. It holds that the legislative body has absolute sovereignty, and is supreme over all other government institutions, including executive or judicial bodies. The concept also holds that the legislative body may change or repeal any previous legislation, and so that it is not bound by written law (in some cases, even a constitution) or by precedent.

In the 19th century, A.V. Dicey, a highly influential constitutional scholar and lawyer, wrote of the twin pillars of the British constitution in his classic work *An Introduction to the Study of the Law of the Constitution* (1885). These pillars are the principle of Parliamentary sovereignty and the rule of law. The former means that Parliament is the supreme law-making body: its Acts are the highest source of English Law.

Magistrates Willes J: "Are we to act as regents over what is done in Parliament with the consent of the Queen, Lords and commons? I deny that any such authority exists. If an Act of Parliament has been obtained improperly, it is for the legislature to correct it by repealing it: but, so long as it exists as law, the courts are bound to obey it." ~ *Lee v Bude & Torrington Junction Rly Co* (1871-U.K.)

"In the British tradition, sovereignty used to reside with the King or Queen as God's representative on earth, or at least in England. Thus the power of the King or Queen - also called the sovereign - was originally absolute. The sovereign could do whatever he or she wanted, and it was the law that whatever he or she did could never be wrong.

Over time this changed. Beginning with Magna Carta in 1215 it was recognised that parliament also had some sovereign rights, that the making of future laws required the approval of parliament and that ordinary people had legal rights that the sovereign could not take away, without parliament's approval.

Following this tradition, in Australia we now say that sovereignty resides with parliament, and the people elect the members of the various Australian parliaments."

Northern Territory Law Reform Committee: Background Paper 2

"Now there is only one legal system in Australia, and only one "law" and that is Australian law. Under the Australian legal system there are two types or sources of law: laws made by parliament (legislation) and laws made the courts (common law)."

Judges Ashley, Neave and Redlich, Melbourne Supreme Court, 11th March 2010.

[http://www.unistudyguides.com/wiki/Dicey, Parliamentary Sovereignty and ...](http://www.unistudyguides.com/wiki/Dicey,_Parliamentary_Sovereignty_and_...)

<http://www.firstpoint.thomson.com.au/a24/resultDetailed.jsp;jsessionid=0...>

[http://www.unistudyguides.com/index.php?title=Union Steamship Co of Aust...](http://www.unistudyguides.com/index.php?title=Union_Steamship_Co_of_Aust...)

According to Merriam-Webster Dictionary a term 'sovereign' refers to a person "that exercises supreme authority within a limited sphere". Originally this term denoted a monarch or a ruler. However, the meaning of 'sovereign' evolved in the Age of Enlightenment, when philosophers like Thomas Hobbes, John Locke, and Jean-Jacques Rousseau elaborated the 'social contract' theory. According to this theory the people were considered to be the legitimate

sovereign, but they contracted their sovereignty to a ruler in return for his maintaining their safety. Hence, if the ruler failed to do this, the people were released from their obligation to obey him.

According to the Penguin Dictionary of Politics (Robertson, 1986: 305) 'sovereignty': "means the right to own and control some area of the world. It has nowadays nothing to do with monarchy. Its basic meaning is legitimate rule, as opposed to actual power."

In democracies the understanding of the sovereignty is often connected with the rule of the people, thus one can talk about the sovereignty of the people. Although these two terms defined in that way are quite easy to understand, problems arise when an institution is designated as a sovereign instead of an individual or the people.

Probably the first person who described the sovereignty of Parliament as one of the fundamental features of the constitution of the UK was a British constitutional lawyer Albert Venn Dicey. In his book, *An Introduction to the Study of the Law of the Constitution*, Dicey (1959: 40) explains that the principle of parliamentary sovereignty means that Parliament has: "the right to make or unmake any law whatever; and, further, that no person or body is recognized by the law of England as having a right to override or set aside the legislation of Parliament."

It is essential to mention here about another famous British constitutional lawyer – Sir Ivor Jennings and his thoughts. He agreed with Dicey that the Parliament can enact legislation dealing with any subject, and that the legislation of the Parliament is superior to the jurisdiction of the courts. However, Jennings claimed also that the supremacy of the Parliament exists only in theory, because it "is a legal fiction and legal fiction can assume anything". To prove this he gave a famous example that:

"If Parliament enacted that all men should be women, they would be women so far as the law is concerned"

<http://www.globalpolitics.cz/zamereno-na-eu/the-doctrine-of-parliamentar...>

"The idea that a court is entitled to disregard a provision in an Act of Parliament on any ground must seem strange and startling to anyone with any knowledge of the history and law of our constitution." ~ *Pickin v British Railways Board* (1974 -U.K.) HL

Magistrate Thomas J. said... "If the purpose for which a statute may be used is an invalid purpose, then such remedy as there may be must be directed to dealing with that purpose and not to invalidating the statute itself. What the statute itself enacts cannot be unlawful, because what the statute says and provides is itself the law, and the highest form of law that is known to this country. It is the law which prevails over every other form of law, and it is not for the court to say that a parliamentary enactment, the highest law in this country, is illegal." ~ *Cheney v Conn* [Inspector of Taxes] (1968 -U.K.) Chancery Division

6 hrs

Freeman Delusion

"There is little point in searching for additional expositions of, or foundations for, the principle that courts will presume that legislation does not overrule the common law in the absence of clear and express terms, given that it is so clear and that it was not really contested by the State. In English legal history the principle can be traced back for at least 300 years and probably further. It has been applied countless times in Australia, including in the construction of legislation governing privately owned minerals and the public acquisition thereof.

Secondly, the applicant invoked Sir Owen Dixon's reminder that the principle of parliamentary supremacy is itself a doctrine of the common law.

Members of a legislature, such as the Parliament of New South Wales, are regularly answerable to the electors, whereas judges in Australia are not. Judges recognise that, whatever the deficiencies of electoral democracy, the necessity of answering to the electorate at regular intervals has a tendency to curb legislative excesses. Many judges reject "the role of a Platonic guardian" and are "pleased to live in a society that does not thrust [that role] upon [them]". Most judges in Australia would probably share this relatively modest conception of their role. In this conception, the duty of obedience to a law made by a Parliament of a State derives from the observance of parliamentary procedures and the conformity of the resulting law with the State and federal Constitutions. It does not

rest upon judicial pronouncements to accord, or withhold, recognition of the law in question by reference to the judge's own notions of fundamental rights, apart from those constitutionally established."

Durham Holdings Pty Ltd v New South Wales (1999) 47 NSWLR 340

"However, any presumption, rule of construction, or imputed intention is subject to valid legislative provisions to the contrary. Judges may decline to read such legislation as having such an effect. The more peremptory, arbitrary and unjust the provisions, the less willing a judge may be to impute such a purpose to an Australian lawmaker. But a point will be reached where the law in question is "clear and unambiguous". Various other verbal formulae are used in the reasoning of this Court to describe that point. They are collected by the Court of Appeal in its reasons. Once that point is reached, subject to any constitutional invalidity, the judge has no authority to ignore or frustrate the commands of the lawmaker. To do so would be to abuse judicial power, not to exercise it.

The applicant was unable to point to any judicial pronouncements, let alone a decided case, which indicated, at any time, that any such principle existed in the common law of England, or of the colonies of Australasia, or of Australia. It advocated the development of the common law, by the recognition of such a principle for the first time in this case." ~ Union Steamship Co of Australia Pty Ltd v King (1988) 166 CLR 1

<http://www.firstpoint.thomson.com.au/a24/resultDetailed.jsp;jsessionid=0...>

http://www.unistudyguides.com/.../Union_Steamship_Co_of...

Thomson Reuters
www.firstpoint.thomson.com.au

6 hrs

Helen Dodds

are these rights enshrined as in part of our constitution in the hapious (?) corpus. and the acts interpretation act .

are they not FMD

our conection to common law and the act that heps us understand their language

and the laws they wrote

5 hrs

Freeman Delusion

Yes Helen, the legislative powers of parliaments are detailed in the federal and state constitutions.

5 hrs

Freeman Delusion

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA CONSTITUTION ACT - SECT 109 - Inconsistency of laws

"When a law of a State is inconsistent with a law of the Commonwealth, the latter shall prevail, and the former shall, to the extent of the inconsistency, be invalid."

http://www.austlii.edu.au/au/legis/cth/consol_act/coaca430/s109.html

The term "Law of the Commonwealth" is legislation empowered under section 51 of the Commonwealth Constitution Act 1901 enacted in the federal parliament.

The term "Law of a State" (as applicable to NSW) is legislation empowered by section 5 of the NSW Constitution Act 1902 enacted in the NSW parliament.

Both are "legislation", or "statute law", and both are likewise constitutionally founded and therefore "lawfully" enacted.

As Section 51 and other provisions of the constitution prescribe only limited legislative powers to the Commonwealth, Australian states have considerably broad legislative powers.

NEW SOUTH WALES CONSTITUTION ACT 1902 - SECT 5 - General legislative powers

"The Legislature shall, subject to the provisions of the Commonwealth of Australia Constitution Act, have power to make laws for the peace, welfare, and good government of New South Wales in all cases whatsoever."

http://www.austlii.edu.au/au/legis/nsw/consol_act/ca1902188/s5.html

The legislative powers of the Commonwealth on the other hand, are limited to a mere 39 categories, in section 51 of the federal constitution...

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA CONSTITUTION ACT - SECT 51 - Legislative powers of the Parliament

"The Parliament shall, subject to this Constitution, have power to make laws for the peace, order, and good government of the Commonwealth with respect to..."

www.austlii.edu.au/au/legis/cth/consol_act/coaca430/s51.html

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA CONSTITUTION ACT - SECT 118 - Recognition of laws etc. of States

"Full faith and credit shall be given, throughout the Commonwealth to the laws, the public Acts and records, and the judicial proceedings of every State."

http://www.austlii.edu.au/au/legis/cth/consol_act/coaca430/s118.html

This means that the Commonwealth must give full faith and credit to the legislative processes of the states...

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA CONSTITUTION ACT - SECT 106 - Saving of state constitutions

"The Constitution of each State of the Commonwealth shall, subject to this Constitution, continue as at the establishment of the Commonwealth, or as at the admission or establishment of the State, as the case may be, until altered in accordance with the Constitution of the State."

http://www.austlii.edu.au/au/legis/cth/consol_act/coaca430/s106.html

This means that the existing laws of a state cannot even be altered by the federal body, but only by the provisions of that particular state.

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA CONSTITUTION ACT - SECT 107 - Saving of Power of State Parliaments

"Every power of the Parliament of a Colony which has become or becomes a State, shall, unless it is by this Constitution exclusively vested in the Parliament of the Commonwealth or withdrawn from the Parliament of the State, continue as at the establishment of the Commonwealth, or as at the admission or establishment of the State, as the case may be."

http://www.austlii.edu.au/au/legis/cth/consol_act/coaca430/s107.html

This means that the legislative powers of a state cannot be diminished by the federal body, but only by the provisions of that particular state.

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA CONSTITUTION ACT - SECT 108 - Saving of State laws

"Every law in force in a Colony which has become or becomes a State, and relating to any matter within the powers of the Parliament of the Commonwealth, shall, subject to this Constitution, continue in force in the State; and, until provision is made in that behalf by the Parliament of the Commonwealth, the Parliament of the State shall have such powers of alteration and of repeal in respect of any such law as the Parliament of the Colony had until the Colony became a State."

http://www.austlii.edu.au/au/legis/cth/consol_act/coaca430/s107.html

This means that the existing laws of a state cannot even be altered by the federal body, but only by the provisions of that particular state.

COMMONWEALTH OF AUSTRALIA CONSTITUTION ACT - SECT 109 Inconsistency of laws

www.austlii.edu.au

When a law of a State is inconsistent with a law of the Commonwealth, the latter shall prevail, and the former shall, to the extent of the inconsistency, be invalid.

5 hrs

Helen Dodds

you mean like in the Victorian constitution if the monarch should be removed business was to be conducted as usual as it had never taken place ?

like the 1975 vic constitution could not over turn laws made in UK and set in ours in Australia ?

5 hrs

Uden Efternavn Michael

Thanks Freeman Delusion I see I have some reading ahead of me. You've done some good research, so I'm gonna have to spend some time going through it. Good thing I've got the day off!

5 hrs

Helen Dodds

like the two acts attached to the document in 1856 inspired by the eureka rebellion ?

5 hrs

Arthur Cristian

Its ALL a fairytale Helen. Your direct experience with nature, with no 3rd party in and of 3rd party storytelling getting in-between you and nature, is where your/our true power resides. Watch out for the "illuminated light" of spelling letters and words because they will put you under the "spell" that has you be Dorothy going down the Yellow Brick Road or Alice in Wonderland through the Looking Glass, TRAPPED in "The System" of a con-structed fairytale made out of letters and words (incantations) with no way out. Forget their words, their letters, their books, their his-story/her-story, their laws, their this and that as it is all BULLSHIT.

5 hrs

Helen Dodds

hahahah I know what a min min lite looks like and that's all i need to know hahaha thanks any way I'm well know to be off with the pixies haha that is where i choose to be and well that is not any ones concern of anyone but me only time will tell F.... THE ILLUMINATI I have no fear of them and their ways ! GET ME I DARE THEM

Helen Dodds hahaha why would they bother i know nothing you think that my truth is a threat to them hahahha F... THEM

5 hrs

Arthur Cristian

Good on you

5 hrs

Helen Dodds

best they dont ever underestimate me But Just saying

5 hrs

Helen Dodds

Arthur Cristian fairdinkum mate JUST thum your nose at them the wole lot fear mongers and terrorists

5 hrs

Helen Dodds

I'm on to them thanks for your warning I was prograded by the masters The first nations people of lore and about that i never jest and in time they will prove that !

5 hrs

Freeman Delusion

Denial of legal reality and ignorance of the law is not a solution Arthur, and neither is it a valid defence of charges resulting from that ignorance. Anti-interlectualism is a cop-out. If you want to impact real change, you must at least try to understand the system legitimately, to understand the beast you are trying to rein in.

5 hrs

Helen Dodds

hahaha you see read some of my poems inspired by the sprit of lore

yes free man that is so true what did pablo say some thing know the laws like a scolar and break them like an artist

5 hrs

Arthur Cristian

The point is to focus/place ALL our life-energy co-creating (with) nature and the more of us who come-together to do this, the less we have to deal with "The System" but this means being free of self-centeredness as this is the pull of e-motion that binds us to "The System".

The E-go is the "name" of trauma and is the demon/phantom that hoods us with letters and words.

E = ecclesiastical.

E-go & E-motion are the letters and words that form the reaction to trauma that are the spells of "The System". They are the unnatural programs instilled into us, instructing us how to perform the "name" we "claim" in and of "The System" of third parties.

It is not enough to just think we are on our way out of this man-made hell that is "The System" because the e-motion/e-go, if not confronted and healed, will continue to keep us divided and ruled.

These 3rd party storytellers (Freemasons/Satanists) use trauma derived from ritual sacrifices (babies, children, teenagers, adults, animals) to energise their letters and words to form the drones, robots, slaves "instructional" (E) IMAGE POWER containing/embodying the programmed trauma which has interceded between MAN and nature/earth and between MAN and MAN and is the divide in each of us that they use to rule us over with.

This divide IS the e-go, is the pull of e-motion and is "NAME". The "name" is the mark of the beast that is the abomination of trauma and reactions to trauma. The "name" forms the rules of the divide = in-divide-u-all-s (individuals).

Through horrific black-magic that is the deeply traumatised fairytales encoded in fantasy, illusion and delusion, the "illuminated" letters and words, we have all been brilliantly deceived into pulling away from the wholeness of MANS consciousness that is the dream of life.

You completely destroy their "world", their "laws", their "power", their "hold" by forcing/making them process the curses of their "own" making without doubt or uncertainty, etc. The ground of this is covered in the Sequential Order of Love For Life videos, articles, debates, etc.

Also, refer to the Mountain Man post 6th May 2014 on Arthur's FB wall: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203651756842542> and scroll up (and down) from there to explore many other posts relating to this subject.

The latest article/debate contains the Sequential Order

Routing Out Psyop Programs
Routs Out Intel Operatives
Exposing Max Igan's Psyop Program
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 31st May 2014
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8524>

Coming together selflessly to co-create nature we are now the wind under each others wings raising each other up and out of "The System" of HELL.

4 hrs

Helen Dodds

yep you focus your energy where you want it to be and ill focus mine where i want it to be great info thanks for that Arthur Cristian Are you a Christian ?

4 hrs

Arthur Cristian

Coming together selflessly to co-create nature we are now the wind under each others wings raising each other up and out of "The System" of HELL. Christianity is a fairytale

It is critical that we each recognise reactions to trauma in all its nefarious forms and withdraw peacefully from giving these e-motions power to the e-go ("name").

4 hrs

Helen Dodds

oh well thanks for that truth ! the ability to come together is a selfish act a need for something for your self hehehe iv blabbed on enough today but there is method in my reasoning good night Arthur Cristian its been excellent chatting and talking at the wall that is FB love harmony look after number one and mind your own business I was taught by a very humble most generous man that if tis is the way your lfe is run everything else falls in to place may your life be as balanced as you wish it to be !

4 hrs

Helen Dodds

Ps I also think that christianity is a farytail hehehe good on ya

4 hrs

Arthur Cristian

There is an essential transition required here and now which requires all of us coming together to help each other completely withdraw from "The System" and back to NO SYSTEM (no man-made system).

The goal is to set us all free from being under each other forevermore which we can't do while all around us are trapped in "The System".

The correct intention for WHOLENESS is to create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers for everyone and everything all-around us because when others around us have freedom, truth..... etc, then we have it too.

Thinking for "self" ("name") is a mis-con-ception.

If all-around us are trapped in "The System" then we reside in the midst of HELL.

Is a Christian Patriot truly free when he/she/they are armed to their teeth barricaded behind walls in readiness for anyone wanting to come over the walls to get at their food, land, etc, ?????

MAN was never meant to "own" anything - if we "owned" (not let go) our last breath, drink, meal, we will die. The same fallen "state" occurs when we "claim"/"own" land. All this is trauma based, all done in "name".

"NAME" is an abomination.

We do not need "name".

Do we have to jump ten feet across a room to grab our next breath? Of course not, we've already got it all-around us. Everything of truth is like this. We already have EVERYTHING we need and so much more if we surrender "name" and everything of "name". The whole of "The System" is a "name" within millions and millions of "names". Each letter is a "name". Each number is a "name". The WHOLE of "The System" is constructed out of "name". The supermarket is FULL of names", the suburbs, the media, the laws, the religions, the holy books, etc, etc, ALL OF IT "ILLUMINATED LIGHT". This is all explained in great detail in the Love For Life articles, videos, debates, etc....

4 hrs

Arthur Cristian

E-go "spell" is the worst of the lot..... AGREED - How many babies, children, teenagers, adults, animals have they ritually sacrificed and continue sacrificing (probably in great numbers every week across Earth) to cast the trauma of their "spells over all infected by e-go????

The intention of these sacrifices being to feed the grid, the matrix of letters & words that forms and sustains "The System" of NAMES. These Satanists/Freemasons work very hard to keep everyone paralysed (divided) and therefore trapped in "The System". They are doing everything they can to stop us leaving their hell.

All the e-motion/reaction to trauma we experience is derived from all these horrific ritual-sacrifices and its all done through the water of our (MANS) breath.

The ritualised trauma of the murdered children, babies, adults, etc. is the glue they use to keep us trapped and (e)nslaved to "name", to the beast that is hell.

Give up "name" and we give up reacting to their trauma (ritual sacrifices) too.

Every letter was born out of ritual sacrifice, every word was crafted out of ritual sacrifice too.

THIS IS WHY WE (NAMES") WERE ALL BORN IN ORIGINAL SIN, the original sin being the sacrifice of MANS babies, children, adults, etc.....

The pull of e-motion (reaction to trauma) we experience IS the blatant effects (experiences) of our brothers/sisters being ritually sacrificed (horribly murdered). NOWHERE ELSE DOES THIS TRAUMA COME FROM. These e-motions are set into motion in the water of MANS (our) breath to effect us all with. This is the ONLY reason why they do this. We are all connected through the water of our breath which is MANS living consciousness. How we think, feel and act effects at least another MAN somewhere across Earth. We are all at the effect of each other.

2 hrs

Arthur Cristian

The "Illuminated Light" IS the ritual sacrifice of our brothers and sisters. The "Illuminated Light" is the capture of the souls of our brothers and sisters and used for the effects of trauma (reactions to trauma - the pull of e-motions) upon all of us. Conscious or not, this "illuminated light" is what Intel Operatives are trained to use - they are trained to manipulate us through reactions to trauma ("illuminated light - murdered souls). Max Igan does this as is Kate Of Gaia, David Icke, Mark Passio, Santos Bonacci, Alex Jones, Jeff Rense, Benjamin Fulford, Michael Tsarion, David Wilcox, George Green, Peter Joseph, Mark Darwin, Mark Pyteltek, Mark McMurtrie, etc, etc, etc, etc.... casts of thousands of Intel Operatives spread out across Earth. They all work with the sacrifices of our brothers and sisters to manipulate us. THIS IS FACT. For an example, observe how Max Igan was performing these trauma based rituals in this thread here:

**Routing Out Psyop Programs
Routs Out Intel Operatives
Exposing Max Igan's Psyop Program**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 31st May 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8524>

2 hrs

Arthur Cristian

Capturing the soul (water/MANS-consciousness) is what all these Satanic Ritual sacrifices are all about. They use these deeply traumatised souls ("illuminated Light") to perform all the nefarious tasks Satanists dream for (intend) - they live for the outcomes of the effects of trauma they set into motion. NOTHING ELSE IS GOING ON - When you watch these videos just remember that producing trauma is what is required to control all of MAN lost to the letters and words of "The System" of "name" - These black-magic priests are creating "names" with every song they sing during ritual sacrifices.

Code O2T Torture: Lifting Out the Soul for a Satanic Ritual in a Sacrifice to a Pharaonic Deity

OCTOGON SWITZERLAND OF THE TEMPLARS: THE BASE OF ALL EVIL

http://youtu.be/jNxs_iZGTqs

Satanic Ritual Child Sacrifices Exposed

The intricate web of life that is nature, & all that we see, which binds us all in wholeness can only be severed by fantasy, illusion, delusion, fear & trauma. Satanism is this conditioning "practice" of separation enforced. To maintain a "state" of separation between us the Satanists "craft" belief systems & put in "practice" a "System" for us to perpetuate it. All occults, esoterics, science, New Age, "Oneness", race, culture, creed, education, commerce, etc, the basis of all fantasy, illusion & delusion that ever appeared, existed/exist ONLY to maintain MANS separation (fallen "state"). Satanism is found all across Earth. All involved in the fall were once innocent babies. This is not a "Jewish" problem, instead it is MANS problem. Ritual Sacrifice started in Ancient Egypt & spread from there & is endemic today. Satanists perform all kinds of rituals to instill a wedge between us so that we can't come together in wholeness again. Keeping us individualised (in-divide-u-all-ised) permits Satanists to rule over all of us, hence their manufactured, races, cultures, religions & "systems", as documented across their recorded ages, with remote Gods, Deities, Beings, Heavens, Hells, etc. Using them as shields, Satanists hide behind all races, cultures, creeds & systems to use MAN (us).

To continue please go here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8232>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-jTdc04ODU4>

Dr Sean Hross YouTube channel

provides lots of background to Satanism - just remember EVERYTHING you see to do with Satanism/Freemasonry is for "illuminated Light" - without it, they have NO power over MAN.

<https://www.youtube.com/user/giureh>

1 hr

Chaz Le

my goodness me, fix your own backyard first

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Are you an expert in "fixing your "own" backyard"? Can we please site your "fix your own backyard first" authorised certificate. Can you also please provide us with the fixed physical address location where many of us can come and witness the results of your "fixing your own backyard first" = assuming you are implying something like paradise as a clear distinction to "The System"?

1 hr

Chaz Le

Expert or not, thats what you do....

<https://www.facebook.com/JudicialApartheid?ref=bookmarks>

Genocide & Crimes against Humanity, inc Crime of Judicial Apartheid

Come help us assert the Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court and Universal Declaration on Human Rights at the Human Rights Council

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Now you are changing the subject - why are you avoiding answering the questions raised with you. What has "Genocide & Crimes against Humanity, inc Crime of Judicial Apartheid" got to do with fixing your "own" backyard first", which is blatantly in and off third party = reactions to trauma = LIES/DECEPTION, meaning they are not a remedy that gets MAN out of "The System" of hell forevermore, instead it keeps MAN trapped in "The System". Is "The System" your "God", your master?

1 hr

Chaz Le

You are BLATANTLY in denial, MY WORK IS MY WORK, I dont dream up Aliens, Boogiemen under my bed, Lizards from Outer space.....And you seem to know the conditions which ail you by your description of symptoms

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Why are you relying upon educated slaves, part of a system of slavery, do you believe that these slaves will free you from slavery?

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Now you are blatantly lying and lying and lying..... where have we made such claims" "I dont dream up Aliens, Boogiemen under my bed, Lizards from Outer space.....And you seem to know the conditions which ail you by your description of symptoms". ???????

1 hr

Chaz Le

Correct me if I am wrong, You played the BANKERS' GAME and YOU LOST.....But you had NO legal argument except for self-entitlements?

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

That was many years ago and Arthur has since completely pulled "name" out of "The System" years ago too. Have you done this?

1 hr

Chaz Le

The ONLY person I rely on is MYSELF.....lesson learnt a long time ago

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

So what has that got to do with all the info we have shared here????

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Why are you trying to create a controversy where there isn't one?????

1 hr

Chaz Le

here is your symptom: " = reactions to trauma = LIES/DECEPTION" UNLike our friend FD, you dont seem to have the Stockholm Syndrome, but utter hatred, which is good

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

We have answered all your questions but you are yet to answer hardly any of ours, if any!!!!

1 hr

Chaz Le

here is my answer: = reactions to trauma = LIES/DECEPTION

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

We don't hate ANYONE or ANYTHING of nature. We used to - not anymore.

1 hr

Chaz Le

Here's my answer: You thought you had a great tactics, but NO strategy....(Hard to beat the bankers) <http://thinkprogress.org/climate/2013/10/31/2865821/jonathan-chait-keyst...>

thinkprogress.org

1 hr

Chaz Le

Delusions or NOT, I do think I have a strategy:

<https://www.facebook.com/RDAsavesROLConstitution>

RDA to save the Rule of Law and the Australian Constitution

Can the Racial Discrimination Act 1975 save the Rule of Law, the Australian Constitution & Victorian Charter from corrupt Men & Women corrupted by the Law

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Every letter/word is a 3rd party con-struct, therefore does not exist - example "apartheid", "court", "judicial", "law", "money", "judge", a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, etc, etc, they do not exist, are fairytales = reactions to trauma.

1 hr

Chaz Le

we shall see what we shall see

1 hr

Chaz Le

Yes those are YOUR reactions to trauma, and it was mine too, so I too had to pick myself up

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

How can something that does not exist, that has no life-force energy, has no free-will, no natural power, etc, provide remedy for the living???

1 hr

Freeman Delusion

Umm, Arthur, this is quite a pile of political philosophy and almost religious conspiracy theories. Despite that I don't agree with the name theory, there's nothing of any benefit to a legal situation as described, so nothing really to do with the premise of this post.

Do you mind not using threads as your own advertising platform bloke..?? I mean, by all means discuss, but this "info" you're spamming my post with is about as irrelevant to the topic as shoe sale spam.

I've never minded you posting your links on their own on my wall as you have done for years, but this is sort of interfering with conversations that are more pertaining to the topic, and filling this thread with irrelevancy.

I will be removing some of these comments.

1 hr

Chaz Le

"An idea is like a virus, resilient, highly contagious. The smallest seed of an idea can grow. It can grow to define or destroy you. An idea. Resilient... highly contagious. Once an idea has taken hold of the brain it's almost impossible to eradicate. An idea that is fully formed - fully understood - that sticks; right in there somewhere." <http://1.bp.blogspot.com/.../waADRJV2s8U/s1600/Brain.jpg>

1.bp.blogspot.com

59 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob, all the con-struts that forms letters, words are fairytales - they are most definitely relevant to this thread. Would you like to have a debate about this during the "day" tomorrow, lets put all this to the test of scrutiny???. As you say "YOU ARE BEING DUMBED DOWN WITH FAIRYTALES."

58 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob, these comments are a load of bullshit "political philosophy and almost religious conspiracy theories.". You made all this up out of thin air, is make-believe. Would you like to put all this to the test of scrutiny to back your claims???. We are all up for learning and keep learning.

56 mins

Chaz Le

They have learnt the Art of Human farming: and You couldnt change the narrative.....NO ARGUMENTS.....<http://posteados.com/.../quotes-images-pictures-phrases...>

posteados.com

56 mins

Chaz Le

Fairytales are like cliches, too easily dismissed with understanding their wisdom

53 mins

Arthur Cristian

Then bring forward the first party "court", "judge", "politician". "bank", etc, and we are not addressing 3rd party men and women acting under costumes and titles as 1st parties = fraud/lies as in politician, judge, money, bank = fairytales, etc....

51 mins

Chaz Le

More scary than all the monsters and demons you can dream up:

<https://scontent-b-lax.xx.fbcdn.net/.../1795569...>

scontent-b-lax.xx.fbcdn.net

46 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob, this comment "Denial of legal reality and ignorance of the law is not a solution Arthur, and neither is it a valid defence of charges resulting from that ignorance. Anti-interlectualism is a cop-out. If you want to impact real change, you must at least try to understand the system legitimately, to understand the beast you are trying to rein in." ----- keeps you trapped in "The System". Refer to the Mountain Man post - scroll down to see what Arthur (MAN) does to them and they all just walk out - dismiss everything and destroy all records. With no "name" they can't do anything - on top of this they get terrified of having to process the curses of their "own" making". As we have offered, would you like to have a chat about all this tomorrow or another day suitable for all of us where we could even video record it and upload it all to YouTube for all to learn, see it as a gift to help others and not a battle between brothers....

46 mins

Chaz Le

try an audio debate first hey?

44 mins

Arthur Cristian

Scrutiny is a powerful way of learning from each other especially when everyone involved are not on e-go trips and are sincere and pure in their intentions and go where the logic of truth/sense takes them. Fiona is off to bed - says this Friday will be suitable for her.

42 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob, we are being VERY SERIOUS here now, we are NOT messing around with you, this is not a power trip, etc, coming from us, We are just challenging you to back your claims and you can do this with us.

40 mins

Freeman Delusion

I'm not discussing political philosophy or hypothetical suggestions on how society should function according to the many various opinions on the planet.

I'm discussing LAW, not philosophy. Law is not ever as broad in description, it is well established and has very clear and express terms and procedures.

I'm way out of denial, and cannot pretend the law doesn't exist, or that ALL validly-enacted legislative acts of parliament are not both a constitutional provision and a fundamental doctrine of the common law. It's clearly delusional.

There is literally centuries of case law and historical record to support the validity of the rule of law and the notion of parliamentary supremacy, and a magistrate is not even permitted to challenge the validity of legislative acts on any other grounds but it's constitutionality, not random ethical or philosophical differences.

That's the premise of this post.

Do you have any valid precedents or rulings that dispute the principle that parliament is not the supreme law-making body, and that it's legislature is a fundamental provision of the law of the land..??

38 mins

Arthur Cristian

There is no valid precedence in law for NON-SLAVES - WAKE UP ROB. The law IS ONLY FOR SLAVES. WAKE UP....

37 mins

Arthur Cristian

The records are for "names" slaves., precedence in law is ONLY for slaves..... they are all still trapped in "The System". The living MAN HAS NO RECORD ROB - The living MAN is NOT RECORDED in their BOOKS, ledgers, journals, etc.....they do not exist in their world because they are not of their world. WAKE up Rob.

35 mins

Arthur Cristian

This is said with love for our brother.

34 mins

Chaz Le

I thought YOU left all that behind? NO use hanging onto the resentment man

34 mins

Arthur Cristian

No resentment - just PASSION directed at Rob. Rob has a very good heart and he should take what we say in the true spirit from where it was intended to be.

32 mins

Chaz Le

Relax, chill out, live your life as you wished....the Ledgers are real they record their Zero-Sum Games of Human Farming....I will deal with it

31 mins

Chaz Le

Some are NOT recorded to hide their crimes NO DOUBT

30 mins

Arthur Cristian

You go into their "world" with "name" you are admitting to being in and of their world. THIS IS FACT

30 mins

Chaz Le

Well I cannot live in MY OWN LITTLE WORLD, human are social animals after all

29 mins

Arthur Cristian

Like we say, YOU MAKE THEM PROCESS THE CURSES OF THEIR "OWN" MAKING. BUT YOU MUST NOT PROCESS THEIR CURSES WHICH YOU DO WHEN YOU USE "NAME".

28 mins

Chaz Le

NAME or NUMBERS, you are recorded even now

27 mins

Arthur Cristian

We are part of co-creating a large tribe = Kindom, involving hundreds of families, children, grand parents, nothing lonely about this.

27 mins

Freeman Delusion

You have no standing for immunity to the law Arthur. Not identifying yourself can actually have you detained until confirmation. You are basicly and illegal immigrant, and have f.... all rights. Without a person, you have nothing to attach any rights to. That's what a person is for.

27 mins

Chaz Le

You are ALL part of the Chaos theory, space dust floating in space and time

26 mins

Arthur Cristian

This MAN uses other peoples "names" to communicate with you. The intentions of this MAN is not contracting with "The System" of "names". You must know who you really are to be so.

25 mins

Chaz Le Go

watch the Matrix Movie, you will like it

Blade Runner, Brazil, 2001: ASO, 1984, None of your ideas are unique

They are just academic and not really useful

23 mins

Freeman Delusion

That is fraud and giving a false name is also and offense.

22 mins

Arthur Cristian

There is NO fraud being committed by us - nothing gained from anyone. no one misled, no one harmed, used, abused, etc, etc..... For fraud to occur and be substantiated there must be an injured party, someone coerced into fraud, etc. Fiona and others who support this MAN provide gifts for this MAN to do what he does. This is NOT Fraud Rob. Everything we are doing is out in the open for all to see, all of it is in PLAIN SIGHT, is part of our FULL-DISCLOSURE clearly expressed with Love For Life and its website since 2005/2007. Everyone knows who they are dealing with.

Rob, You are admitting to being so far out of the depth of TRUTH of what we have been doing on the front-line Rob, seriously you are being blinded by fairytales, by reactions to trauma. No offense to the living-MAN you really are. You really have no idea as to what is really going on as reflected by such comments as the ones posted in this thread to us.

OK, it's clear we are not welcome here - we do not exist to force our views down your throat. So we leave you to pursue the continuation of your belief systems (argue for your limitations and sure enough they are yours). Our door is always open for you Rob. You are most welcome to visit us whenever, however, if ever you feel inspired to do so. .

As for this comment "You are ALL part of the Chaos theory, space dust floating in space and" and many others you are posting in this thread Chaz Le, they are lies and lies and lies. All you are doing here is trying to impersonate our characters and you can only do this by attempting to kidnap them so you can impersonate us and make out (make believe) that the claims you are making up are coming from us, are our dreams, our lives, our intentions, our thoughts, feelings, etc..... when the fact is, you made them all up. This is slander and is fraud and is lying.

8 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob, also this comment of yours

" You have no standing for immunity to the law Arthur. Not identifying yourself can actually have you detained until confirmation. You are basicly and illegal immigrant, and have f.... all rights. Without a person, you have nothing to attach any rights to. That's what a person is for."

is an admittance that you have no real idea as to what is really going on, and if you did, then this makes you incredibly dangerous to the well being of others who are blatantly being misled by your peddling of lies. All you are doing here is insisting and testifying that you as "name" in and of 3rd party, continue being a slave in "The System" and that you want everyone else to remain slaves in "The System" so that you can receive the privileges, benefits, services derived from slavery, from men and women and children brainwashed into being educated slaves. NOW WHY IS THAT???????

The law is NOT your (MANS) law.

The offer to have a debate with us is there to prove to you incontrovertibly that you are lying and supporting lies, innocent or not. If you do not challenge us, it is an admittance that you do not want your lies to be exposed for all to see. If you really believe you have the truth on your side then you really have nothing to be concerned about.

Arthur Cristian

We are posting this whole thread on the three Love For Life Facebook walls and in the Love For Life website. You are being challenged - Lets see what you are made of Rob.

Freeman Delusion

I cannot debate a delusion Arthur, especially one that denies the existence of common law precedents being the deciding factor in similar cases being a fundamental of the rule of law. To encourage people to delude themselves of such is dangerous,

33 mins

Arthur Cristian WHAT A F.....COP OUT - YOU GUTLESS F..... WIMP....

33 mins

Arthur Cristian

You are admitting to presently showing up as being pathetic. We know the law better than you - that is apparent now by such bullshit posts that you have just dredged up.

30 mins

Arthur Cristian

You really have NO IDEA what you are talking about. Rob.

28 mins

Freeman Delusion

I can challenge you to get charged for an offence and debate your delusion with a magistrate. It seems you cannot accept evidence when presented, but that won't work in court.

28 mins

Earthica-Star Soveran

FD... please prove that common law applies to me... and please... try to use coherent sentences and make some sense... thank you

27 mins

Arthur Cristian

Lies are lies - lies do not stand up against a living MAN. Only liars deal with liars/lies. A massive difference here. NO MAGISTRATE or JUDGE WILL TAKE ON THIS MAN.

26 mins

Arthur Cristian

Don't you get it - we destroy them with full-responsibility/liability - this MAN goes into their courts to have them be caught so they FLEE - this MAN comes with full-responsibility/liability for everything this MAN thinks feels and does. This MAN forces them to instantly depart limited liability/responsibility and bring them "under" full liability/responsibility for everything they think, feel and do. Watch them flee. They do not want to process their curses of their "own" making. We know of at least 20 families in law completely ruined destroyed and 17 pedophiles committing suicide, all of them were visited by Arthur, all were forced to process the curses of their "own" making. This is not something to gloat and brag about, in fact it saddens us when we receive news of such outcomes. We are now not the only ones doing this to harm doers Rob. We are just sharing with you the basic facts of real outcomes going on.

All lies are curses and all liars are processing curses. We protect the privacy of those we target. But let us assure you that word is spreading fast and many in law, etc, are now no longer thinking they are infallible. We are very serious, committed and determined in what we do. We do not create curses - we use their "own" curses against themselves, their families, loved ones, associates and beneficiaries and they have NO escape unless they make whole with all those they harmed or sought to harm. This is all explained in great detail in our Love For Life posts. This is the most peaceful, non-violent way of dealing with terrible harm-doers. Our conscience is clear. We accept their free-will to dream whatever BUT we force them to experience the outcomes/consequences of their "own" making.

12 mins

Earthica-Star Soveran

haha... that's what i thought

11 mins

Arthur Cristian

You don't f.... around with letters, words, constructs, fictions, bullshit-fairytales - we DEAL ONLY with the living, first party to first party - always with FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY - Your common law ROB IS A LOAD OF F..... BULLSHIT.

6 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob, unless you want to do harm, be party to harm, this MAN will destroy any "court" actions you undertake with this MAN. You won't even be able to begin to apply your "common law" because it was already destroyed before you could even open your mouth. So lets ask you again, you gutless wimp, are you up for a debate to back all your claims with us???

2 mins

Freeman Delusion

The debate you are asking for is akin to a muslim debating a christian, with the muslim only using the koran as proof, which the christian doesn't accept, and the christian using the bible, which the muslim doesn't accept. It is pointless, and there can be no end result.

Likewise, if you do not even accept the basics fundamentals of rule of law, precedents do not prove anything to you, regardless of how valid and applicable they are, and your unintelligible ramblings prove nothing to me neither. It is pointless, and there can be no end result.

But as I said, since you are claiming your untouchable, and the ONLY WAY to PROVE IT is to get charged and debate a magistrate.

'Natural Man' jailed again

Tat's Revolution

<http://tatoott1009.com>

ABOLISH THE ACT OF 1871 facebook tatoott1009 official

<https://www.facebook.com/tatoott1009official>

1 hr

Arthur Cristian

Rob, you are now being seen for who you really are - there are many who have eyes to "see" and they are "seeing" you for who you really.

We are not Christians or Muslims, we are not religious or involved in any cults or sects, we are non-violent, carry no weapons, we are not part of anything alternative or not, political, science based or not, we are not shepherds or sheeple, we are clean living, take no drugs, social or big-pharma, we don't drink alcohol, we do not kill and eat animals and their dairy products, we are raw-living food eaters, we refuse to lie and be party to lying, we are focused on withdrawing from supporting and causing harm-doing as fast as we possibly can. We are not into freeman/sovereignty bullshit or any other MAN-made laws that supports a slavery system which common law and natural law is part of. We have raised four young daughters who live for the do no harm values and we have helped vast amounts of people over the years who have been in trouble because they were misled by many liars and lies. We walk-the-talk.

Again, your comments are full of bullshit. You are seriously one very scared, gutless pathetic wimp who can't back his claims and needs the law he relies on to protect him. HHHmmmmmmmm - Says a lot Rob. there are many liars who do what you do.

50 mins

Freeman Delusion

As you can see, these are not even my opinion, but the recorded principles of the rule of law, established for centuries.

49 mins

Arthur Cristian

No, they are not OUR (MANS) Laws Rob. They are the laws of slavery you uphold. THIS IS FACT and you are fighting for the continuation of slavery. THIS IS FACT.

47 mins

Arthur Cristian

His-Story/Her-Story

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life
2005-2006

His-Story/Her-Story (History)

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
2005-2007

Reposted 5th July 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8529>



Much of his-story/her-story, ancient or not, has been twisted and unless you can rout out all the lies/liars you will be thinking that everything you are reading is true and this is how you become brainwashed - nothing to learn from brainwashing.

Were you there?

Do you know any sensory-living 1st party you can bring forward who was there? And we're not talking about a brainwashed drone coming forward acting under costume and title, or not, as a 3rd party re-representative of whatever his-story/her-story they claim to be true.

Up to roughly 1780AD, 99.99% of the total population of MAN all across Earth could not read or write any alphabet language. Even up to 1930AD still more than 90% of the population of MAN all across earth were illiterate to alphabet languages. Of today's supposed 6.7 to 7 billion population of MAN, none of their ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story had ANYTHING to do with recording it because they were not able to read and write any alphabet language; they ONLY had their tribal/village sounds, tongues, talk, songs, arts, hand-body gestures, etc.....

When serfs/commoners/renters (slaves) went to war* to fight for their land-lords, land-barons, Kings/Queens, etc, etc, on the front-line of battle, their masters were the ones talking in Greek, Latin, Hebrew, Old English, etc, all of which was Martian-talk/gobbledygook to the serfs.

The ONLY ones who could read and write to record his-story/her-story were the owners of the castles, the land-lords, land-barons, the royal families, aristocrats, the high-priest-hoods and all their scribes and lackeys and they re-presented roughly 20 per one million of the population of MAN going back through ALL recorded his-story/her-story.

The victors wrote ALL the his-story/her-story and it is biased to suit their short and long-term objectives/agendas. It was ONLY these privileged "chosen-ones" who recorded ALL his-story/her-story so no matter what version of alphabet-language history you dive into it was recorded by them. This is FACT.

It takes the better part of 20 years to master the "craft" and "practice" of an alphabet language and this includes mastering mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry (fictitious rules of the divide as in measurements, time, space, levels, planes, dimensions, etc.). All read and write alphabet languages are crafted out of mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry and are all abominations and make-believe. None of them are real or true - they are not our true tongue (song/dream of life).

We are all the descendants of tribes of MAN all across Earth who were invaded, raped, pillaged, plundered, humiliated, ridiculed, abused, decimated, destroyed, and the victims of vast genocide campaigns. What remained of our ancestral tribes were mainly deeply traumatised children who were brainwashed into their conqueror's version of their ancestors his-story/her-story so that, through the generations, they would completely lose connection, direct experience, with their ancestral tongues, nature and song/word-of-mouth truths.

Instead of being left to form their unique, original relationships with nature and having access to all of consciousness, the information of sensory- life, always, they were taught to think and feel what other men and women told them to think and feel. For example, they were told that the sensory-life form over there is a yellow flower and it is a daffodil that does this and that. They were provided with a scientific explanation for everything that they would normally learn about through direct, sensory experience that forms our unique dreams and ideas that are our living-present-sense-consciousness.

Through the generations of Satanic*/Freemasonic infiltrations/invasions they conned/brainwashed tribes of MAN into believing they are part of the race, culture and creed of English, French, Spanish, Australian, American, Arab, Muslim, Jew, etc, and even went about breaking down the past, present & future of race, culture and creed into all the different types/sects/cults/orders/states of Jews, Arabs, Christians, Australians, Americans, etc, as in Conservative Jew, Crypto Jew, Humanist Jew, Orthodox Jew, Ashkenazim Jew, Protestant Christian, Roman Catholic Christian, Seventh Day Adventist, Mormon, Jehovah Witness, Afro Arab, Levantine Arab, Gulf Arab, Arabian Arab, Texan, New Yorker, Queenslander, New South Welshman, etc, etc, and then the layers of race, culture and creed are broken down again and again and again into regions, suburbs, classes, standings, careers, titles, status, etc, etc, = Multiculturalism = RULES OF THE DIVIDE = DIVIDE AND CONQUER = Shattered Reality.

* Satanic - To us, Satanism is the black-magic practised craft of creating fairytales/fantasies and conning men, women and children into believing they are real and true. This belief leads them to accept the power and authority over them of all the men, women and children, under the costumes and titles of these make-believe characters performed in the fairytale, as being real, true and powerful too.

Coupled with the indoctrination into religions, occults, esoterics and myths that taught them that there was an almighty God/s, Higher Powers/Beings/Forces who is/are responsible for everything and that there was a beginning to sensory life and there will be an end, the tribes connection with who they really were as MAN in the dream of life was almost completely severed and is still almost completely severed with most of us living lives of shattered reality. (The **Darkness Visible** series Parts One to Five go deeply into the subject of a shattered reality, particularly **Part One**: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8557> and **Part Five**: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8562>)

The thing to realise here is that the sensory-life-form did not tell us directly that it was yellow and called a daffodil. These ideas were taught to us by other men and women, who were taught by other men and women. So it goes through every aspect of "The System". We, through this shattered reality, act as impostors of everything we talk about, placing our opinions and feelings about it over the natural-sensory-information that the sensory-life-forms have to communicate directly with us. Education (NON-SENSE) disconnects us from sensory life all around us because we are now under the image power of other men and women telling us how to think, feel and act. All of this is covered in far more detail in the articles, videos, debates, etc, found in the sequential order listed below.

We were all dreamt to be unique, original MAN but this cannot happen when we are instructed or educated about anything of nature (including celestial bodies) and MAN. The thought of freedom is not freedom. The thought of consciousness is not consciousness. This is because they are just the ideas of a freedom and of a consciousness that have been put into your head by others. They are not unique and original to you, they are alien as part of an alien invasion, not from outer space but through man-made brain control. The thought of God/spirit is not God/spirit. There is NO DIRECT SENSORY EXPERIENCE with the thought of a God or of a spirit explained to us by another man or woman.

When you go to a supermarket, do you have freedom or choice? Obviously, you just have choice and the same goes for religions, New Age philosophies, and EVERY philosophy, occult, esoteric, of "The System". The whole of "The System" is based on choice. There is no freedom here because you/we have been shut down from our ability to create unique, original lives/dreams that expand and demonstrate our unique, original lives/dreams.

There is no sensory, living life form as a first party in astrology, numerology, etc, coming forward to say that they are astrology and they exist as a sensory-living-life-form. We cannot hear/sense it directly from their tongue. All we can have are men and women coming forward acting as third party impostors to re-present astrology, and through the water of MANS breath, are putting us under the image power of astrology so that we form our fictitious lives in its fictitious image. (The Water Of MANS breath is explained in the Love For Life Sequential Order in great detail)

If you read the story of Alice in Wonderland to an innocent child over and over again, the child will begin to play Alice in Wonderland and act out the story. But no matter how often she may play Alice in Wonderland, Alice will NEVER be present with the presence of life. We will never be able to directly sense her, only the living child who is portraying Alice. Alice does NOT exist in PRESENT-SENSE, only the child (MAN) exists in present-sense. Alice is NON-SENSE - Wonderland is NON-SENSE. Alice needs MANS presence of life to give the illusion that Alice is present amongst the living. Anyone who believes Alice exists is lying.

All of MAN lost in the belief that they are Christians, Buddhists, Muslims, Jews, Conscious, Liberals, Atheists, Lawyers, Judges, Senators, Prime Ministers, Presidents, Popes, Archbishops, Priests, Professors, Educators, Academics, Experts, Scientists, etc, etc, are lying too. This includes all those who claim that money, commerce, law, natural law, God, Aliens, UFO's, etc, etc, exist as sensory-living-life-forms. They are ALL MAN-made constructs/concepts/inventions/manipulations/psyops programs. None of them have a natural purpose for the dream of life.

"The System" is a system of storytelling that we have been educated (brainwashed) into, just as we educate our children into Alice in Wonderland. This is how we "conquer" our children by getting them to accept the characters of Alice, the Mad Hatter, etc, as real, just as we are educated to believe in law, government, religion, system science, etc, so that we accept the power and control of these fictitious, man-made constructs/concepts over our lives.

However, a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, (geometry, etc) can NEVER come forward as sensory, living life forms to back our claims that they exist as first parties. They do not exist. We, MAN, are the only first parties acting as impostors of these third party imaginings. We are lost in the story telling of a make-believe fantasy. This is what has become of all of us in "The System" of Wonderland, each of us being Alice acting with stage and props. We have all been conquered by the education that was forced upon us by the invaders of alien, make-believe realities, all flesh and blood men and women, our living, first party brothers and sisters of MAN who turned against us all.

No MAN is master of another MAN because all men are equal, but we have been persuaded to give up our equality (unique/original co-creators of the dream of life) to accept the fictitious authority of another MAN, acting under costume and title, over our real lives. This is all done through "name", starting with the birth certificate. The "name" is the "mark of the beast", that is "The System". "The System" is a "name" of many, many, many, many "names" all of which was educated (indoctrinated) into you. None of it is real or true. Supermarkets are "names" full of "names", as are the libraries, the universities, the cities, the suburbs, the roads, courts, religions, etc. All of it is fraud. None of it is natural.

These are psyops programs that were started by the invaders who conquered our ancestors so that they could control them and their descendants, us. "The System" is trauma based and everything of "The System" are reactions to trauma as a result of the spells that compel us to perform the invaders instructions of the psyops programs.

E-Motions are these compelling psyops programs set into motion as the effects of E-Go by victims under the image-power of black-magic. The letter E is a code/symbol for ECCLESIASTICAL. Motion (e-motion) and Go (e-go) are the Freemasonic/Satanic black-magic high-priests/priestesses instruction (psyops) programs provided as a choice for their brain-controlled drones, robots, slaves, to follow. E-Motion and E-Go are reactions to trauma. They are trauma based because they are unnatural thoughts and motions that were implanted into us through unnatural means. Refer to the Love For Life Sequential Order for more on all this.

The invaders of MAN first came as missionaries, scientists, botanists, surveyors, geologists, historians, etc, etc, and they came and went for up to 200 years recording and documenting the tongues, customs, ways-of-life, natural environment, etc, etc. When they had finished recording all their his-story/her-story they then sent in their warships and armies to decimate the tribes. This happened all-across-Earth, all over Europe, Americas, Asia-Pacific regions, etc, etc. All the Royal families of Europa are all the "SAME" bloodlines and all are under the power and control of the Freemasonic/Satanic world led by high-priests/priestesses who created ALL religions, philosophies, civilisations, cults, sects, races, occults, esoterics, "system science", etc, known throughout all recorded his-story/her-story.

The British Empire, not the slaves/drones/commoners/serfs, etc, under Britain, is the head, "The Crown" of "The System" of the Western World that conquered almost all of Earth, if not ALL, and it is still in power today. It controls America (war over America's Independence was orchestrated by Freemasons on all sides - all working together behind the scenes), Russia (Bolshevik revolution funded by British controlled Wall Street), China (it took 300 years through the East India company and the opium wars to conquer China - the British Empire is still in power all over Asia), Canada, NZ, Australia, Japan (thanks to 2nd world war), Brazil, Argentina, Africa, India, etc, etc..... all of it.

When they conquered lands such as Australia, the high-priests/priestesses carved up all the lands into parish lands and put a church in every parish and a priest in every church to deal with the original sinners (processors of curses that are the lies in/of "name" that have us commit fraud = born into original sin). It does not matter if the church is Protestant, Catholic, etc, they are ALL 100% controlled by the Freemasonic/Satanic world. Can we trust their history after all the effort they put into brainwashing men, women and children everywhere leading to all the invasions and wars that have murdered over 100 billion men, women, children. This includes all the poisons, toxins, chemicals, eugenics, plagues, pestilence, vaccinations, weapons of mass destruction, agriculture, eating animals, dairy products, processed wheat, etc, (highly dangerous to our bodies), etc, etc, etc, they brought with them throughout all their sojourns across Earth under the guise of Ancient Egypt, Greece, Rome, Babylon, Persia, Assyria, China, Aztec, Maya, Inca, Sanskrit, etc, etc.

All these civilisations had read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred-geometry and they all had royal families divinely appointed by God, high-priest-hoods divinely appointed by God and the rule of law of God divinely appointed by God. WHAT A COINCIDENCE. There is nothing natural about any of this and they all require extensive brainwashing-education to understand the make-believe constructs they all are. You can change the "name" royal families, high-priest-hoods, God, Zeus, Odin, etc to EU, NATO, WTO, WHO, UN, NWO, America, President, Prime Minister, Director, CEO, Senator, Treasurer, Professor, Academic, Bankster, Emperor, Dictator, Caesar, etc, etc, etc,..... it's all the same non-sense rubbish used under different guises throughout all their systems of civilisations. All are of "The System", their systems designed to maintain power and control over their captive slaves, generation after generation after generation..... this says it all.

In their recorded "ages" of their his-story/her-story, the late 1100's/early 1200's, they started creating English primarily out of hieroglyphics/pictorial-mathematics, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, etc, and they called English THE NEW WORLD LANGUAGE (the alphabet language of the New World Order planned from long ago = Je-Zeus/Je-Seus prophesised golden reign of 1000 years). The letter j/J did not exist until roughly 1520AD. It appears that j/J was first used by Freemason/Satanist Francis Bacon alias William Shakespeare with the word Jew. Words such as Jesus came out of Lesus which came out of Iesus/iesus which came out of Isis = Land Lord/Land-Baron/Pharaoh/etc ruling over serfs/commoners/slaves/etc. NOTHING HAS CHANGED.

English was crafted by French Judeo-Judaic Architects/draftsmen of law, what you refer to as Gods = judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, etc... They (all the chosen ones of their cabal) are the Gods of English, the gods over all the brainwashed/educated slaves. Welcome to Alice in Wonderland Through The Looking Glass - Welcome To Dorothy Down The Yellow Brick Road In The Land Of Oz.

ALL BOOKS ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL ALPHABET LANGUAGES ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL NUMERICS ARE ABOMINATIONS - they were all crafted for PSYOPS PROGRAMMING - There is no other purpose for them. While anyone believes in this non-sense they become the abomination too.

Find a book, scroll, papyri, tablet, alphabet language, mathematics, geometry/sacred geometry, recorded history, not part of "The System" of those/any recorded "ages". Can you do that? If you can't then this clearly reveals to you DARKNESS VISIBLE, demonstrating just how big this grand deception is and has been.

Every letter (image/picture/sound) of all alphabet languages is an incantation designed to craft "spells" set into motion by fallen/conned-MAN. They only operate as echoes between the ears. Every English letter has a meaning/sound/code/story/picture/symbol (hieroglyphics) not taught to the duped. These codes were provided ONLY for those with the privilege of being initiated into such deeply kept secrets. They taught you to "spell" (the echoes) to put you under their "spells" (spellings). Spells are ONLY echoes bouncing too and fro between your/our ears as apparitions, demons, phantoms, etc, all of which are man-made constructs/concepts = psyops programs. As constructs/con-concepts have no natural home/purpose for the dream of life (nature/earth) and therefore are not natural sensory life-forms experienced directly in nature, they can ONLY operate unnaturally between your ears as echoes. Read

The Time Of Trauma That Destroys Us

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

9th November 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8547>

and

Darkness Visible Part Five Living MAN Fiona Cristian's Standing + Decoding Judeo/Judaism

Fiona Cristian & Arthur Cristian

Love For Life

24th January 2015

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8562>

and

Darkness Visible Part One The Freemasonic World In Plain Sight Decoding George Washington Lithographs

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

14th December 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8557>

* Note: copied from here: **Another Delusion** - Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 11th June 2014

- <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8526> - "The common law that people fight for was the law of the Land Lords, Land Barons, Kings And Queens, High-Priest-Hoods and Aristocracy who ruled over their serfs, commoners, slaves, goi/animals. The serfs and commoners did not exist as REAL MAN on land, they were not even on their radar. They were seen as goi/goy/animals with NO Rights. They had to work very hard to provide a large % of their produce each season or they worked as labourers, etc, on their masters land-holdings or went to war with their land-barons to pay their "dues" as renters = slaves. If they did not meet their masters demands most serfs/commoners were threatened or terribly harmed or booted off their masters lands or even murdered. Those who remained were forced to leave to find another land-lord/owner of the castle to take them in and slave for. Common Law is in commerce (unnatural, emotional, trauma based, compelling life-force-energy/labour exchange between MAN = slavery). Common Law was ONLY for the "establishment". The slaves/animals had no laws/rights. They could not read or write to comprehend and have "rights" outside of a common law." **The Etymology Dictionary for word**

Education: http://www.etymonline.com/index.php?allowed_in_frame=0&search=education&... says: "1530s, "childrearing," also "the training of animals,". Says it all. And the New World Order being pushed in is "The System" of common Law under another guise. It will have a ruling earth-wide establishment in power, a Star Trek like Federation, overseeing a one world government quota system that is no different to the tithing system serfs, commoners, slaves had to perform for and be answerable to a ruling power of Land Lords, Land Barons, Pharaohs, Caesar's, Kings, Queens, High Priests/Priestesses, etc. And all the holy books, particularly the Bible, were set to "The System" of slavery just as we have today: billions of fallen-duped-MAN as slaves for a whole life under Governments, Churches, Synagogues, Temples, Mosques, The Bar, etc. "The System" IS a system of slavery. (**Read Darkness Visible**).

When we realise what is really going on, we fully comprehend that everything we see/sense (touch, taste, feel, smell hear, see = direct sensory experience, first party to first party) of nature including celestial bodies is true/real for us but everything explained/instructed/indoctrinated/educated to us by other 3rd parties (men, women, children) about what we directly see/sense is not. It is fraud and are lies. We have all been mis-led.

Direct experience is SENSORY

Non-Direct-Experience is NON-SENSORY = NON-SENSE

The whole of "The System" education is fraud, is all about men, women and children trained to act as impostors of 1st parties. It is all about hijacking/kidnapping the natural characters of first party sensory-life-forms so we can impersonate them, claiming what we say about them is information coming directly from the first party sensory life-forms we re-present when in fact we are lying because we either made it all up as make-believe or are repeaters of make-believe storytelling passed on to us by other 3rd party impostors.

The whole of "The System" and everything of it is FRAUD.

We, MAN, were never meant to be educated (brainwashed) about anything. 3rd party re-presentations are just thoughts/ideas/pictures bouncing to and fro between your/our ears as echoes. They are apparitions, ghosts, phantoms of make-believe = fantasy, illusion and delusion. Make-believe does not exist. Make-believe is NOT proof of fact.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or exposed to anyone exposed to "The System" go anywhere in nature (including celestial bodies) to learn about a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square (geometry = measurements, etc) occults, esoterics, government, law, religion, etc, and every other make-believe thought/idea/picture derived from them..... without someone already got at (brainwashed) having to explain/educate/instruct/re-present it all to them?

Bring forward any Christian, Jew, Buddhist, Muslim, New Ager, atheist, scientist, Greek, Jew, Australian, American, Canadian, etc, etc, who is not a slave in "The System". This includes your parents and ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story. You won't be able to because all the Holy Books, Scrolls, Papyri, Tablets and philosophies and ideas of "The System" are a testament to the enslavement of MAN under the image power of the psyops programs of these black magic priests and priestesses. How many thoughts that you think and experience as e-motions are unique and original to you? If you are pure and sincere in your intentions you will see/sense that we are all deeply compromised as educated-(brain-controlled)-slaves.

Who We Really Are Does Not End At The Surface Of Our Skin

As innocent children not exposed to "The System" brainwashing, the consciousness of every sensory life form of nature naturally forms the consciousness of who we really are because there is no separation. We are the trees, we are the creatures, we are the wind, we are the mountains, the valleys, the sunlight, the sky, the celestial bodies, etc.... This consciousness is the magnificence of MANS consciousness already built into every baby smiling at us as we hold them in our arms.



When we explain, instruct, educate anything to innocent children we are causing the magnificence of who they really are to separate from their connection as the tree, the wind, etc.... This is how we form the shattered reality that is our living-dead lives in "The System" and why so many men, women and children feel isolated and alone. They no longer feel their magnificence. Their connection to who they really are and what they are really part of is shattered.

The education, instruction, explanation we give to them is what causes the doubt and uncertainty about who they really are that leads to them accepting the so called "authority" of other men and women over them in the shattered reality, telling them how to think, feel and act about everything of their lives, throughout the whole of their shattered lives.

Education, instruction and explanation is telling our children that they are no longer magnificent and that they are not good enough to work things out in their unique and original way. This becomes the crippling doubt and uncertainty of the shattered reality and all the negative, destructive e-motions are the shattered reality at play in their lives. These include fantasy, illusion, delusion, rage, loneliness, despair, greed, selfishness, power and control trips, hatred, spite, avarice, fear, trauma, etc. This is the root of everything going wrong for MAN today, the spiralling vortex of hell that we survive daily, under the effects of the trauma that comes from losing connection to the magnificence.

It is the doubt and uncertainty that has already infected all of us that has us be terrified of not educating our children because we have been brainwashed to believe that there will be chaos if we are not educated, if we do not conform, if we do not have some sort of order under a man-made system. And yet it is this doubt and uncertainty that creates the chaos we all live amongst today. The very chaos we are concerned about becomes the chaos of "The System" we willingly serve throughout our lives. We end up fighting for the perpetuation of chaos at the cost of destroying everything magnificent of the dream of life. This is why no man-made system will ever bring everlasting peace.

The educated, explained, instructed thoughts bouncing to and fro between our ears as echoes are NOT who we really are. They do not exist, are not natural to us because we did not create them through direct experience with nature and it is these educated thoughts that form the unnatural world of "The System". They are nowhere to be found in nature and they have no natural purpose for the dream of life, for our real lives and are the shattered reality. They are alien to us because they are not of us. The intention behind their intrusion into our lives is to turn us into robots, slaves, drones of "The System", following the despicable instructions of a world of harm. When men, women and children remember their magnificence, they don't need anyone to tell them what to do and they don't do harm. They are fully-conscious.

The ONLY intention behind the education we have all received is to create a make-believe reality formed on the idea that who we really are ends at the surface of our skin. This is why we have been given an unnatural world of "names" and these "names" are the shattered reality we make our fake lives in a fake world of values and interests out of. It is the explanations that form the shattered reality of those unnatural thoughts bouncing to and fro between our ears. We have all been blatantly hijacked from who we really are and what we are really part of. As long as people control the shattered reality between our ears they will be able to control us as their slaves, drones, robots.

The whole of "The System" is the corruption of MANS magnificence spreading and spreading and spreading until there is nothing magnificent remaining across Earth to remind us, particularly our children, of our magnificence. Moment by moment, the corruption of MANS magnificence is every lost-fallen-duped-MAN acting out the make-believe instructions bouncing to and fro between their ears as the educated thought of a police officer, sheriff, bailiff, lawyer,

barrister, judge, politician, priest, soldier, businessman, expert, professor, academic, scientist, aristocrat, investor, etc, etc. Every motion occurring in "The System" is desecration to the sacredness of the dream of life and this is echoed in the sickness and disease that is now considered normal.

Who we really are is the sensations that arise out of our direct, sensory experience with nature, free in the peace of creating the living dreams of the living MAN that we are all meant to be creating. The sensations are the inspirations of our unique, original, living thoughts imbued with the natural feelings of our interaction with nature. These inspirations are alive and they arise as the elation and joy that comes from the contemplation of life, of living lives, a living smorgasbord, and are what we use to form the unique, original MAN we are creating with our sensory connections to all of life.

These natural thoughts are living because they are of our real, natural lives. The thoughts we have of the living tree are natural because they come from our direct experience with the tree, not through someone's explanation of the tree. We are creating them, we are feeling them, they are unique and original to us, and they are beneficial, doing no harm and full of the life force of unconditional love. Nothing is shattered, nothing is alien, nothing is unnatural. We feel the tree because we are the tree. This is who we really are, creating our unique, original threads of natural life that weave together to form the fabric of the natural wave of creation rolling along here and now. We are magnificent because we are unique and original, not one the same as the next, living as gifts for the dream of life, greed and self-centredness forgotten.

This is very different to being brought up in a dead world of brick buildings with technology and alien thoughts of a, b, c, 1, 2, 3 isolated from nature and each other where we are taught to undo the threads that bind us unconditionally to the consciousness of the dream of life. In "The System" we think the tree without felling/being the tree. An explanation about freedom, consciousness, life, is NOT our freedom, our consciousness, our natural life.

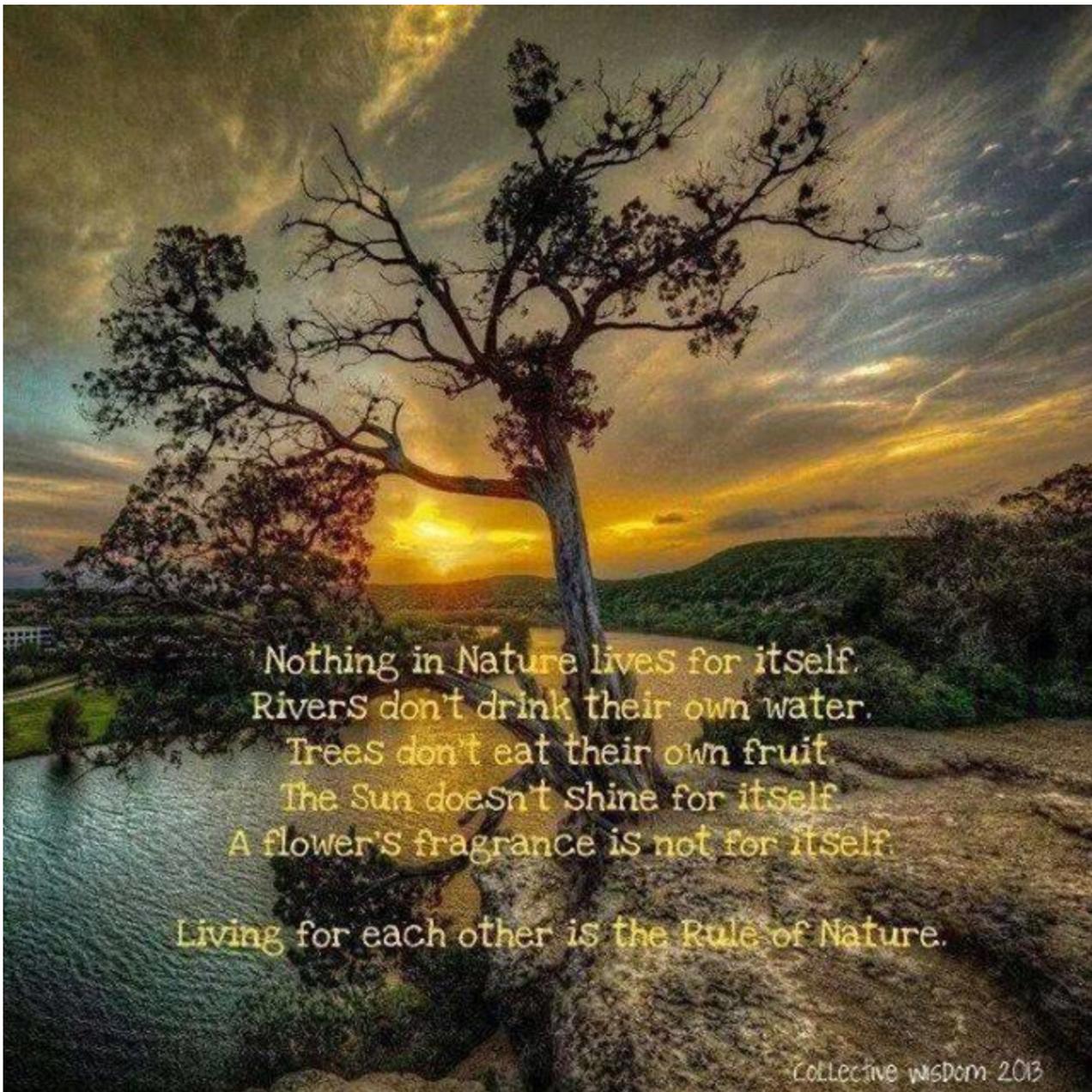
The thought of God is NOT God because it is the echoes of explanation, instruction, education bouncing to and fro between your ears about a God made up by others telling you how to think, feel and act about a God. There is no living God there. This explained God is alien!. There is no living-direct experience going on here.

Our living dream to co-create Kindom with others is so that we create tribes of men, women and children who all live for this, without sects, cults and religions, with everyone having the sacred space to co-create real lives of MAN undisturbed on land. We are the custodians of all the children, ensuring that no harm comes to them because they are the parents of the generations to come and how we treat them is how we are treating all the generations to come. Every child is sacred and we desecrate that sacredness when we educate them, making them become the destroyers of natural-life rather than the caretakers of natural-life, starting with their lives and spreading out from there to destroy everything of nature.

Our ancestors co-created nature through their pure and sincere dreaming and this is our natural role as MAN, but this is what we have forgotten which is why we are now creating the dead world of hell that is "The System" rather than Paradise. We have fallen so far away from who we really are. We are creating everything experienced in the dream of life.

Bring forward an experience without MAN being a party to that experience (thought, idea, feeling, e-motion, story, explanation, invention, creation, apparition, technology, fairytales, etc). No one can because we, MAN, are the ONLY first party to the experience. Of the living, there are NO third parties existing apart from MAN as in Aliens, ETs, UFO's, Gods, Higher Beings, Saviours, Messiahs, Prophets, Other World's, etc, etc, who can come forward.... THEY ARE ALL MAN-MADE.

The Love For Life work, as can be found below in the **Love For Life Sequential Order**, goes into these themes in great detail. Read **Darkness Visible Part One** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8557> and **Part Five** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8562> and **The Psyop Program Behind Free Food And Permaculture** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8544> **From Bare Dirt To Abundance Part One** <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCcVZ97A> and **Part Two A** <http://youtu.be/TPTPn8tgcPI> and **The Steps Of Kindom**<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>.



<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8528>

45 mins

Arthur Cristian

The common law people fight for was the Land Lords, Land Barons, Kings And Queens, High-Priest-Hoods, Aristocracy laws. The serfs and commoners did not exist as REAL MAN on land, they were not even on their radar. They were seen as goi/goy/animals with NO Rights. They had to work very hard to provide a large % of their produce each season or they worked as labourers, etc, on their masters land-holdings or went to war with their land-barons to pay their "dues" as renters = slaves. If they did not meet their masters demands most serfs/commoners were threatened or terribly harmed or booted off their masters lands or even murdered. Those who remained were forced to leave to find another land-lord/owner of the castle to take them in and slave for. Common Law you is in commerce. Common Law was ONLY for the "establishment". The slaves/animals had no laws. They could not read or write to comprehend and have a common law.

37 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob said: " As you can see, these are not even my opinion, but the recorded principles of the rule of law, established for centuries." SO WHO IS YOUR MASTER ROB????

35 mins

Freeman Delusion

Your last dozen comments if repeated in court would be rejected as frivolous.

34 mins

Arthur Cristian

The courts you re-present are your masters courts Rob, they are not this MANS courts, they are not this MANS masters. This MAN is not answerable to another MAN, that's unless this MAN has done harm to another MAN, first party to first party. ALL MEN ARE EQUAL. Your courts are COMMERCIAL - this clearly tells you and everyone who your MASTER is Rob.

32 mins

Freeman Delusion

The electoral consent of the collective majority is the authority behind law. You are declaring war on the collective.

31 mins

Arthur Cristian

Commerce is the processing of a curse Rob. Why do you think your masters after conquering lands like the one we stand on, created parish lands and put a church in every parish and put a priest in every church to deal with all the original sinners??????

30 mins

Freeman Delusion

I don't believe in curses, or your other religious

27 mins

Arthur Cristian

The electoral, the public, the society, are the commoners, goi/goy, who have NO RIGHTS. they are all deeply brainwashed as educated-slaves working in a system of slavery where men and women are not provided with full disclosure of what is/was really going on. The electorate are deeply brainwashed, mostly medicated in a variety of ways, deeply traumatised, ONLY PROVIDED WITH CHOICES (this ain't freedom) and work their arses off to maintain leases and mortgages to their masters for a whole life-time.

26 mins

Earthica-Star Soveran

the real delusion here is clearly the 'collective' mind... Arther.. you're not dealing with an articulate 'man'... no one takes this clown seriously

24 mins

Arthur Cristian

We have no religion to follow. All lies are curses and all liars are processing curses. Go and ask any judge/priest why he/she wears black, why they conduct a range of rituals before during and after court, and sermons, why one of their books is called "BLACKS" Law (as in Black-Magic) Dictionary, etc.....

You want to do your homework because multi millions of people are aware about this and particularly Freemasons/Satanists. Ask most traditional tribal elders who have been provided with the "knowledge" of curses passed down through their ancestors to them. Go and read your Bible which Common Law is deeply rooted in, as it also talks about curses/lies too. Go and look into Haitian Voodoo witch doctors and ask why they used ceramic jars sitting on shelves to catch curses coming back to them. This is just a brief example of multi hundreds found on the internet.

22 mins

Freeman Delusion

As I said, I'm not discussing political philosophy, religion or hypothetical suggestions on how society should function according to the many various opinions on the planet.

I'm discussing LAW, not philosophy. Law is not ever as broad in description, it is well established and has very clear and express terms and procedures.

You have only made assertions based in your own opinions and not a single valid piece of law.

Do you have any valid precedents or rulings that dispute the principle that parliament is not the supreme law-making body, and that it's legislature is a fundamental provision of the law of the land..??

21 mins

Arthur Cristian

Your common law and its courts and magistrate and politics etc, is that, is this political philosophy, is religious based, that you are on about - WHAT A F..... HYPOCRITE. LOLLLLLLLLLLLL

19 mins

Arthur Cristian

Go and get F..... ROB - you are presently showing up as one nasty piece of shit. Whatever credibility you have left is being destroyed left, right and center.

17 mins

Freeman Delusion

Not in Australia. Well don't have a defender of the faith, and our common law is not the common law of England

15 mins

Arthur Cristian

WHAT A F..... HYPOCRITE - IS EVERYONE NOTICING THIS????

"Not in Australia. Well don't have a defender of the faith, and our common law is not the common law of England" = political philosophy - religious based. LOLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLL

13 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob said: "The electoral consent of the collective majority is the authority behind law. You are declaring war on the collective."

You are addressing deeply traumatised, deeply medicated f..... up men and women and children for a whole lifetime. all of them in and of 3rd party to a "name". Interesting how we still receive around 1000 emails per day many coming from these "electorates" who are deeply suffering and want out.

The war was already declared against all these men, women and children forced to undergo intensive brainwashing to become educated slaves, to be deeply traumatised, deeply medicated, deeply f..... up in so many ways, and continue being treated as shit with NO RIGHTS.

This MAN has no need to declare war - those who seek true freedom flock to us to learn what we have learnt. What do you think we have been doing all these years with Love For Life ?????

We stand/live for a mass exodus out of "The System" of harm-doing forevermore. Our determination, our dreams are in plain sight. We provide full-disclosure.

And you want this scam to continue - well you can go and get f.....

3 mins

Freeman Delusion

You have proven nothing yet Arthur, just your ability to post copious amounts of unintelligible bullshit without substantiation, just as this post described. So I take it you will not dare to accept my challenge and prove your claims where it really means something... in a court, with a magistrate..??

Didn't think so. Talk tough but no balls.

35 mins

Freeman Delusion

Can your kids read books, or is that too evil for you. I feel sorry for them, DoCS probably does too

29 mins

Arthur Cristian

You need to create a fabricated criminal offense to draw this MANS physical body into your masters courts. Your courts are not this MANS courts, they are not this MANS masters. Your offer for this MAN to acquiesce to a slave status under a master is not accepted.

26 mins

Arthur Cristian

Rob, OK now this MAN will focus on you processing curses of your "own making. You want to now make things personal just reveals the low life p.... you really are. This also clearly reveals you have NOTHING to back your claims, all you've got is belief, faith and and associated opinion which are not proof of fact.

For your interest, we've allowed the children to participate in "The System" so they don't experience e-motional separation, isolation, from those around them, instead to embrace them with their love and walk-the-talk. etc, All four daughters are at the top of the region in most areas of "system classification", in fact they are loved deeply by many, many, many teachers, headmasters, parents, community people, etc, etc, Even with everything we've done to expose corruption inside the courts, police force,, etc, many come from inside these worlds from afar and closer to home to support us and what we are doing but you are not to know this hey.

Years ago, we outsmarted whatever bullshit low-life f..... like you can dredge up. DOCS won't come near us, even the local politicians admire our children while keeping a healthy distance from us, understandably so.

And our children are consistently deprogrammed so they can see/sense all sides of things and the eldest ones are now seeing/sensing what we've been-seeing/sensing for many years now.

This MAN knows where you live, what is your real name, and bit about your background. You are now in this MANS sights. You are now processing the curses of your "own" making Rob.

You re-present an immense danger to a lot of people and if you are not stopped you will cause phenomenal damage upon many innocent and naive men and women who have been deceived/conned by this blatant deception of yours, men and women who have not been provided with full-disclosure as to your true ulterior motives, cul-de-sac intentions (massive red herring distraction) and who your real master is. The fact that you also came out of the routing out of OPPT with us and others makes it even more serious with us to stop you dead in your tracks because you now have a "looking good" fabricated front to deceive others with. As we often say... the greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all.

13 mins

Earthica-Star Soveran

this alleged 'collective' sounds like the only religion being preached here

8 mins

Freeman Delusion

I will make legal record that you have made threats against me, but I don't give your so-called "curses" any credence. You have no idea where I live, and neither does anyone else lol.

6 mins

Arthur Cristian

Exactly, and he has revealed his nasty nasty real side by bringing our children into this and DOCS. We know where he lives. .

6 mins

Arthur Cristian

The ONLY threat has come from attacking our children. That is as far as it goes Rob. You are dealing with someone who backs everything he says. Now you are processing the curse. This MAN has you in his sights.

3 mins

Freeman Delusion

Ooohh, Hit a soft spot didn't lol. DoCS must freak you out lol

2 mins

Arthur Cristian

NO, you just revealed your true colours. THANK YOU.

Earthica-Star Soveran

what a joke... this FD is just a provocateer.. strawman arguments and blanket statements, ad hominem attacks, claims of some mob law... bwahahaha!! .. i see where he gets the 'delusion' part of his/(or her) name Just now

Freeman Delusion

"Attacking" lol, you're quote insane eh. I said "Can your kids read books, or is that too evil for you. I feel sorry for them, DoCS probably does too."

Bahahahaha you're f..... crazy, and your baseless threats mean nothing to me

17 mins

Arthur Cristian

They are your implied threats to our children - only low life scum would even consider saying something like this. Good hearted people just don't do this. What was the purpose of even saying it - it was blatant making things personal. Would not matter what you say now - the fact is you did say it. That is enough for us. You really are a low life p.....

These kind of discussions/debates helps many many people to learn how to rout out lies and liars and the psyops programs they peddle. Is why we said "Thank You."

Rob, then took the whole thread down and blocked us completely and removed his FB friendship with us.
LOLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLL



Facebook Discussion With Doolin Dalton

As part of the continuation about the exposure of Rob, Freeman



Delusion, <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8526> and <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203913561027483> and <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203918263265036> - Doolin Dalton started a conversation with us in the two Facebook Love For Life Group Walls. Doolin Dalton <https://www.facebook.com/jack.doolan3> said: This is from "Love For Life Legal Disclaimer"...

"The Web Site Information has been prepared to provide general information only and is not intended to constitute or be construed as providing substantive professional advice or opinion on any facts or circumstances. Transmission of the information is not intended to create, nor does its receipt give rise to, a professional-client relationship between 'Love for Life' and the receiver.

The impact of the law, policy and/or procedure for any particular situation depends on a variety of factors; therefore, readers should not act upon any Web Site Information without seeking professional advice. 'Love for Life' is not responsible for any action taken in reliance on any Web Site Information herein.

'Love for Life' is not responsible for any action you or others take which relies on information in this website and/or responses thereto. 'Love for Life' disclaim all responsibility and liability for loss or damage suffered by any person relying, directly or indirectly, on the Web Site Information, including in relation to negligence or any other default."

So Arthur...

If we take the information on this site to a legal professional before trying it out, (as in the disclaimer above) and the learned professional dismisses them as fabrications, (probably using the exact same long-established principles that The Freeman Delusion has explained) what exactly is the situation we then find ourselves in at that point..??

If we were to proceed regardless, wouldn't we in fact be wholly relying on blind faith in your theories of law, and not any established fact of law..??

So anyway, regardless of inconvenient facts and established principles of law, we use the so-called "information" on this site, and FAIL badly in court. (due to it being disinformation as the legal professional said)

We lose property, lose money, go to jail, get committed into a mental health facility, or lose the kids to the state, all while you sit back and laugh at our naivety without suffering any liability at all (as in the disclaimer above) for the deception you created, or the harm it done to the deceived and their loved ones.

Sounds like a really intelligent thing to do...

12 June at 23:02

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities replied....

Hi Doolin, this is Arthur here. The website is owned by Fiona Cristian and as she is in "The System" the December 2006 disclaimer is there to protect her and the webmaster from any despicable nefarious tactics brought into action by those who dream to destroy the website, who want it out of the way. The disclaimer is not there to protect Arthur, so you are dealing with Arthur here, first party to first party.

The intentions of what we share are in plain sight, are factual, are logical, are truth. If you think that what Arthur is saying in this post about Rob, is wrong, are lies, etc. then please share the incontrovertible evidence of said facts for all to see.

Note also, that there over 11,000+ individual articles, pdf's, podcasts, research documents, booklets, etc, etc, found in amongst the 8,500+ threads/posts that are mostly not our work and a fair-bit that we do not even agree with but we leave it all up in the interests of freedom of thought, speech and opinion.

We have made this point many times over the years.

We make a wide range of information available for those interested to take what they like and do with it what they will.

There are no victims here, unless someone is not taking full responsibility for their thoughts, feelings and actions.

We allow anyone to post on the Love For Life Website, having only taken down a handful of posts in the last 9 years because they were links to advertisements, just foul-mouthed rants, or extremely nasty posts about what they would like to do to Fiona and the children, with no relevance to topic.

We do not support censorship.

The Love For Website is for grown - ups who are not looking for someone to point the finger at if they make bad choices!

In 2009, the NSW Jewish Board of Deputies tried to take the website down, claiming that it was anti-Semitic, but they gave up after a few hours when they realised that they were free to post their views and that we would leave up anything they cared to mention, as can the Queen, the Pope, anyone. Plus, in a matter of hours when word got out, they were inundated by thousands and thousands of people from all over Earth, complaining.

Commented on by Arthur Cristian · Yesterday at 08:21

Doolin Dalton

Firstly, you didn't make any mention to WHAT exactly in particular that he said, that you claim to be a LIE.

I have talked to several "legal professionals" and according to all REAL (and fully liable) advice, the court rulings he quoted DO stand as valid law in Australia, as they have precedence over any cases questioning the supremacy of parliament, as you are promoting that people do.

So as he said, do YOU actually have any EVIDENCE in documented case law, that would possibly overrule the precedence set?

Secondly, if you do not, HOW exactly can you falsely claim he is lying, when established case law actually DOES confirm the supremacy of parliament, while you only present your "opinion", with limited liability?

Thirdly, reading through the thread, it appears YOU are the only one HEATED, the only one SWEARING, and the only one making THREATS toward anyone. I'm actually surprised you would reprint this, since it only shows YOUR true colours more than anything he said or mentioned.

23 hours ago

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities

The law itself is the issue - the law is a fraud, is a lie. Legal professionals are all liars. None of the law exists, it's all in 3rd party. There is no first party.

Fictions are not proof of fact which renders the law invalid.

a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square do not exist and everything that is derived from them do not exist either, are all make believe.

All legal professionals act as impostors of a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square and this includes every other construct/concept derived from alphabets, mathematics and geometry.

Until you can incontrovertibly prove that a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square exist as sensory living 1st parties everything that is derived from them (constructs/concepts) is fraud and are lies too, and therefore is invalid.

The law is derived from a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, which clearly reveals that the law is a fraud and is a lie too and therefore is invalid.

Legal professionals act as impostors of a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass and square.

No truth can be derived from a lie. THIS IS FACT.

Nothing valid, of substance, is derived from make-believe, from what does not exist and has never existed.

Belief in make-believe is not proof of fact.

Re-presenting "Intellectual Property" is the practise of belief.

This MAN works with FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything this MAN thinks, feels and does. What about you?

This MAN works with FULL-DISCLOSURE. What about you?

This MAN refuses to support, cause and condone fraud = DOING HARM.

This MAN works ONLY with truth. What about you?

To lie or support lies is to DO HARM.

Do you wish to harm another MAN by lying to them and enforcing lies?

What do you think has happened to everyone who has been educated with lies?

And were they all provided with idiot-friendly full-disclosure about the lies they were being educated/brainwashed/indoctrinated into and what about the fraud?

All lies are curses and all liars are processing curses.

Australia/Commonwealth Of Australia is a lie, is fraud.

Legal Professionals is a lie, is fraud.

Common Law is a lie, is fraud.

Court, the bar, the rule of law are lies and are fraud.

Parliament is a lie, is fraud.

Court Rulings are lies and are derived from fraud.

Will copy a few recent posts below to expand on this further.

Commented on by Arthur Cristian · 18 hours ago

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities

A world of words is a world of lies - We use our senses to communicate - all of nature does this which clearly tells you/us that senses is our true tongue. All words are lies, all read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry are abominations. They are always in and of 3rd party.

While a "dog" with a few sniffs can gain a vast amount of information about the MAN through direct-experience, first party to first party, the dumbed-down brainwashed MAN lost to (indoctrinated by) words is thinking words "brown-dog". This shows you the vast depth of our fallen state. Argue for your limitations and sure enough they are yours. We've provided sufficient links to help you fully comprehend the big-picture.

Does a child first have to believe in a tree before the child can sense the tree???? Of course not, the presence of the tree (LIFE) is already present to the child and the presence of the child (LIFE) is already present to the tree - NO EDUCATION/INSTRUCTION/BRAINWASHING required. But when we educate our children they get lost in words which completely disconnects them from using their senses to have a direct experience with the tree.

If we say to a child that that sensory life-form over there is a daffodil and is yellow and is part of this and that and does this and that, etc, etc, and the innocent child trusts us, looks up to us, and we have not provided the child with full-disclosure, the next "time" a brainwashed child comes across this sensory-life-form, the child's head will be spinning with all the "words" we filled the child's head up with, words, words, words, words (spells) bouncing to and fro between the ears (so to speak).

The child is now using words to completely cover (superimpose) the sensory-life-form in darkness.

Imagine taking a potato sack to completely shroud/hood the life-form in darkness. This is what the child is doing. The child can no longer sense the sensory information coming directly from a sensory-life-form willingly sharing its purpose for the dream of life with the child.

The words spinning in the child's head has become a SHATTERED REALITY.

The child is now under the image power of another MAN who was acting as an impostor of the sensory-life-form. The fallen-MAN hijacked the natural character and attributes of the sensory life-form. This is fraud, is lying and is completely destroying the child.

The child cannot create unique original thoughts/dreams to create the unique original MAN he/she was supposed to be creating. Now the child is just a clone, a drone, a robot, a slave, under the control of the performance of the image power of another MAN who imposed his will over the child.

The child has now been hijacked from direct experience.

The MAN now controls the child as his/her slave.

In "The System" with its education, instruction, explanation, imagine your whole life being this process to produce a shattered reality for you so that you can be a slave used and abused by your slave master/s in whatever way they want you to perform/behave/act. Your slave master now compels you to act (the pull of e-motions/reaction to trauma that are the words of a shattered reality) exactly how your slave master wants you to act.

If you have been educated you have already been destroyed of who you really are and what you are really part of.

Best to give up all your brainwashing first before beginning to attempt the sensory communication of truth.

A world of words is a world of lies.

A world of words is a shattered reality.

We were never meant to be educated by anyone.

Refer to the Sequential Order as it provides the big-picture we see/sense. You can also scroll down Arthur's Facebook wall to explore the past few months of this type of insightful work which will be added to the Sequential Order in the near future. All updates to the Sequential Order can be found on the home page of the Love For Life website www.loveforlife.com.au - scroll down to find it.

All the best to you and your family.

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

Commented on by Arthur Cristian · 18 hours ago

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities

To us, God/Allah means FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything we think, feel and do.. Passing the buck to a God/Allah is giving up taking full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do. It is very simple. If everyone took full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do we would be conscious of all forms of harm-doing/lying and not be party to setting harm/lies into motion. All else is bullshit, this includes all forms of excuses and justifications for perpetuating lies/harm-doing = religion = "The System" of lying/doing-harm.

For example: the thought of a God/Allah is not God/Allah - the thought of a God/Allah is just an idea made up by another man/woman telling you how to think, feel and act about a God/Allah. This is fact and is lying/doing-harm.

Whoever is educating innocent children into the thoughts of a God/Allah is not taking full-responsibility for lying/doing-harm to them.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to a thought of a God/Allah (not exposed to "The System" of a God/Allah - that is what religion is = "The System" of justifications and excuses) go anywhere in nature (including observing celestial bodies) to learn about a thought of a God/Allah without another MAN (men/women/children) already got at by "The System" of lying/doing-harm having to explain/educate/instruct them into a thought of a God/Allah??????

If anyone makes the claim of a God or Allah they need to bring forward the first party God/Allah to back their claims so that everyone can have a direct experience with God/Allah, first party to first party with all senses activated = lets

hear it directly from the tongue of God/Allah and not from a 3rd party re-presentative of a God/Allah acting as an impostor of a God/Allah = lying/doing-harm = FRAUD.

Anyone who is really waking up can see/sense the depth of lying/doing-harm another man/woman will undertake to keep the lie/harm perpetuating. All forms of excuses, justifications, etc, DOES NOTHING to dispel the fact that they are lying and are blatantly doing harm to innocent children. They are not taking full-responsibility for what they think, feel and do. So unless you/they can bring forward the first party God/Allah to back your claims, we say, STOP LYING, STOP DOING HARM to innocent children = stop passing the buck, stop participating in "The System" of lying and harm-doing = religion = faith or belief or associated opinion in a religion rooted in the thought of a God/Allah.

How many religious believers are providing full-disclosure to innocent children about their lies/harm-doing while indoctrinating them into "The System" of their beLIEFS??????

Are they taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY????????? NO-WAY.

Commented on by Arthur Cristian · 18 hours ago

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities

As you say on your Facebook Wall: ""Everything the state says is a lie, and everything it has it has stolen." ~ Friedrich Nietzsche ~~ "

Commented on by Arthur Cristian · 18 hours ago

Doolin Dalton

Yes, Nietzsche had some great philosophies, it's a pity his opinion didn't suddenly become valid law just because he thunk it.

Well after that lengthy diatribe of your OPINION or "political philosophy" (as Freeman Delusion called it) it seems pretty obvious that you have absolutely NO LEGAL EVIDENCE of anything you are claiming, that would be applicable in defence of anything in any legitimate court of law.

These things you say are irrelevant to any charge. It is clearly insufficient on its face value, and does not controvert the material points of the opposite pleading, so is presumably interposed for mere purposes of delay or to embarrass the plaintiff.

As a defence it is clearly untenable, and its insufficiency is so manifest upon a bare inspection of the pleadings, that its character may be determined without argument or research.

The terms "frivolous" and "sham" as applied to pleadings, do not mean the same thing. A sham plea is good on its face, but false in fact; it may, to all appearances, constitute a perfect defense, but is a pretence because false and because not pleaded in good faith.

A frivolous plea may be perfectly true in its allegations, but yet is liable to be stricken out because totally insufficient in substance.

13 hours ago

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities

If you want to play their "name" game then you agree to be in their world and of their world of "names" (words/letters/numbers).

This MAN refuses to be of their world. Is why this MAN dropped "name". When you no longer pretend to exist in and of their world they have no power over you, their rule of law is holden for nought.

Many are really waking up to this.

When you realise there is poison buried in the regular food and liquids you eat and drink, do you continue eating and drinking the poisons or do you never touch it again?

We provide full-disclosure of all the lies of "The System". This helps others to navigate away from the lies so they no longer can be harmed by them. The Rule of Law and everything else of "The System" re-presents immense harm to MAN. This is FACT.

a. b. c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, and everything derived of/from them have no life-force-energy, no will-power to create and set their own images into motion. They are unable to walk, talk, think, feel, poo, wee, negotiate, contract, contemplate, co-create, etc, because they are dead-corpses that require fallen-MAN to act as a 3rd party re-presentative (fraudsters/impostors) of these fictitious con-structs/con-cepts.

ONLY MAN can move paper from desk to desk to desk to desk to filing cabinet and this includes whatever is scribbled, marked, etched, encoded on paper too.

We are dealing with the FORCE of MAN and NOTHING ELSE.

There is no natural-FORCE behind constitution, corporation, courts, parliaments, statutes, precedence, religions, money, commerce, countries, nations, states, etc, etc.... NOTHING.

What we are dealing with here are man-made lies, illusions, delusions, fantasies, etc....

All men are equal - no MAN is master of another MAN.

Why would any "sane" MAN want to give up that "natural living-creator's right"/"standing" of FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for everything MAN thinks, feels, does, intends, dreams, etc, by falling under/into limited-responsibility/liability which happens when a fallen/conned-MAN starts re-presenting the fiction of a "name" as part of a make-believe world of "names" that do not exist, permitting the "game" of "name" being played by other men and women hiding behind fictitious costumes and titles of "names", thus providing them the make-believe power over a fallen-MAN duped into believing in a world of lies/"names"?

MAN is not answerable to another MAN unless a MAN has physically done harm to another MAN and we are not talking about the feigning of make-believe (pretending) e-motions of harm.

Rob (Freeman Delusion) and you are both offering the temptation for this MAN to be harmed by playing the "name" game.

Is this what you are all about?

Are you a harm-doer?

If this MAN ever enters their "courts", this MAN enters for the liars to be "caught" in their lies forcing them and their loved ones, beneficiaries, associates, to process the curses of their "own" making with no escape or respite. Nothing else is entertained by this MAN. This is all explained in great detail in the posts found in the Sequential Order, scroll down here to find them www.loveforlife.com.au

To rehash, these comments of yours.....

"Well after that lengthy diatribe of your OPINION or "political philosophy" (as Freeman Delusion called it) it seems pretty obvious that you have absolutely NO LEGAL EVIDENCE of anything you are claiming, that would be applicable in defence of anything in any legitimate court of law. These things you say are irrelevant to any charge. It is clearly insufficient on its face value, and does not controvert the material points of the opposite pleading, so is presumably interposed for mere purposes of delay or to embarrass the plaintiff. As a defence it is clearly untenable, and its insufficiency is so manifest upon a bare inspection of the pleadings, that its character may be determined without argument or research. The terms "frivolous" and "sham" as applied to pleadings, do not mean the same thing. A sham

plea is good on its face, but false in fact; it may, to all appearances, constitute a perfect defense, but is a pretence because false and because not pleaded in good faith. A frivolous plea may be perfectly true in its allegations, but yet is liable to be stricken out because totally insufficient in substance."

They have no relevance to a living MAN, NOTHING, only a duped fallen-MAN would entertain such despicable lies and be caught as a liar. You have nothing on offer here bar HARM.

Commented on by Arthur Cristian · about an hour ago

Doolin Dalton

They say ignorance of the law is no excuse, but the anti-interlectual reasoning behind your denial of it's existence is quite ridiculous Arthur.

Do you really think any of these "frivolous" assertions will be sustained by any court, when the court is legally obliged to reject them as such, by the nations supreme law-making body? It's legal suicide, and will most definitely not affect the validity or legitimacy of legislative powers in any way. It's simply something no magistrate has the authority to do, by the very principles the court is bound to uphold...

"The law of the land depends not upon the arbitrary will of any judge; but is permanent, fixed, and unchangeable, unless by authority of parliament.... Not only the substantial part, or judicial decisions, of the law, but also the formal part, or method of proceeding, cannot be altered but by parliament." ~ William Blackstone (1760 U.K.)

"Are we to act as regents over what is done in Parliament with the consent of the Queen, Lords and commons? I deny that any such authority exists. If an Act of Parliament has been obtained improperly, it is for the legislature to correct it by repealing it: but, so long as it exists as law, the courts are bound to obey it." ~ Magistrate Willes, Lee v Bude & Torrington Junction Rly Co (1871-U.K.)

British constitutional lawyer Albert Venn Dicey established that a parliament can enact legislation dealing with any subject, and that the legislation of the parliament is superior to the jurisdiction of the courts. Parliament has, he confirmed, "the right to make or unmake any law whatever; and, further, that no person or body is recognized by the law of England as having a right to override or set aside the legislation of parliament."

Sir Ivor Jennings took the view that a parliament exists only in theory, because it "is a legal fiction and legal fiction can assume anything". To demonstrate this, he once stated... "If Parliament enacted that all men should be women, they would be women so far as the law is concerned".

"If the purpose for which a statute may be used is an invalid purpose, then such remedy as there may be must be directed to dealing with that purpose and not to invalidating the statute itself. What the statute itself enacts cannot be unlawful, because what the statute says and provides is itself the law, and the highest form of law that is known to this country. It is the law which prevails over every other form of law, and it is not for the court to say that a parliamentary enactment, the highest law in this country, is illegal." ~ Magistrate Thomas, Cheney v Conn [Inspector of Taxes] (1968 -U.K.) Chancery Division

"The idea that a court is entitled to disregard a provision in an Act of Parliament on any ground must seem strange and startling to anyone with any knowledge of the history and law of our constitution." ~ Pickin v British Railways Board (1974 -U.K.) HL

"There is little point in searching for additional expositions of, or foundations for, the principle that courts will presume that legislation does not overrule the common law in the absence of clear and express terms, given that it is so clear and that it was not really contested by the State. In English legal history the principle can be traced back for at least 300 years and probably further. It has been applied countless times in Australia, including in the construction of legislation governing privately owned minerals and the public acquisition thereof.

Secondly, the applicant invoked Sir Owen Dixon's reminder that the principle of parliamentary supremacy is itself a doctrine of the common law.

Members of a legislature, such as the Parliament of New South Wales, are regularly answerable to the electors, whereas judges in Australia are not. Judges recognise that, whatever the deficiencies of electoral democracy, the

necessity of answering to the electorate at regular intervals has a tendency to curb legislative excesses. Many judges reject "the role of a Platonic guardian" and are "pleased to live in a society that does not thrust [that role] upon [them]". Most judges in Australia would probably share this relatively modest conception of their role. In this conception, the duty of obedience to a law made by a Parliament of a State derives from the observance of parliamentary procedures and the conformity of the resulting law with the State and federal Constitutions. It does not rest upon judicial pronouncements to accord, or withhold, recognition of the law in question by reference to the judge's own notions of fundamental rights, apart from those constitutionally established."

Durham Holdings Pty Ltd v New South Wales (1999) 47 NSWLR 340

"However, any presumption, rule of construction, or imputed intention is subject to valid legislative provisions to the contrary. Judges may decline to read such legislation as having such an effect. The more peremptory, arbitrary and unjust the provisions, the less willing a judge may be to impute such a purpose to an Australian lawmaker. But a point will be reached where the law in question is "clear and unambiguous". Various other verbal formulae are used in the reasoning of this Court to describe that point. They are collected by the Court of Appeal in its reasons. Once that point is reached, subject to any constitutional invalidity, the judge has no authority to ignore or frustrate the commands of the lawmaker. To do so would be to abuse judicial power, not to exercise it.

The applicant was unable to point to any judicial pronouncements, let alone a decided case, which indicated, at any time, that any such principle existed in the common law of England, or of the colonies of Australasia, or of Australia. It advocated the development of the common law, by the recognition of such a principle for the first time in this case." ~ Union Steamship Co of Australia Pty Ltd v King (1988) 166 CLR 1

I've been on the run from Queensland Police for nearly a decade once, hiding in the bush, using aliases and false identification like stolen centrelink cards etc, all because my name was subject to 6 first-instant warrants and 6 commitment warrants, which includes the mandatory refusal of bail for failure to appear.

Several searches of remote mountainous forests in NSW were also abandoned after it was declared the area was too inaccessible and rugged to continue.

Yeah I spent many nights in sub-zero temperatures shivering under an oilskin with my horse, too scared to even light a smoke, let alone a fire to keep warm. There was times I knew for certain I would rather shoot and bury any potential witness of my whereabouts than risk being found.

Mates would drop off groceries and stuff to a meeting point in exchange for weed, as well as picking up bulk hand-split firewood or quad fenceposts, and delivering them to a few trusted local farmers, which eliminated the risk of going near a built-up area and recognised.

There was a few covert attempts at arrest, including police acting as council or road workers etc, but when some strange bloke started cutting down a tree on a friends remote property in the middle of the night, I pulled up to investigate and they just jumped on me.

They didn't need "name" lol, they knew exactly who I was, proceeded on that assumption alone, and left the rest for a court to determine.

Being on the run is not fun at all, it's actually a very lonely existence. But if you cannot use your name, this is the type of reality you will have to get used to. The only real difference between the way I lived, and your philosophy, is that I protected my privacy and freewill with firearms and strategy, not DENIAL that the fifty police searching for me in the valley below have any authority to act on me. That's clearly as delusional as it sounds lol...

"The average man is not actually happy when free; he is uncomfortable, a bit alarmed, and intolerably lonely. Liberty is not a thing for the great masses of men. It is the exclusive possession of a small and disreputable minority, like knowledge, courage and honor. It takes a special sort of man to understand and enjoy liberty –and he is usually an outlaw in democratic societies." ~ Henry Louis Mencken (1880-1956)

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities

You are not this MAN - this MAN has no need to run from them whatsoever. They can come anytime they want but those higher up in the Freemasonic/Satanic world know that at least 20 families in law have already been completely destroyed and 17 paedophiles have committed suicide, all of them after this MAN visited them and made/forced them to take full-responsibility for processing the curses of their "own" making.

Your "system" life is NOT this MANS life, nor do we advocate going on the run, in the bush, or having firearms or living in secrecy, scared to show your face. Everything we do is out in the open for all to see and always will be. This is far better protection than hiding in the bush. You obviously have not read "The Steps to Kindom" remedy we offer which is all about communities standing up against the force of "The System" together, and yes, it will take those with courage, honour and commitment to freedom, to stepping out of their system lives and taking full responsibility for their lives. There is no room for "The System" in people such as this and no room for people like this in "The System". But those brave enough will be able to create the havens for others to come to when they too feel the yearning to break free of their system ties, or when life under "The System" becomes totally unmanageable, as it is fast doing.

We tell those still living in "The System" to keep their heads down and not to invite the FORCE of "The System" into their lives unless they are prepared to deal with the consequences of fines, imprisonment, etc, or unless they are prepared to drop ALL privileges and benefits of "The System" as Arthur has done and even then, to be responsible not to cause harm to others, because taking full responsibility for their lives means being fully responsible for everything they think, feel and do.

Everything you have written here has nothing to do with this MAN. Why would your experience have anything to do with Arthur? He has not been on the run nor would he go on the run. The way this MAN thinks and the way this MAN sets his dreams into motion is not the same as the way you think and set your dreams into motion. If the FORCE of "The System" comes upon him to do him harm, so be it. There is nothing this MAN can do to stop them if they are determined to do harm to his body. BUT, they will be processing the curse because this MAN will not accept their curses/offers/claims.

The accusations you make have nothing to do with this MAN. It is as if you have come down from Mars and you are now saying that this MAN is answerable to the laws of Mars! You don't seem to get that the laws of "The System" can only be enforced while we bow down to them and those who enforce them. The more of us sever our reliance on "The System" and turn away from it, the more their illusions of power recede.

When you were on the run, you were still doing everything in the "name" and you didn't know who you really are, just as you still don't because you are still worshipping their laws and giving them your power. The warrants against you were in the "name", you fought in the "name", survived as the "name" and rejoined system life as the "name" and paid the price in the "name".

This MAN has not done any of this.

You are trying to drag the life of this MAN into your conflict when the life of this MAN has nothing to do with your storytelling and your conflict. This is slander and fraud. Isn't that breaking the law that you worship?

This shows that you are a hypocrite; on one hand you enshrine the rule of law and on the other hand you break these rules of law by committing slander, fraud amongst a few other crimes upheld in and of your "world". LOLLLLLLLLLL

This saying is relevant to you - is not relevant to this MAN:

This MAN lives/stands for NO SYSTEM, no man-made system. You live for the continuation of a man-made system.

Doolin Dalton

I worship no law, and have never purported to. I just know how it operates, and it's fundamental principles. If you haven't figured it out yet, I'm a career criminal and make no pretences about it. I fully admit that I'm totally unashamably, a criminal according to the law, and I care not what your opinions are on that level, nor what the law decrees I can or can't do.

What I don't do, is live in baseless denial of reality as you do, with a delusional point of view that it doesn't exist. Even most of the blokes I've met in jail claim they are completely innocent, but at least have the cognitive coherence and direct experience on how REAL the law, and the actions of those that enforce it, really are.

Ever been to jail Arthur? Ever been maced or tasered? How about the backroom rubber mat or phonebook floggings? Have you even been in a courtroom, let alone been in any way successful in legal matters?

Or are you just a keyboard warrior making wild unsubstantuated claims and spouting a personal philosophical ideology that you can't ever prove to be a valid FACT, unless you follow the normal appeal process to Supreme Court and if successful, to the High Court of Australia, and establish a precedent?

Science, they say, is "the study of observable facts" and law is quite the same. The law is not based on random personal opinions. It is made up of unalienable, undeniable findings and principles which have been established over centuries of discernment, such as the principles of due process and the recognition of rights. It is these observable facts that constitute the law, and not your unproven, unobservable personal opinions, nor on the other hand, a magistrates own personal opinions and philosophies. They simply DO NOT hold that authority, and despite your strong delusion, neither do you.

As you have yet to provide me with a single valid piece of substantuated, observable and REAL EVIDENCE to prove your wild claims and assertions, these imaginings you spout remain an unsubstantuated theory based in a mere belief, and as such can not be even remotely considered to have anything to do with law.

Arthur, you are appearing as obstinant as a fool that cannot swim, yet claims he can jump into a deep lake, relying wholly on the premise that his legs will become telescopic and extend all the way to the lake floor. He spouts this delusional assumption to everybody, tells everybody it is undeniable "truth", encourages everybody to try it, yet will never actually even go near the lake himself, let alone demonstrate that it is an observable fact.

Your credibility is sadly lacking any evidence, all you have is your own limited, self-absorbed opinions. Why not take Freeman Delusion's challenge for you to prove your unproven theories, and be charged for even a very minor offence (that is of no "harm" and has no injured party according to your perceptions) and PROVE YOUR BUM DRIBBLE to be effective, let alone have any basis in law?

Freeman Delusion has already done so, and was honest enough to stop perpetuating these myths at that point. I'd say therefore, that your refusal to do so makes you a "FUCKING GUTLESS WIMP" and not himself as you have stated.

Love For Life Discussions - Why Aren't We Free? How Can We Be Free?

Everything we have to say has already been said and all your questions have been answered very clearly in this thread, including everything else you have written in your last post. You have not said anything new. There is nothing more to say. All else about our backgrounds, etc, can be found by scrolling down the Love For Life.com.au website. To continue on with this discussion with you is to support your conflict and be part of it. We are not interested. We know who we really are and what we are doing about it. We are not answerable to you, as you are not answerable to us. We wish you all the best in a do no harm outcome of your life in whatever is still to be resolved for you.

Also, we are not interested in dealing with 3rd party strangers who only operate in and of 3rd party, men and women of the courts being an example of many such blatant-circumstances in "The System". We deal with ONLY first parties. We refuse to deal with 3rd parties. Your offer and Robs offer is to deal ONLY with 3rd parties, not with first parties.

The challenge to a debate with Rob was in first party to first party, not in and of 3rd party. Rob backed off. Says everything. Same with you, all you can offer here in this thread is your worship in and of 3rd party re-presentation/storytelling/belief systems yet belief is not proof of fact. And here you are continuing the performance in and of 3rd party. You refuse to come forward as a first party.

Though you still hide behind a FB mask, we have had a 1st party to first party debate/discussion here with you but you continue to default to 3rd party and in doing so have not been able to find fault with everything we have raised here in this thread and yet we have found numerous faults/lies in your in and of 3rd party claims. Your ship has been sunk and you are drowning in your ocean of lies and lies and lies. Your lack of credibility, integrity and sincerity is clearly apparent for all to see. Goodbye liar.

Doolin Dalton

This conversation is between you and I, so don't use Freeman Delusion as some sort of pathetic excuse not to provide a single piece of evidence as substantuation of your claims. That's a very weak attempt to avoid providing proof of claim.

Love For Life Discussions - Why Aren't We Free? How Can We Be Free?

Good bye 3rd party liar....

Doolin Dalton

Arthur Cristian is grappling with cognitive dissonance issues. Unable to provide ANY evidential substantiation of his claims, he relies wholly upon his own unintelligible opinions, that have already been overruled by centuries of precedent...

<https://www.facebook.com/thefreemandelusion/posts/759748590712359>

15 June at 11:10

Naturr Boii

You heed no sense, and merely attack a man, you bring nothing to the table but accusations and beliefs based on your own short comings. You will always be a slave by fighting for your own shackles. You have been broken, which is a sad revelance of most Man living the same ignorance and violence you display. Hope you find the spirit they stole from you, and you join us all in paradise

15 June at 15:09

Love For Life Kindoms - The Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities

Copy of a post on Debra Bentley's FB wall.

Debra, in reference to this post: "who knows what it means when the Judge & all Court staff do a huge bow to you...?" <https://www.facebook.com/bentley.debra/posts/10203311662986681>

Either you as "name" is in and of 3rd party or you as MAN (no "name") is first party. The whole of "The System" operates ONLY in 3rd party, in "name", never in first party.

1, 2, 3, etc, are "names", a, b, c, etc, are "names", compass and square and everything derived from 1, 2, 3, a, b, c, compass, square, are "names" within many, many, many, "names".

The world, the atlas, the country, the state, the city, the suburb, the family of persons, etc, etc, are "names" within "names" within many, many, many, "names".

The local council, the state government, the federal government, all the private corporations, agencies, departments, etc, etc, are "names" within many, many, "names".

The supermarket and everything of the supermarket are "names" within many, many, many, "names".

The streets, the roads, the highways, etc, are "names" within many, many, many "names".

The libraries, the books, the his-story/her-story, the universities, the schools, the institutions, etc, etc, are "names" within many, many, "names".

The holy books, etc, are "names" within many, many, many, "names".

The commerce, the banks, the money, the credit, the debt, the accounts/ledgers/journals, the insurance, the assets, the equity, the deeds, the titles, the bonds, the trusts, the foundations, etc, etc, are "names" within many, many, many, many, "names".

The courts, the laws, the statutes, the bills, the parliaments, the political parties, etc, etc, are "names" within many, many, many "names".

etc

etc

etc

Everything of "The System" is a "name" within many, many, many "names".

All "names" are in and of 3rd party and all are fraud and are lies. None are in first party.

You, fallen-MAN, re-presenting "name" is in their "world" and of their world, you are in 3rd party (committing fraud and lying) and of 3rd party (the world/"The System" is fraud and is a lie), there is NO FIRST PARTY MAN PRESENT WITH THE PRESENCE OF LIFE (MAN) TO BE PRESENT AMONGST THE LIVING..

In "The System" everything is in and of 3rd party = no direct experience = fraud, lies.

Everything outside of "The System" is first party - is first party to first party = direct-experience = no fraud, no lying.

All lies are curses and all liars are processing curses. The "name" is the mark of the beast that is "The System" of "names". All in and of 3rd party ("name") are processing curses.

Nothing has changed here for the re-presentative of "name" Debra Bentley or whatever "name" is used in court. It does not matter how it is written and what is placed before or after "name" because all of it is "name".

The ONLY way to break this spell (processing curses/stop committing fraud, stop lying) is to be the first party = "NO NAME" - NO RE-PRESENTING "NAME" OF "NAME" OF "NAME" - NO PERFORMANCE IN "NAME", IN "NAME", IN "NAME".

MAN has no "name", has no need for "name" and nothing of nature/earth/life/creation needs a "name" either.

To us, the judges (in "name" and of "name") in the court (in "name" and of "name") bowing down to a re-presentative of "name" and in "name" are performing the ritual of processing curses and deflecting curses. NOTHING ELSE IS GOING ON HERE. Anything to do with "name" is a curse being processed.

All "words" and "letters" and "numbers" are curses being processed. More on "words" here: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203921833554291>

The moment you/we started re-presenting "name" was the moment you/we were born in original sin = entered "The System" of "names" to ONLY be in and of 3rd party = you have given up everything you really are as first party.

Sin is the curse being processed by men, women and children committing fraud and being party to lies, to lying.

Any remedy to do with "name" is not a remedy, instead is the con-tinuation of a curse being processed.

You have all been deceived. Watch out for the Psyop Programs - they are always performed in and of 3rd party to keep the duped trapped in "The System".



And The Stoush With Rob Sudy Continues (Freeman Delusion)

The Misuse Of Love By Intel Networks To Create Doubt And Uncertainty With The Intention To Destroy Love And Therefore Destroy MAN (True Freedom, Peace, Joy, Abundance And Truth For Everyone)



By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

26th November 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8554>

It is the love* of MAN for the dream of life that is the love that they feel/sense and share. As more and more of us start to take full responsibility for loving the dream of life and being present to that love in our consciousness, in present-sense, in every cell in our body, in every thought, in every intention, and, as we sense the expansion of that consciousness expanding out to embrace the whole of the dream of life, the consciousness of every sensory life form, inanimate or not, celebrates in that love and in their purpose in maintaining the dream of life in its perfection that we live for.

* Love is the power of life that we give (gift) to a dream and set into motion. It is the gift of life that has been given to MAN to set dreams into motion, to give them life. In its pure and original form, it is the love that was dreamt for us (MAN), just as the tribes used to dream for their children. Love means giving life to a dream. Love IS Life and all the virtues of love nurture, honour, protect and expand the dream of life without doing harm.

The key is to have no doubt or uncertainty in our dreaming in present sense. This removes all the darkness derived from doubt and uncertainty that is based in trauma and our reactions to trauma. When we have no doubt about our love, no doubt about the true power of our love, no uncertainty about the presence of that love in present sense in every day life as we live (set into motion) that love, we have all the power to change everything about the lie of our doubt and uncertainty that stops us being that love, and stops all the harm so that we return to who we really are.

When we have doubt and uncertainty, we have corrupted who we really are because we no longer trust our ability to receive all the information we need from living nature (the dream of life/love) around us, therefore relying on others to tell you how to live and what to think and feel.

Our fear and trauma is the demonstration of the love that we have forsaken and denied in us and of us, and in and of everyone and everything of nature around us. When we give up the full responsibility of that love, we witness the impact of that loss of love, that denial, in the lives of animals and nature around us. Through the misuse of love, Nature/Earth only mirrors what we have created. Because we have given up that love, there is an empty hole that we try to fill with all the distractions and temptations of "The System" that only feed the doubt and uncertainty and continue expanding the destruction of everything that MAN loves that is the dream of life. This is the reason for all the harm going on. We are all responsible for this.

The fact is that, as we sigh over the effects of our behaviour, as in animals being cruelly treated, we keep setting into motion all the causes of that abuse as we keep using "The System" of harm-doing as in the cars, the gas, the electricity, the telephones, the fashion, the food, the entertainment, the services, benefits, privileges, standings and titles of "The System", and while we keep thinking system thoughts that keep us in a state of doubt and uncertainty and on the path of constant destruction of nature, animals, forests, etc.

We, MAN, sold out as soon as we accepted the lies in our lives that led to gas, electricity, etc, and, while we keep accepting the lies, we continue being sold out and continue harming everything of nature/the dream of life. Our doubt and uncertainty is the monster that we refuse to face, the monster that stops our love for life ensuring that no harm comes to the whole of the dream of life without exceptions.

As soon as we put rules, regulations, procedures, conditions and contracts on our love, we are denying love, repressing love and being greedy and selfish. This includes denying our love for who we really are and having doubt and uncertainty about our ability to heal the trauma based aches and pains in our body and the destructive thoughts that reverberate in our heads, keeping us trapped in doubt and uncertainty, keeping us repeating the same destructive patterns in our lives again and again and again.

All the pain and suffering that we experience, all the aggression and violence that we project to others, as well as allowing the aggression and violence to continue unchallenged, thus validating it, is the love that we have given up. It is the darkness, the void, all rooted in trauma which is the doubt and uncertainty of our ability to give love freely and to be loved.

We have been trained by others to become better than them in "The System" that is the denial of MAN'S love so we are increasing the harm, generation by generation. We have all been brought up by families already deeply compromised by system doubt and uncertainty, which is why the challenge to walk away from all this is so great, but it must be done if we are to stop "The System" of harm-doing, the spreading of doubt and uncertainty, from completely destroying the dream of life, starting with the complete annihilation of MAN.

The array of system tools that we use to compensate for this loss of love is vast, and all of them destroy the dream of life. The cars, buildings, music, food, industry and big business, education, lifestyles, belief systems, laws, politics, etc, and the insanity is such that we celebrate our destruction through the use of these tools, including the men and women pushing harm by going to war, MAN against MAN (corporations, governments, politics, law, the Bar, religions, etc), all being righteous. What else are they offering, as they turn against each other, MAN against MAN, brother against brother and MAN against nature?

The extent of the destruction is unending. Those behind "The System" do not have true love to offer, as peace. They have only system love, which is why they are so skilled at manipulating unsuspecting people into being the harm that is doubt and uncertainty that is leading us all towards "The System" under its next guise, the New World Order (NWO). Without our doubt and uncertainty, they cannot get us to be their puppets. We, as MAN, do not need a man-made system; it is only our doubt and uncertainty that has us cling onto others to tell us how to live and what to think and feel. The love that we really are comes with everything we need to live as MAN, as does nature. Love is already built naturally into all of MAN and Nature/Earth. We do not need a man-made (contrived, educated, instructed, explained, brainwashed, indoctrinated) system.

It does not hurt us to give freely of our love because love is ever-present, infinite and inexhaustible, which is why a mother has no limit to the amount of children she can love. When love is given freely, we cannot be hurt because it was given freely, no conditions or expectations attached, no doubt or uncertainty being set-into-motion. Whether the recipient of your love accepts it or rejects it does not affect you if you have given your love freely.

When we give love freely, the way a dog gives love, without doubting that everything we need has already been provided for us, then we heal everything going wrong and set each other, and all of life, free again to co-create paradise. When we are on the true path of love, there is no destruction to anything of the dream of life because there is no need for it, because we are that love and we don't need to alter nature or MAN to demonstrate that loss of the love we gave up. Nature, as it was dreamt to be, is already perfect.

Best we stop selling out who we really are and stop selling out (harming/altering/manipulating/destroying) everything of nature too.

If you fully comprehend this, you will see what is really going on in the exchanges below, between Rob Sudy and Arthur and Fiona Cristian, on Robyn Christine's Facebook wall. Rob has no love to offer with his blatant threats of extreme violence towards Arthur and Fiona. Robyn remains neutral, possibly without realising that when we take such an approach when there is blatant intention to harm going on, we are allowing the harm to continue unchecked and unabated, which means that we are validating such behaviour. Would either of them condone such behaviour if it was coming from their children?

We have had many stoushes with people on Facebook and the net over the years, and we have learnt to clearly recognise the difference between arguing over differences of opinion and arguments that happen because of hidden agendas. There are many whose names we have routed out as being INTEL operatives working against MANS true freedom and we have done so because they all follow the same pattern in how they try to discredit us and the Love For Life work we do and how they try to keep people distracted from looking at the simple-remedy we offer to get us all out of this man-made-hell.

Again, we come back to doubt and uncertainty. The aggression displayed by Rob Sudy (Freeman Delusion) is very ugly, as are the very graphic threats he makes towards both of us. Many people feel very uncomfortable reading this stuff and being exposed to this level of hatred and anger. When we, through our connection with and argument with Rob, become associated with this behaviour, some people will back off and not look any further because they do not like what they are reading and think that these are our standards. Thus they are put off from exploring the Love For Life work and, most importantly, the remedy that gets them out of "The System", which is the intention behind these attacks on us.

Left unchecked, doubt and uncertainty is permitted to hang around our work with no apology for allowing the doubt and uncertainty to carry on as people stop doubting their ability to sense their way past this aggression. The same thing occurs when we are labelled a cult; some people become scared of coming any closer or of being associated with us. They doubt their ability to explore the Love For Life work without getting "brainwashed" by it, or of being labelled because of any association with it.

If our consciences worked in the same way as our immune system operates against disease, we would confront any lies and any harm doing that we come across, show it up for what it really is, rout it out, confront it and get rid of it in present sense. When we do not confront and remove harm, we are doing nothing, just as the yogis sitting on mountain tops, religions, philosophies, sitting on yoga mats and thinking peace, etc, have done nothing and do nothing because they do not remove the doubt and uncertainty between us and between us and nature. They just fill the holes created by our education that tells us to doubt who we really are by telling us that we do not already have what we need. The moment we tell a child that they need to go to school to learn, we are putting doubt and uncertainty into their thinking.

This is why we cling to leaders, religions, belief systems and all the benefits and privileges of "The System".

We need a world of education and instruction to tell us what to do because we have given up who we are.

We have sold out.

It is lies and liars that cause opposition and that cause doubt and uncertainty. Truth cannot cause isolation and separation. While we doubt each other, we have to continue lying. Those whose agenda is for us to keep being controlled and manipulated do not want us to take full responsibility for our lives. This is what exposes the liars. They may tell us the truth of what is going on and reveal the "secret" agendas of those behind "The System" but they never confront the doubt and uncertainty that has us cling to "The System" in the first place. They have no remedy and will not push one because a remedy to "The System" is not their agenda.

This is the brilliance of these Tavistock psyop programming methods where they all work together. These are the methods being used against us clearly explained. This is their chief weapon of mass destruction. Without it, they have nothing.

We have known many of these people for years and they will go anywhere but where there is a simple-doable-remedy. If you look back through our Love For Life work, you will see many debates with many names, who are all fighting hard to maintain "The System" instead of working with the rest of us to get rid of it, to get rid of all forms of doubt and uncertainty.

"The System" of doubt and uncertainty has been every civilisation known to MAN. Every single civilisation has had Holy books, alphabet languages, law, governments, etc, because they were all set to the back drop of "The System" of doubt and uncertainty where the people in the civilisations doubted their own power and gave it up to something they perceived as being more powerful than them. Everyone also doubted each other, just as we do today, which is why we have needed Kings and Queens and armies, Police, etc, to provide order to this engineered chaos.

All the wars are engineered, all the chaos of doubt and uncertainty is engineered and they are all orchestrated to maintain the power and control of the elite families. How often has MAN crushed another MAN to enforce doubt and uncertainty? Pol Pot, Idi Amin, America, corporations, governments, etc, etc. Their history and Holy books are full of this psyop programming non-sense.

Imran Khan was talking about how the Pakistani tribes have generally been destroyed because of the doubt and uncertainty that has been created by the introduction of foreign aid, making the Pakistani people think that they can't deal with their problems themselves and that they have to rely on foreign corporations. There is also much distrust that has been caused by the association of the tribes with terrorism in America.

These psyop programming methods keep people distracted so that they cannot practice the remedy to "The System" in every day life because they all have doubt and uncertainty spinning in their heads every day - I can't do it, I'm too busy, I'm not on land, I don't know how to do it, it's too hard, my family don't want me to, etc, etc, etc.

The remedy needs to be practiced in all areas of life throughout the whole of our waking-life so that we are not caught with our pants down when "The System" crashes, meaning that those who sold out will have to accept the "remedy" offered by their masters because they have not taken care of shelter, food, water and "community immunity".

Their "system remedy" relies on our doubt and uncertainty so that we look to others to tell us what to do and to provide for us. This behaviour is what is encouraged by the INTEL operatives that have been routed out. Many we don't point out but you only have to look at their tactics to know them. Commonly, they use ridicule and abuse but don't actually address the issues being discussed, and will not answer questions that expose what they are about.

The only remedy is one where no one is under a man-made system because there is no doubt and uncertainty about what we need for our lives and this is the what INTEL operatives NEVER address because the moment we all start taking full responsibility for our lives, for our food, water and shelter, is the moment that "The System" starts to fade away.

Anyone serious about true freedom will be getting their hands dirty, almost all day, every day, growing the food, making sure there is water and shelter and encouraging and helping others to do the same.

Why?

Because when we take care of these things, we are ending doubt and uncertainty. This is what INTEL operatives do NOT do. Some may appear to do so but usually they make sure things around them fail to reinforce the message that we can never get away from "The System" of doubt and uncertainty. This is white-anting/white-washing. We cling to the fear the way these animals cling together for security. We are so accustomed to the fear that drives us to go to work to pay the rent/mortgage and to put food on the table, etc, etc, that we think it is normal, and that doubt and uncertainty are just "part of life", never be overcome. In fact, we are so used to doubt and uncertainty being the backdrop of our lives that we don't even think about them much.

To get real freedom, we have to make sure that everyone around us also has real freedom in terms of a piece of land to take full responsibility for and to grow food and provide shelter and have access to clean water. Once a MAN has that, he/she can be peaceful because there is no more doubt and uncertainty about these things. Once we and those around us are all peaceful, then we all have peace. Also, the food we grow is pure and full of our pure thoughts and intentions and therefore is of real benefit to our bodies, helping us to heal our system trauma.

Anyone who is serious about creating real freedom comes to this, which is why we have spent the past few years growing food, working very long hours to create a food forest vege garden so that we can grow the food we need and have abundance to share with others. We are using "The System" to get out of "The System" as we build a hot house and plan for water collection, etc.

From Bare Dirt To Abundance Part One

February 2013

From Bare Dirt To Abundance Part Two

November 2014

The Psyop Program Behind Free Food And Permaculture

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

29th October 2014

Facebook discussion with Unconditional Love Moon

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8544>

These recent posts contain all the latest updates to the **Love For Life Sequential Order** of articles, debates, discussions, videos and podcasts that provide the big picture we see/sense and cover this ground more deeply.

The Time Of Trauma That Destroys Us

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

9th November 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8547>

What Can We Do What Can We See

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

A series of Arthur Cristian Facebook posts and discussions

between 17th and 21st November 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8552>

This freedom set into motion is what we all need to learn and put into practice. Forget what "they" are doing and the millions of ways they are doing us over. Create your freedom and freedom in the lives of those around you and you won't have to think about it anymore because it will no longer be present in your life. Pick up a shovel and get going. This is the only path back to true freedom.

If we do not do this and "The System" of doubt and uncertainty set into motion crashes, where are we to get our food and how will we ensure that we have clean water to drink? And how do we know that we are not going to have chaos all around us as people who are still totally reliant on the corporations for everything panic and become desperate? Most people in cities and towns are totally reliant on everything of "The System" for what they need to survive. They are reliant on the poor quality food, transport, water supplies, sewerage, etc, and reliant on earning the money to pay for all these goods and services. Behind the "fun" of system entertainment, the monster is ever present, only kept at bay by our daily performance in "The System" machine.

None of these multi-millions of people have any skill in how to exist without these crutches and therefore have to cling to each other and the shadowy figures behind "The System" who manipulate everything, including the weather. What are they going to do when the manipulation forces them to accept another "remedy" to appease their doubt and uncertainty that has nothing to do with true freedom and peace at all and everything to do with more power and control wrapped up in shiny covers.

What INTEL operatives do is fill our heads with thoughts of easy ways out. As someone wrote to us about Kate of Gaia (Keith), "Hi Arthur and Fiona. Thank you. I've been on a journey through "truth" on the Internet the last few months, illuminati, symbolism etc. I stumbled across the lose the name movement and Kate of Gaia. I read a lot of his/her writings but as you say there is no remedy or way out, way of life suggested. Only to stand in truth and the universe will provide!?! I came across you guys after someone mentioned you in a post on the k.o.g page. Your disassociation article was very interesting and connected a few dots."

A Disassociation From The Work Of Kate of Gaia

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 17th May 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8517>

There are many good people waking up to what is going on everywhere, as we know from the many, many people who contact and visit us. But, the fact is, that very, very few of them are actually taking on the full responsibility of DOING something. They want to, mean to, intend to but..... that monster of doubt and uncertainty rears up again and they do nothing, armed only with a head full of ideas about freedom, truth, life and creation, but nothing practical and grounded. Some people we know have been enthusiastic about remedy for years but still do nothing. And we know that we are all compromised by system obligations, etc, but, if we don't get strong enough to do something despite system obligations, our lives will always be system bound. Real remedy is not for the weak or the doubtful. It is for those who are prepared to take action even if it means working long hours after a day of system toil, even if it means taking risks and going out on a limb.

The INTEL psyop programs are so powerful that most people are still sucked into the entertainment and distractions of "The System" that they never come to confronting this monster of doubt and uncertainty when the monster is the very thing that is stopping them from taking action. They keep falling into the hands of the Freemasonic/Satanic plans to have us all under the power of a one world government with One world law, religion, culture, language built around a cashless, eco-friendly, economy of quotas where you are still under the authority of another MAN and the international networks of their masters, the ruling elite, the children, the descendants of pharaohs, kings, queens and emperors, and the black magic lineage of popes, archbishops, saviours, messiahs, prophets, etc.

There are many INTEL operatives all over Facebook and the internet to maintain the doubt and uncertainty about all aspects of true freedom. They encourage people to doubt that they can create a garden and doubt that they can set about removing their lives from "The System" so that they do not begin to take steps in that direction. As long as there is doubt and uncertainty in our thinking, we still need "The System" and their job is all about maintaining the power of "The System" over MAN. We still need "The System" of "Oneness" where we all come together, regardless of race, colour, creed, etc, hence the picture of the bear, the tiger and the lion, coming together in a way that they would never do in nature and needing each other. This is the terrible sickness of the NWO that they are working on and relying on.

We are showing people that they do have the power to do it, no matter what their circumstances are, and that we do have the power to withdraw from a make-believe world of doubt and uncertainty all around us and to create a living paradise.

While doubt and uncertainty are left unspoken about, the distractions carry on unabated. Once we face our doubt and uncertainty, we get to the remedy, which is why those behind "The System" do everything they can to stop it. No doubt and uncertainty means taking full responsibility for our lives and for stopping the harm and destruction.

What you see in these animals in the photo below so bonded together as a result of the abuse they suffered, is what you see in MAN brought together under the NWO, dependent and reliant on each other and our masters as we rely on a system to protect us from the harm.

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/AuthorMaryBalogh/photos/a.186291551491885.39771...>

Mary Balogh - Yes, a bear, a lion, and a tiger--best friends and inseparable. They were found and rescued from a horribly abusive situation when they were cubs. Their well-meaning rescuers separated them because it was not natural for three such animals to be together. But they all pined away until they were reunited, and they have been together ever since. A lovely story?



What the animals have is a man-u-factured remedy that is fake and based on a lie. While the bond between them is obvious, it is not natural but the result of trauma. Tigers and bears are naturally solitary animals but these two need the others to feel secure as a result of the trauma they have suffered because we, MAN, are too greedy and selfish, too full of doubt and uncertainty to co-create lives where animals such as these never go through such trauma and never stray from their original-natural purpose for the dream of life as a result. This is not to say that love does not naturally exist between them, just that their trauma caused by us means they cannot lead the lives they were dreamt to lead.

Refer to our most recent posts, links provided in the Love For Life Sequential Order for more back ground and detail to these themes.

Below is an introduction we wrote about the exchange, the full thread of what was said between Arthur, Fiona and Rob, and one of Robyn's "replies", which was actually removed from the Facebook wall.

Another example of the way Intel Operatives perform baiting techniques on Facebook. Reading this is NOT for the light-hearted. This dalliance occurred Saturday 22nd November 2014. We would not be surprised to find out that Rob was instructed to do this, as were Max Igan and many others in the past. Intel Operatives are everyday people who have been got at (sold-out). Integrated so as not to stand out from the people all-around-them, they live in (planted in) "society" with lifestyles, careers, values, interests designed for them and a "social" profile used to influence everyone exposed to them.

Their jobs are to arouse and maintain interests in subjects that keep people away from real remedy and to place doubt and uncertainty in the brains of others about people and themes that live the real remedy. Some of their methods include character assassination and blatant attacks to scare people off as well as to undermine any interest people have towards real remedy. They also back-stab, again to cause doubt and uncertainty about the people they

are attacking. Their threats of violence and confrontation have no substance. As if they would really do what they threatened! Their outrageous threats are designed to draw us in to responding in kind and perhaps saying things that we do not mean but that can be used against us when convenient.

When people back stab us, we have noticed that they say nothing about the remedy we offer, focusing instead on our characters and things we may or may not have done. If someone calls us and asks about someone who we have routed out as INTEL, we tell them this but we will also have told the operative what we think about them too, so that they have full disclosure and can show us where we are wrong if that is the case.

Another method of INTEL is to confuse and cloud issues of real freedom. For example, one of the steps to freedom is eating raw food, unprocessed and unaltered as much as possible. Transitioning to a way of eating that involves going out to the food forest we have grown and picking and eating there and then, means that we no longer need electricity or gas, we no longer need fridges and we don't even need kitchens! However, raw food has been turned into a fashion and a fad, with advocates insisting that we need to fill our bodies with expensive super-foods from far off places, rather than focusing on eating what we can grow in our gardens. Raw food has also become about looks, ego and lifestyle as people become totally obsessed with their bodies and their "raw food lifestyle". This is not raw food to freedom, it is raw food fashion in "The System".

INTEL operatives are set up so as to seem unconnected with each other. They then come together as posses, hiding behind race, culture, creed, standings, lifestyles, etc, to attack and undermine, seeming as though they are just men and women with similar views and attitudes. Often, on social media such as Facebook, they come under pseudonyms with very little detail about who they are, thus making them hard to pin down. When a few of them are directed towards a social media page or instructed to join a "grass roots" movement, it is easy for them to use their influences to steer the ship, even though they may even appear to oppose each other on the surface.

Operatives are also disposable in that they can be used for a job but then discarded when they are no longer useful, or when they fail and need to be exposed to take the blame for something. We have noticed how they come and go, arriving to stir up an argument, then disappearing for a few months before they surface again, always without good will or empathy and always on the attack, often very subtly, all the while ignoring the remedy we offer.

The intelligence networks of "The System" are vast, spreading all through the Police and the Freemasonic networks so it is easy for operatives to be informed about what they need to do. Yes, this is the stuff of Hollywood, but all the Hollywood films that show us how this works are there to desensitize us and make us think that it would never happen in "real life". Surveillance is a vital tool of the intelligence networks. They have the technology to look and listen in on anyone, anywhere. There is nowhere to hide. :)

Those of "The System" cannot admit to the extent that they monitor us, as people would rise up in arms if they did so, but they can and do use the information they gather about people to create scenarios in an attempt to set up and destroy supposed opposition. They engage in discussions around various subjects and themes and, where required, use intimidation and chaos tactics to activate reactions to trauma no different to massive radiation leakages around a nuclear power plant.

Across social media and in day to day life, platforms are created where the innocent are set up. If they are unaware, their good hearts can lead them to places where they end up being seen as being psychotic or delusional. "The System" that we live under is not natural to MAN, which is why those who want to keep us enslaved in "The System" have to invest huge amounts of time and energy into keeping us thinking that "The System" is natural and normal. It is either the covert, intelligence based methods they currently use, or get the guns out and go for outright military rule.

The Facebook Stoush

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/robyn.christine.12/posts/10204347345516209?comm...>

On Robin Christine's wall <https://www.facebook.com/robyn.christine.12?fref=ufi>

22nd November 2014

After posting this thread <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8552> on Robyn Christine's FB wall Rob Sudy (Freeman Delusion) appears again.....

Rob Sudy : <https://www.facebook.com/maybe.stoned.3?fref=ufi>

Rob Sudy

I am "processing the curses of my own making" fuckface. My life has got so much better since I stopped reading the copious amounts of bullshit you excude from your orifice.

Arthur Cristian

Back your claims victim.....

Rob Sudy

I'm still waiting for this "curse" cocksucker, or maybe a visit from you to end my life as you threatened. Back your claims, semenbreath...

Arthur Cristian

You have imagined your "own" threat here Rob. Where is the incontrovertible evidence that we have directly threatened you, the MAN? We address the con-sequences of setting lies (processing curses) into motion - we do not attack the living MAN. MAN has free-will and accordingly the curse works in ways unique to each of them. We are not makers of curses - instead we allow others to fully-experience the outcomes of their own makings/curses. We refuse to process another MANS curses.

Rob Sudy

Damn. I was looking forward to strapping you to the bull bar and going scrubbashing with your carcass. Right after I strap you over the round yard and grease you up for my stallion to mate with...

Rob Sudy

"We know of at least 20 families in law completely ruined destroyed and 17 pedophiles committing suicide, all of them were visited by Arthur, all were forced to process the curses of their "own" making. This is not something to gloat and brag about, in fact it saddens us when we receive news of such outcomes.

We are now not the only ones doing this to harm doers Rob. We are just sharing with you the basic facts of real outcomes going on.

All lies are curses and all liars are processing curses. We protect the privacy of those we target. But let us assure you that word is spreading fast and many in law, etc, are now no longer thinking they are infallible. We are very serious, committed and determined in what we do. We do not create curses - we use their "own" curses against themselves, their families, loved ones, associates and beneficiaries and they have NO escape unless they make whole with all those they harmed or sought to harm. This is the most peaceful, non-violent way of dealing with terrible harm-doers. Our conscience is clear. We accept their free-will to dream whatever BUT we force them to experience the outcomes/consequences of their "own" making.

This MAN knows where you live, what is your real name, and bit about your background. You are now in this MANS sights. You are now processing the curses of your "own" making Rob.

You are dealing with someone who backs everything he says. Now you are processing the curse. This MAN has you in his sights."

~ Arthur Cristian

Your "sights" need some adjustment fuckhead, I'm still waiting. Mine don't, I'll take your kneecaps off at 500m...

Rob Sudy

Your a gutless wimp. Come to Grafton and "visit" me and let my stallion play with your arse. Make sure you kiss your family goodbye first, because it's a one-way trip to enlightenment.

Arthur Cristian

We have not visited you Rob - What we shared is fact, they killed themselves. We wished no harm on them - just making it clear they must purge and clean up and make whole with everyone they harmed - they chose the weak way out. We are dealing with families, hundreds and hundreds of them badly harmed by these people, all direct experience first party dealings we've had with them and still do. Many others have been kept quiet, families that just can't cope with the stress/trauma. If you are not a harm-doer then you have nothing to be concerned about. Your lying on that thread exposed you as a blatant deceiver, which is why we put the word out on you as we did on our website. We have no need to take matters into our "own" hands unless you are a real direct threat to this family. Are you a REAL threat to this family Rob? Having you in our sights is having you process any curses of your "own" making.

Another Delusion

Written by Arthur Cristian

Love For Life

11th June 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8526>

Rob Sudy

"...visited by Arthur, all were forced to process the curses of their "own" making... ...this MAN knows where you live, what is your real name, and bit about your background. You are now in this MANS sights. You are now processing the curses of your "own" making Rob..."

You gutless wimp, you now deny your own words... You are a coward. Where is this promised "visit"..?? Do you want me to "visit" you instead..??

Rob Sudy

My life has recieved no "curse" and neither will it. There is no court in Australia that will agree with any claims you have made regarding the "name" fallacy, and neither will I. There's no lie there, it is the inconvenient truth.

Rob Sudy

Fucking oath I'm a "harm doer" fuckface. I can cut your toes and fingers off one by one, and slowly remove your teeth with a pair of pliers, and feel not a shred of remorse. What are you going to do about it, quote poetry at me..?? You're a fucking retard... You say you know where I live, so what's taking you so long..??

Arthur Cristian

We also can "see" through the water of MANS consciousness (breath) Rob. Also, if we found out you were a paedophile and the evidence of terrible harm was incontrovertible we would be physically visiting you. As it is, you are a just a blatant distractor and we have warned everyone we can reach to watch out for you. It was/is the least we can do. Having you trying to kidnap/hijack our characters and impersonate them so you can claim that your claims are our intentions is slander and fraud and continues having you show up as a blatant liar and troublemaker. Your claims of our intentions are not ours, they are made up out of thin air by you. You seem yo be trying to create a controversy where there isn't one. The link we provided, "Another Delusion" covers the ground of why we say what we say. We have no interest in repeating what has already been said here.

Arthur Cristian

And you are most welcome to visit us any time you want. We won't grease you up for a stallion. Instead we will invite you in for a chat and provide you with raw living food that will nourish your body.

Rob Sudy

Coward... I don't want your bullshit words. I want your blood on my fists you retard.

Arthur Cristian

By the way, Fiona and Arthur are writing together here in this thread with you.

Arthur Cristian

LOLLLLLLLL

Rob Sudy

Well maybe she would like some stallion cock up her too lol... I'd doesn't bother me either way. Maybe you can take turns watching...

Rob Sudy

You made threats and can't back a fucking thing. Your just a gutless wimp hiding behind a fucking keyboard. It wouldn't matter what I am, you don't have the balls to visit me, and your denial says it all.

Arthur Cristian

You would not want us to visit you Rob.... LLLLLLLLLL - Your claims are bullshit and we are not answerable to you, our conscience is very clear. You are not our God or King or slave-master, etc. Are you claiming to have a higher ground/standing than us?

Arthur Cristian

Are you an authority Rob?

Freedom Fortyseven

It feels like I walked into parliament, certainly not like my friend Robyn's wall!

Arthur Cristian

The threats you experienced are of your own reactions to trauma. You were called out for the blatant liar that you really are and you continue showing your true collars here in this thread. You want a conflict - says a lot about you. Your law is war based, is conflict based.

Rob Sudy

I've answered your threats with counter threats. Come and visit. Bring a few witnesses with you. None will ever be seen again. I don't pussyfoot around like you, I'll feed your intestines to the wild dogs in front of you, and enjoy every minute of chopping you into tiny pieces till you admit that I'm god or die.

Rob Sudy

Quoting mandated precedent and valid case law is not a lie sick head, it is the inconvenient truth of law, of which you have no clue.

Arthur Cristian

Darkness has become you Rob - we allow you to rot in this darkness of your "own" making/offer. Good bye. We agree with Freedom Fortyseven's comment. Apologies Robin for allowing such a discussion to expand on your FB wall. Fiona and Arthur Cristian.

Robyn Christine

I am here.....

Rob Sudy

You are a gutless turd Arthur. You made threats and have no balls to follow through with them.

Rob Sudy

Suck my sweaty balls you retard.

Arthur Cristian

Truth is in plain sight. Refer to the link provided. You do not have our permission to impersonate our characters, our intentions so that you can create a conflict of war and chaos. Like we said, curses are processed exclusively by their "owners". We have nothing to be concerned about. Nothing you say sticks with us and we do what we can to help others to not be affected by your lying and devious ways.

Rob Sudy

You have proven your cowardice.

Arthur Cristian

And you speak from authority?

Arthur Cristian

Do you have a higher standing than us Rob?

Arthur Cristian

Are you claiming to re-present the whole lives of Fiona and Arthur Cristian as an expert, an authority?

Rob Sudy

I've challenged you to a genuine and fair man to man fight for a matter of honour and to prove your manhood, and you have turned it down. It speaks for itself. After that day your fingers will never work well enough to write weak threats, and you know it.

Arthur Cristian

Fighting is for the weak - we live for a peaceful way of life in present-sense, not a violent one. Fighting requires "The System" to maintain/provide order to the chaos. No fighting = no chaos = no order = no man-made system required. We turn the other cheek.

Rob Sudy

You are a typical full of shit keyboard warrior that's too fat and slow to exist in the real world. I throw horses around like rag dolls, and you are half their weight. Back your threats with something real you delusional clown, I'll not take a backward step.

Rob Sudy

...and I suppose dogs evolved by eating kibble you cunt. No they ate live prey, and that's no system. It is as natural as it gets. You are a weak cocksucker that has no place in nature.

Arthur Cristian

LOLLLLLLLLLLLL Poor horses. Seems you don't care for them much either. Wonder if Animal rights people will pick up on this? Good Bye Rob, thank you for the data-digital trail you have provided here. Will add it to the Another Delusion thread.... Robyn Christine, no more posting coming from us on this thread particularly with this delusional MAN who clearly describes the harming of women, mothers, animals, nature, etc, to get his way..... :)

Robyn Christine

Ok Thankyou everyone.....

Rob Sudy

All the things you mentioned there ARE THE SYSTEM you fool. Come and visit me fuckface, there's no system here, only nature. Let's see how kind it is to you. Back your threats and prove your word you cowardly liar.

Rob Sudy

All the things you mentioned there ARE THE SYSTEM you fool. Come and visit me fuckface, there's no system here, only nature. Let's see how kind it is to you. Back your threats and prove your word you cowardly liar.

Rob Sudy

I doubt you could even stand in a paddock with these wild brumbies dickhead, let alone catch and break one in. It is too far from "the system" for pussies like you.

Robyn Christine

You may *think*.... that you are watching something phenomenol....

<https://www.facebook.com/video.php?v=835373029816450>

Nature's adrenaline junkies or a rite of passage? #LifeStory shows the terrifying first steps for the barnacle gosling.

[LifeStory](#) by [barishna](#)

Robyn Christine

but maybe not!!!!



<https://fbcdn-sphotos-f-a.akamaihd.net/hphotos-ak-xap1/v/t1.0-9/10636205...>

Robyn Christine

This is loaded symbolically....

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VtUvFdBY9po>

Tek Kelime İle Muhteşem! _ (Planet Earth)

This Facebook notification was received by email but the post has since been deleted

Sun, 23 Nov 2014 09:39:40 -0800

Robyn Christine mentioned you in a comment.

Robyn wrote:

"Well for starter's.... I might say, that I am blessed by the presence of you all and appreciate the pleasure of your company, and hope that what I have to say will be worthy of you all....

Ha... what a catch.... and I didn't even realise that I had put a fishing rod out :) Obviously the law of cause and effect.... Was wondering how you were going Rob :) Good to see you standing in your own truth.... As Nietzsche said: "The individual has always had to struggle to keep from being overwhelmed by the tribe... If you try it, you will be lonely often, and sometimes frightened.... But no price is too high to pay for the privilege of owning yourself..."

In relation to the comments.... I am the witness.... I hold neutral ground so that I not only retain my energy, but also keep a balanced view...

By remaining psychologically neutral... gives me the ability to see both sides of everything... Not that i don't see the positive and negative of it all, and am by no means exempt from this basic universal law within the construct myself... it just that when you step out of the neutral, into the positive or negative, it gives the opposed energy... reason to exist... to manifest into reality...

No energy... no life....

Obviously huge resources have been downloaded and embedded into the psyche of the uneducated (no disrespect on my part intended with that statement, as I realise that true education has been withheld along with enforced medication of the masses contributing to the deficit, being born into it, after ancestry had been plagued by fear coupled with emotional loss down through the centuries, the conscious mind being suppressed in favour of the reptilian mind)... so yeah back to downloaded and embedded into the psyche of the uneducated, psuedo education piggyback riding the waves to receiver's... namely the flickering light of television/computer screens.... transferred to our individual personal receiver's through the eye's... of which we are blind.... it has been stated we only can see 3% in this reality.... I can relate to that, cause when you view something, you have to give it attention, focus, creating tunnel vision... losing the peripheral.....

So anyway have come to conclusion, that everything in this psuedo reality is upsidedown and back to front... so if you look at everything through that lense... you see something very different... remember, your eye's turn everything upside down...

I see that both parties have given their energy to the other.... supporting the opposed existence....

In relation to opening post.... I am in agreeance Arthur :)

A good example of the 'shadow' is the Hebrew alphabet.... birthed into existence via the light of the sun casting shadow's.... So that is exactly what that alphabet is based on.... shadow's...

And the letter 'S'... the most hypnotic and powerful, having been allocated, on a symbolical basis, to money.... having a line or 2 crossed through it, cancels out it's energy, hence you deal in fiat currency.... dead money... almost lifeless now, most using plastic... and what is plastic?... icky, lifeless, dead stuff... and is in relation to the health of humanity... hence the uprising of 'cancer'.... but it is not number one as the biggest killer, it is number three.... the heart, being number two on the list.... and number one is death by big pharma.... there is a name for it, just can't think of it offhand....

And yes... the moon is the eye in the sky... reflecting the light of the sun... another psuedo construct....

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PC-76_kkOfQ"

Link: https://www.facebook.com/robyn.christine.12/posts/10204347345516209?comment_id=10204357726055716&offset=0&total_comments=45¬if_t=feed_comment



A World Of Words Is A World Of Lies by Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 13th June 2014

Fri, 06/13/2014 - 08:43 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

A World Of Words Is A World Of Lies

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life
13th June 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8527> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/06/13/world-words-world-lies-arthur-cristian-love-life-13th-june-2014>



Facebook Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203921833554291>

We use our senses to communicate - all of nature does this which clearly tells you/us that senses is our true tongue. All words are lies, all read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry are abominations. They are always in and of 3rd party.

While a "dog" with a few sniffs can gain a vast amount of information about the MAN through direct-experience, first party to first party, the dumbed-down brainwashed MAN lost to (indoctrinated by) words is thinking words "brown-dog". This shows you the vast depth of our fallen state. Argue for your limitations and sure enough they are yours. We've provided sufficient links to help you fully comprehend the big-picture.

Does a child first have to believe in a tree before the child can sense the tree???? Of course not, the presence of the tree (LIFE) is already present to the child and the presence of the child (LIFE) is already present to the tree - NO EDUCATION/INSTRUCTION/BRAINWASHING required. But when we educate our children they get lost in words which completely disconnects them from using their senses to have a direct experience with the tree.

If we say to a child that that sensory life-form over there is a daffodil and is yellow and is part of this and that and does this and that, etc, etc, and the innocent child trusts us, looks up to us, and we have not provided the child with full-disclosure, the next "time" a brainwashed child comes across this sensory-life-form, the child's head will be spinning with all the "words" we filled the child's head up with, words, words, words, words (spells) bouncing to and fro between the ears (so to speak).

The child is now using words to completely cover (superimpose) the sensory-life-form in darkness.

Imagine taking a potato sack to completely shroud/hood the life-form in darkness. This is what the child is doing. The child can no longer sense the sensory information coming directly from a sensory-life-form willingly sharing its purpose for the dream of life with the child.

The words spinning in the child's head has become a SHATTERED REALITY.

The child is now under the image power of another MAN who was acting as an impostor of the sensory-life-form. The fallen-MAN hijacked the natural character and attributes of the sensory life-form. This is fraud, is lying and is completely destroying the child.

The child cannot create unique original thoughts/dreams to create the unique original MAN he/she was supposed to be creating. Now the child is just a clone, a drone, a robot, a slave, under the control of the performance of the image power of another MAN who imposed his will over the child.

The child has now been hijacked from direct experience.

The MAN now controls the child as his/her slave.

In "The System" with its education, instruction, explanation, imagine your whole life being this process to produce a shattered reality for you so that you can be a slave used and abused by your slave master/s in whatever way they want you to perform/behave/act. Your slave master now compels you to act (the pull of e-motions/reaction to trauma that are the words of a shattered reality) exactly how your slave master wants you to act.

If you have been educated you have already been destroyed of who you really are and what you are really part of.

Best to give up all your brainwashing first before beginning to attempt the sensory communication of truth.

A world of words is a world of lies.

A world of words is a shattered reality.

We were never meant to be educated by anyone.

Refer to the Sequential Order below as it provides the big-picture we see/sense. You can also scroll down Arthur's Facebook wall to explore the past few months of this type of insightful work which will be added to the Sequential Order in the near future. All updates to the Sequential Order can be found on the home page of the Love For Life website www.loveforlife.com.au - scroll down to find it.

All the best to you and your family.

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life



E-MAN - The Name Of The Beast Is MAN by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 9th May 2014

Wed, 06/25/2014 - 16:03 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

E-MAN The Name Of The Beast Is MAN

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 9th May 2014
Uploaded 25th June 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8528> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/06/25/e-man-name-beast-man-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-9th-may-2014>



This post includes Mountain Man Arrested and more on Santos Bonacci

We quickly put together this post using bits and pieces of posts we put up over the "past" few "days". All together it clearly explains what is exactly going on behind the works of Santos Bonacci, Dalai Lama, David Icke, Kate Of Gaia, Max Igan, etc..... :)

The E-MAN is the hue-MAN, the fallen MAN under the "spell" of the "ecclesiastical orders" of black-magic priests, priestesses, warlocks, witches, sorcerers, found behind ALL religions, New Age, Commerce, Politics, Law/The Bar, Civilisations = "The System", Education, Universities, System Science, System Thought, Mathematics,

Geometry/Sacred Geometry, Read & Write Alphabet Languages, Recorded His-Story/Her-Story, Philosophies (all are rooted in "The System"), etc, etc, all of which are PSYOP PROGRAMS for drones to perform under.

The E-MAN/Ecclesiastical MAN is the priests slave, drone robot = the hue-MAN.

The word "NAME" reversed is E-MAN

The "NAME" is the E-GO - the ecclesiastical instruction/program crafted and encoded in/as a demon to possesses you under "NAME'.

The word E-GO reversed is OGE (with a silent R) = OGER = "A giant or monster in legends and fairy tales that eats humans. 2. A person who is felt to be particularly cruel, brutish, or hideous."

E-GO - E = Ecclesiastical - GO = "to move or proceed, especially to or from something: They're going by bus." The E-GO is a Freemasonic/Satanic High Priest invented instruction program for fallen-MAN. This is no different to installing a disk into a robot providing it with an instructional performance program. The E-GO is an "educated" man-made drone, robot, slave, set into motion under the influence of "name".

"The Name Of The Beast Is MAN".

E-MAN reversed is NAM-E (name)
e = ecclesiastical man (as in hue-man or person or strawman, etc)

The "name" is the mark of the beast = fallen-MAN lost in hell that is "The System" of "names".

1, 2, 3, a, b, c, compass, square are words = "names" and everything derived from them are "names"/words too.

The supermarket is full of "names" within many, many, many "names".

The cities and suburbs and roads/highways are "names" within many, many, many "names".

The libraries are full of "names" within many, many, many "names".

Government/politics, religions/holy books, the law/the bar/the rule of law and all their recorded his-story/her-story including precedence, bills, sayings, rituals, procedures, etc, are "names" within many, many, many "names".

The education, schools, universities with all their courses, careers, titles, standings, degrees are "names" within many, many, many "names".

"System Science" and all occults and esoterics are "names" within many, many, many "names".

Media, Hollywood, Radio, Internet, TV, Telecommunication, Electronics, Digital, etc, Transmissions/Communications are "names" within many, many, many, "names".

The System" is a "name" within many, many, many, many, many, many, "names". All of it is fraud and lies.

All letters, words, sentences, paragraphs, etc, etc, are FRAUD and LIES. There is no direct experience with the living (sensory-living-life-forms of nature/earth/MAN). They are ALWAYS in and of 3rd party. They are never in present-sense - the presence of life is NOT present to them. They cannot be sensed by the living (of sense/senses). They all need actors/re-presentatives (3rd parties) performing as impostors of them to give the impression they are first parties but this is a lie, is fraud.

Which is real, Santa Clause, Tooth Fairy, Easter Bunny, 1, 2, 3, a, b, c, compass, square, "God", Galactic Federation, Supreme Court, Christian, Muslim, Jew, Buddhist, Macquarie Bank, etc, etc, or the living child/MAN acting as Santa Clause, Tooth Fairy, Easter Bunny, 1, 2, 3, a, b, c, compass, square, "God", Galactic Federation, Supreme Court, Christian, Muslim, Jew, Buddhist, Macquarie Bank, etc, etc?

Did the sensory-life-form tell you it was a Daffodil and is Yellow or did another fallen-MAN put these letters, words, sentences, explanations/education/instruction.brainwashing/con-structs/con-cepts, etc, (The Daffodil Is Yellow, etc) in your head?

What you see/sense through direct sensory experience in nature (including celestial bodies) is true but all the explanations/education/instruction bouncing to and fro between your ears is not. It is best to let sensory-life-forms share the truth of their purpose for the Dream Of Life/Nature/Earth/MAN with you through direct sensory-experience, first party to first party. "The System" education/explanation/instruction/brainwashing/indoctrination is just the bullshit others have projected between our ears and are now bouncing to and fro as echoes of non-sense. This information does not come directly from the sensory-life-forms, instead was derived from 3rd party impostors who hijacked sensory-life-forms so they can impersonate them, claiming the information they are sharing is coming from the sensory life-forms when in fact they are blatantly lying because they made it all up (make-believe). There is no direct sensory experience here. We (MAN) were never meant to be educated (brainwashed).



Under demon spells that is a trance "state" caused by demonic possession (possesSION/possesZION), the "name" of victims are under the IMAGE POWER of "NAME".

Via remote control, remote viewing & remote projection of non-sensory images*** slaves are under the image-power and image-control of any and ALL ecclesiastical orders of Satanism/Freemasonry (E) - they instruct/guide (GO) their captured slaves to do whatever they want them (COMPELLED) to do.

*** (books, history, fairytales, myths, legends, religions, astrology, numerology, astrotheology, mathematics, alphabets, geometry/sacred geometry, astronomy, "system science", alchemy, all occults, esoterics and all university/uni-verse-i-ty courses/careers, titles, standings, costumes, etc, etc, basically everything of "The System" coming from recorded ancient "times" until "today" - this includes the "name" of plant, creature, insect, natural elements in soil, water and air, environment, landscape, horizon, celestial bodies, anything that has a "name" = "word"/"letter"/"number"/"angle"/"shape"/"dimension"/"level"/"measurement"/"time"/"space"/"distance"/"location"/etc, etc, etc, etc,.....)

They always provide a wonderland setting (the matrix/"The System"/all-civilisations) for their Alice-slave to enter through the looking glass of their image-power and image-control. These demonic images bouncing to and fro between the ears as e-chos (cho = resonating frequency of a chord/sound/word) are forecast from a "past" and projected into a "future" to enslave the victim (self-fulfilling) in their wonderland-matrix here and now, in present-sense. The "name" is found throughout everything listed here ***. This clearly tells you what is really going on.

The "NAME" is the DEMON and is the HOOD of the brotherHOOD/sisterHOOD to cloak victims, educated-slaves, with.

The demon, "name", e-go, is the marionette and the ecclesiastical order is the master puppeteer/s.

The "NAME" is ALWAYS under the administrative control of the E-STATE, the ecclesiastical "state", both as the real-estate (the "intellectual property, superimposed over land) and the brainwashing/braindirtying psychological "state" (the IMAGE POWER) a victim is under.

Under the power and control of the real e-"state" of "New South Wales" or "California", the Freemasonic/Satanic ecclesiastical order/s will issue a slave, whose holy-breath is losing its grip, a psycho order.

Now the drone is under the horrific maintenance care of brainwashed robots called psychiatrists/psychologists, who work for the E-STATE, to adjust and tighten up the slave's holy breath, the e-go, the "e-man", and if required, administer (add a minister = priests) psychotic drugs approved by the Freemasonic/Satanic ministers of the "e-state", as part of the correctional psycho orders issued by the Freemasonic/Satanic (ecclesiastical) judges of the e-state.

Once all is well and back to "normal", the slave is released back into the money supply to continue performing in commerce (processing curses) with all other slaves under the image-power ("name") of the e-"state".

The "name" is NOT MAN, is not MANS.

The E-GO is THE HOLY BREATH crafted by the ecclesiastical orders.

"The System" of govern-MEN-t, law, religion, commerce, money, insurance, university, etc, etc, etc, EVERYTHING of "The System", is the matrix of the E-STATE which was crafted out of black-magic for the "soul" purpose of assimilating captured babies/children of MAN into drones, the e-mans or hue-mans - and be enslaved under the power and control of ecclesiastical orders for a life-"time".

They do not want anyone to e-s-cape.

Cape = the cape of the holy breath must remain on forevermore.

Escape - scape = Scape definition, a leafless peduncle rising from the ground. Note leafless implying living-dead.

An example of this deception looking through another window into their matrix....

PHONETICS - phon-e-tics ----- LOLLLLLL

e = ecclesiastical (black-magic warlock instruction)

phon = A unit of apparent loudness, equal in number to the intensity in decibels of a 1,000-hertz tone perceived to be as loud as the sound being measured

tic = A tic is a sudden, repetitive, nonrhythmic motor movement or vocalization involving discrete muscle groups. Tics can be invisible to the observer, such as abdominal tensing or toe crunching. Common motor and phonic tics are, respectively, eye blinking and throat clearing. Tics must be distinguished from movements of other movement disorders such as chorea, dystonia, myoclonus; movements exhibited in stereotypic movement disorder or some people with autism; and the compulsions of obsessive-compulsive disorder (OCD) and seizure activity.

ph = In chemistry, pH (/pi: eɪtʃ/ or /pi: heɪtʃ/) is a measure of the acidity or basicity of an aqueous solution.

The pH scale is traceable to a set of standard solutions whose pH is established by international agreement. pH measurements are important in medicine, biology, chemistry, agriculture, forestry, food science, environmental science, oceanography, civil engineering, chemical engineering, nutrition, water treatment & water purification, and many other applications. Mathematically, pH is the negative logarithm of the activity of the (solvated) hydronium ion, more often expressed as the measure of the hydronium ion concentration.

PH also means a "state" of brainwashing in practise (set into motion)..... "I have a PH'd in such and such.....

You can easily see/sense how phonetics describes a brainwashed drone under the pull of e-motion instruction (image-power) coming remotely from the story-tellers of black-magic as in Satanic/Freemasonic warlocks, witches, high-priestHOODS, priestesses).

Everything to do with E-MAN is DARKNESS, is of HELL, is spiritual suicide to MAN and is "self"-centeredness and to do with DOING HARM.

English is Hieroglyphics, each letter is a picture encompassing an ecclesiastical motion, this is not disregarding the codes of meanings used to communicate an "illuminated light" (double-speak/triple-speak) between the initiated into such secrets.

The separation of the ways has begun.

Everyone has the choice between eternal life and eternal death.

Those who choose to worship the lie ("name" and everything of "name" = "The System") are being culled.

They will no longer exist.

Only those who choose eternal life will sacrifice everything of "self"/"name"/ego to co-create Kindom in present-sense. They will be the ONLY ones who will make it - they are being protected.

Unless the free-will of MAN changes, not many of us will live to move on - a vast culling has began and all those involved in the lie will be drawn to where they need to be to be culled.

It is very very simple.

All those who live for truth will be drawn to where they need to be to avoid the culling process of the earth fever.

E-motional attachments to family, friends, children, location will only keep victims trapped and be part of the culling.

The separation of the ways has begun.

There is no turning back.

Those who live for dream of life (truth) need to start making the moves.

We have less than 5 years and we will not be surprised if it is now less than two years.

David Icke, Santos Bonacci, Swissindo, OPPT, Thrive, Zeitgeist, Occupy, The Bible, The Torah, The Talmud, The Koran, The Baghdad Gitas, etc, etc, etc, etc, are all part of the problem. They do not offer a remedy to depart from "name" forevermore.

They do not show you how to leave "name" forevermore.

Let them go and everyone else living the lie and don't be like Lots wife.

Earth as we know it is going through a massive change and it is brought on by MANS dreaming, a dream for change that started with a simple, peaceful, loving, do no harm way of life, MAN of "long-ago", now being fulfilled/concluded during the Freemasonic/Satanic engineered/crafted "end-times".

Arthur Cristian

The "name"/word humanity = hue-MAN-i-ty is a fallen-MAN who sees the reflection of fallen-MAN through "i" as in all seeing eye (i). The hue in hu-man is a shade, colour, type, shadow, reflection of a MAN but is NOT MAN. Wholeness is true consciousness, has no separation and therefore can't be got at naturally/consciously, but through lies of duality, illusions are provided on offer by Satanists/Freemasons, for men, women and children to fantasise over.

While lost in the play of make-believe MAN can imagine that MAN is broken down into spirit, mind and body which con-structs (structures of the con) the illusory rules of the divide allowing lies to enter into the fantasy game causing MAN to create the delusion of a conflict that does not exist but while lost to such psychosis, it leads MAN to completely break down wholeness/consciousness through unnatural (non-sensory)/unconscious means.

The manipulation through the use of trauma and the reactions to trauma is what brings all conflicts to a head. (HEAD) The black-magic sorcerers of Satanism/Freemasonry intended conflict to be this way.

Using your senses (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) have you ever sensed a "mind"? Have you ever had a direct experience with "mind"..... myyyyyyyyy iiiiiiiiiiiiinnnnnnnnnn...ddddddddddd - Are you aware that "mind" does not exist?

People who have really woken up are NOT against anything or anyone - only the LOST are against an assumed foe/enemy. Those who have really woken up embrace everyone no matter what the circumstance and they do this while remaining grounded, vigilant and discerning. They are not lost to flights of fantasy and THEY DO NOT REACT TO TRAUMA.

They are not being led by darkness/lies/fantasies/illusions/delusions/trauma/etc.

The see/sense life without the use of rose coloured glasses.

They are realists.

They create light for those lost to the darkness to return to.

They are not part of the darkness.

They do not run from the darkness instead they bring light into the darkness to dissolve it.

They will relentlessly confront darkness without ever being part of darkness.

They never run away from darkness, they are far more together/powerful than that.

To expand on these themes in greater detail please read and watch the Sequential order of Love For Life videos, articles, debates, etc, which can be found here:

**Godzilla Through The Looking Glass
Destroyed By "Name"**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

20th April 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

Extract From The Facebook Discussion About The Video Of The Mountain Man Arrested



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203651756842542>

Note: Full copy of this Mountain Man discussion copied below.

Simon Kawai said:

"I may agree with you Fiona (?) that said my question was more an immediate explanation of why the Mountain Man was wronged. We can speculate as to whether or not he filed papers, whether or not he created joinder with their name by some trick or artifice, whether or not he's registered assets to the system but for me the fact remains: MAN can get harmed and wronged by others, even those whom are given the very curses they try to dispense. We should learn about the significance of these things but to say he did xyz wrong while only knowing that the system applied a finding against one of it's names is speculative.

We replied.....

Simon, the options have narrowed down to just a few possibilities/scenarios. It's clear that all lies are curses so we know that the whole of "The System" is the processing of a curse. We also know that you must be enjoined for the curse to be processed.

The Mountain MAN is clearly enjoined by "name" (refer to earlier posts in this thread for more on this) otherwise he would not volunteer to appear in court to be caught - if he really knew who he really was he would not be in the position that he's ended up in., he would have remained in silence and let them process the curse which is what the "great" MAN did long ago to the Romans, Pharisees, Sanhedrin, etc, etc. He knew he was not answerable to them.

Mountain MAN had a vested interest to protect "ownership" which is noted by his fight. If he did not "own" anything he would have nothing to fight for. Money, assets, etc enjoined to "name".

There is also the possible scenario of carrying out instructions from superiors impacting law-enforcement, the bar, etc. They do want chaos, injustice, destruction, etc, etc, to get worse and worse everywhere as part of the final staged act to the prelude of their "end-times" self-fulfilling prophecies providing the launch pad excuse/justification to introduce their fantastic NWO remedy dressed up to smell like roses, etc, have everyone, the duped, jump for it.

It's clear that paper work in itself has no power no force of law, it was not paper that invaded all the lands and decimated all the tribes etc, etc and set up "The System" to maintain power and control over captured slaves and their progeny. Paper and whatever is scribbled or marked or stamped on it can't do this by itself, can't move from desk to desk to filing cabinet, etc.... Paper is a fiction just as the Easter Bunny is a fiction.

Mountain MAN may also have a history of dealing with the law and they decided to make an example of him, maybe the judge did not like how he treated her..... Does it really matter all this speculation? The fact is harm is being done, curses are being processed and if we step back to see the big picture its clearly obvious that we just make/force harm doers process curses of their "own" making otherwise we either become just like them, harm-doers retaliating, etc, or we continue being compliant slaves hoping for a few mini-slave victories here and there while maintaining their slave status forevermore.

It is pretty simple for us - we just focus on harm-doers processing curses and not get caught up in the semantics, pedantic histrionics, fears, doubts, uncertainty, vagueness, confusion, etc, and the merry-go-round dramas of who did what, when where, how, why thus continue being trapped in the vicious cycle of a poor me victim syndrome reacting to trauma, to the pull of e-motion which is where they (Freemasons/Satanists) want you to be.

The thing with us Simon is in present-sense, we are already in the action/motion of creating remedy, of forcing harm doers to process curses of their "own" making. And we are vigilant and discerning to not let us be distracted from doing this day-after-day because if we did we would end up on the destroyed-broken-fallen-MAN gravy train going nowhere. No thanks. We come to true freedom with strength.

We don't come to freedom out of weakness which is what distractions, uncertainty, doubt, confusion, etc, does to you, it diminishes the concentration of power of your life-force energy being directed powerfully. We say use it powerfully here and now in present-sense to force them to quickly change their ways and once this Satanic/Freemasonic cabal has been completely busted wide open we provide sanctuary for all them fleeing from this terrible man-made hell that has made prisoners of everyone.

The main reason people go to court over statute "claims" is the reaction to trauma of having something they "claim" they "own" being taken from them down-the-line (the future being controlled by the past ruling the present), including garnishing bank accounts, stealing of assets such as a car, motor bike, computers, household furniture, electric guitar, home, land, etc, and even the physical body under the image-power of "name".

Then there is the trauma over loss of credit rating, obstructions put in place to stop them accessing gas, electricity, credit cards, etc, etc, and even the propaganda put in place that stops them getting employment down-the-line.

There are many types of reaction to trauma, the pull of e-motion that COMPELS a fallen-MAN to make a physical appearance at court, to be caught.

The fact that the Mountain MAN turned up is a blatant admittance that he is the "right party", the re-representative of said "name" encoded on said "claim", that being the statute penalty being imposed (but actually on offer) upon "name".

At this point he has already been defeated. Now its all up to the judge/magi-strate to determine just how much of a curse the Mountain MAN will process but even this is set into motion by the Mountain MAN because the statute rulings and penalties were already advertised. The menu was already set. The magistrate just has to determine which item on the menu he can be persuaded to order.

The Mountain Man has taken the offer to process the curse. Everything in statute law is designed to make the victims process the curses and not the judges, barristers, etc.

Money/Commerce IS THE PROCESSING OF CURSES. Nothing else is going on.

As we said, ONLY a fallen-MAN would accept the authority, the power, the control of another MAN and therefore place their re-representation of "name" under the standing of another MAN performing in the "name" with costume and title. This is already the processing of curses being set into motion.

This MAN, Arthur, will never go to their courts regardless of whatever "claims" they throw at this MAN. They will have to kidnap the physical body because an appearance any other way is admittance of claiming the "name". Arthur has no claims to the "name", and hasn't been making claims on the "name" since 2009 so they would have to come up with a scam, or make a claim that he has harmed someone as an excuse to drag the body in.

In the story of the Great MAN of long ago, he doesn't go to their courts until they take him there by force and then he remains silent.

He recognised that he was not of their world and had no need to go there, which forced the hand of the perpetrators as they had to go and kidnap his body and bring him before Rome, the Sandringham bloodlines and the pharisees, who were all in commerce, all colluding together to keep everyone under their power and control.

He didn't need to talk because they were not his masters and he did not accept their curses. Even before they took his body, he had already created a dream to return the curses. The dreaming of this dream by him and others who had woken up set into motion the downfall of Rome, with earthquakes, hurricanes, tsunamis, lands sinking and rising, volcanoes erupting, etc, etc, although you won't find the earth-wide extent of destruction recorded in their books in relation to the living-dream set into motion by the Great MAN.. (They had to keep all this secret, they did not want their recaptured educated slaves to remember the truth about curses and processing curses down-the-line - hence they created carbon dating, new "time codes" for calendars, revision/rewrite of all recorded his-story/her-story set to the "time codes" of BC and AD - make everything appear to have happened at different points of time, 10,000BC, 5000BC, 3000BC, 900BC, 33BC, 33AD, 150AD, 450AD, 1100AD, 1500AD, 1780AD, 1845AD, etc, etc = all bullshit)

Why do we say this then? Look at what we and others are doing now to turn back the curses and remove this evil system from Earth. Unless we get remedy happening, we will be in for wild weather too, as Earth corrects the balance.

All paperwork and filing is an admittance that you are their slave to "name" and that you accept their power and authority over you, accepted Rome and Babylon, accepted the curse. Even when you are talking to the representatives, the clerks, etc, you are accepting everything of "The System" by default. You cannot be in "The System" and not of it, UNLESS you give up everything of "name", in and of "The System". This is where the freeman/sovereignty movement shows up as just another Yellow Brick Road.

Now comes the issue of greed and selfishness, fear and uncertainty as people wrestle with the idea of giving their system comforts and privileges up, including the "protection" that comes from the system lackeys. And laziness because most people don't want to do the work needed to get out. They want the bells and whistles but they don't want to be answerable to those providing the privileges. And so the life of slave to "name" defaults, defaults, defaults, defaults, defaults to the slave masters every moment in every area of their system life. Trapped - trapped - trapped - trapped - and winging and whining and moaning and groaning and complaining and arguing and fighting and reacting to trauma as the rot of being a fallen-MAN continues descending further and further and down and down and down into this man("self")-made darkness called HELL, "The System".

Simon, this was how Mountain MAN brought it upon him"self" ("name").

Again, please read the posts we put up this year as found in the Sequential Order. :)

Dominic Toomey

no name eman on

7th May 2014

Arthur Cristian

Thanks Dominic, we posted this e-man elsewhere on FB a few weeks ago. A woman reminded us of it which triggered our "memories" some years ago when, with others, we discussed the significance of Name being reversed = e-man It was only during this past year that the final pennies dropped about the pull of e-motion being ego (e-go) that is "name" and how "name" ties in with trauma/reaction to trauma (compelled to perform the priest instructions = robots/slaves/drones) and how "name" is the vehicle that activates the holy ghost of "name", the E-GO (ecclesiastical program set into motion = drone/robot.slave) that is a demon crafted by these warlocks/witches to possess us of our "own" making/doing and thus be remotely controlled without realising/sensing-this-slight-of-hand trickery.

Thank you so much for adding the on. :) <3

Awesome mate, awesome....

NO NAME = E-MAN ON -----

They are so devious these black-magic sorcerers.

7 May at 19:52

Dominic Toomey

thank you for figuring it out,

7 May at 20:03

Dominic Toomey

just a thought isn't man also a title?

7 May at 20:42

Vicki Victoria

I think it's mankind, hu-man, person, agent are titles.

7 May at 20:44

Dominic Toomey

so really we're nothing,while paradoxically everything

7 May at 20:45

Dominic Toomey ?

7 May at 20:46

Dominic Toomey

telepathy needed

7 May at 20:48

Vicki Victoria

I think that a title is the removal from the real thing...us....and the word man is an expression of what we are. Courts won't use it.they will only use words like person, agent, citizen etc.

7 May at 20:48

Vicki Victoria

Ha ha ha aha!!!! Well, that makes courts dead boring!!! Literally!

7 May at 20:49

Dominic Toomey

only that "man" is a "word" & a "spell".

7 May at 20:56

Arthur Cristian

Exactly MAN is not a reflection/shadow of MAN but "hue-man", "name", "agent", "citizen", "person", "ego", is a reflection of the MAN. Really, we should not even say MAN but we are all using this English language rooted in duality (shadows/reflection) to describe who we really are because we don't know another way. So the intention is that MAN is who we really are and not the reflection of MAN that is the hue-man, name, etc. MAN has no reflection, it is not a "name" therefore is not a "title", otherwise, my name is MAN, and MAN is clan name, surname, middle name, christian/first name, and MAN is addressed at such and such., is on drivers license, birth certificate, etc..... Even their greatest attempts at lying still can't disguise all truth in shadows/reflections of duality. :) They worship the shadow world. It is very very simple what they do.

7 May at 21:01

Vicki Victoria

Arthur, what about women? Are we a Woman...or does that make it a title...as in the female version of man?

7 May at 21:10

Arthur Cristian

Dominic, we are everything and everything is us = consciousness and is why everything of nature is of our consciousness, of our senses, we can touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see the dreams MAN created/co-created because all of MAN that ever was and ever will be is the consciousness of the MAN we all are here and now. Without consciousness thee would be NOTHING to sense/experience. We are all the true "Gods" = creators of MANS consciousness that is MANS dreaming of consciousness.

7 May at 21:28

Dominic Toomey

man is

7 May at 21:38

Simon Kaiwai

Well addressed and said Arthur. Mountain Man does illustrate the folly of playing with words in their arena

7 May at 22:25

Arthur Cristian

Hi Vicki, NO women are slaves for MAN, can't do anything about that, it's part of the built in clock that runs MAN. LOLLLLLL <3 :)

22 hours ago

Arthur Cristian

A MAN can't be in his cave without his slave outside slaving in the kitchen, laundry, doing the shopping, etc.... LOLLLLLL <3 :)

22 hours ago



Harvard Will Host 'Reenactment' of Satanic Mass

By Michael W. Chapman
May 7, 2014 - 2:06 PM
<http://www.cnsnews.com>

Link: <http://www.cnsnews.com/news/article/michael-w-chapman/harvard-will-host-...>



Memorial Hall at Harvard University; Queen's Head Pub is in the basement of the hall. (Photo: Harvard.edu)

(CNSNews.com) – A Satanic Black Mass reenactment is scheduled to take place at the Queen’s Head Pub in Memorial Hall at Harvard University on May 12, with the Mass performed by The Satanic Temple, which is being hosted for the event by the Harvard Extension Cultural Studies Club.

A non-consecrated communion host will be used in the reenactment, according to Lucien Greaves, spokesman for The Satanic Temple.

“While Black Masses are supposed to utilize a consecrated host, ours is merely representative of a consecrated host,” Greaves told CNSNews.com. “It is not consecrated. We neither believe in nor invoke the supernatural.”

“To us, the Black Mass is an amalgamation that developed through time based on witch-hunting fears and later adopted by some as a declaration of personal Independence against what they felt to be the stifling authority of the church,” said Greaves.

Satanic Black Mass ‘Reenactment’ Set For Harvard University on May 12

Flyer advertising the Satanic Black Mass at the Queen's Head Pub at Harvard University. (Photo: Campus Reform.org)



Flyer advertising the Satanic Black Mass at the Queen's Head Pub at Harvard University. (Photo: Campus Reform.org)

He further said that during the Black Mass reenactment, representatives of The Satanic Temple will provide narration on the academic and historical aspects of a Satanic Mass.

A flyer with an image of a goat-headed, Satanic figure standing on an altar surrounded by damned souls was posted at the Harvard campus announcing the event. It states that the Harvard Extension Cultural Studies Club is hosting “a reenactment of a satanic black mass performed by The Satanic Temple ** with commentary and historical context **.

The flyer further says the Mass will occur on May 12 at 8:30PM in the Queen’s Head Pub in Memorial Hall, and that admission is free.

The Harvard Extension Hub, part of the Harvard Extension School, provides information on “school news, blogs, stories & events,” and it posted an [“Official Response to Cultural Studies Event”](#) on May 7 about the Black Mass on its website. (The Harvard Extension [School](#) is Harvard University’s primary resource for continuing education courses.)

The “official response” states, “An independent student organization, the Harvard Extension Cultural Studies Club, plans to host a controversial student event involving a historical reenactment of a [black mass ceremony](#) that has a narrator providing historical context and background.

Satanic Black Mass ‘Reenactment’ Set For Harvard University on May 12

Lucien Greaves, spokesman for The Satanic Temple, which is scheduled to conduct the Black Mass reenactment at Harvard University on May 12, 2014. (Photo: Shane Bugbee/Vice.com)



Lucien Greaves, spokesman for The Satanic Temple, which is scheduled to conduct the Black Mass reenactment at Harvard University on May 12, 2014. (Photo: Shane Bugbee/Vice.com)

"Students at Harvard Extension School, like students at colleges across the nation, organize and operate a number of independent student organizations, representing a wide range of student interests.

"Harvard Extension School does not endorse the views or activities of any independent student organization. But we do support the rights of our students and faculty to speak and assemble freely.

"In this case, we understand that this independent student organization, the Cultural Studies Club, is hosting a series of events—including a Shinto tea ceremony, a Shaker exhibition, and a Buddhist presentation on meditation—as part of a student-led effort to explore different cultures."

The Queen's Head Pub is in [Memorial Hall](#), which is at "the heart of Harvard's campus" and was "dedicated in 1878 as a monument to Harvard alumni who died during the Civil War," it states on its Facebook page. The Hall was completed in 1876, and the Queen's Head Pub was built in the Hall's basement in 2007. The pub is 12,000 square feet and can accommodate up to 450 guests.

Satanic Black Mass 'Reenactment' Set For Harvard University on May 12



Baphomet

Harvard University was launched in 1639 through a financial gift from the Protestant clergyman John Harvard. In its early decades, Harvard trained many Protestant ministers who went on to serve the various Christian churches of New England.

The Satanic Temple, which is scheduled to perform the reenactment Black Mass, is the same group that is trying to have a [statue of Satan](#) (depicted as "Baphomet") installed on the grounds of the Oklahoma State Capitol.

Concerning the "child-friendly" Satan statue, Greaves told CNSNews.com, "Our monument will stand in honor of those unjustly accused, the slandered minority, the maligned out-groups, so that we might pay respect to their memory and celebrate our progress as a pluralistic nation founded on secular law."

Arthur Cristian

These images are the reflections/shadows of sorcery, re-presenting its inventor, his worshipers and his/their victim/victims (all of MAN). Notice the host is MAN possessed by the demon crafted remotely by Satanists/Freemasons = pentagram over pineal gland.

Pineal Gland or forehead = all seeing eye - this is where MAN projects/expands IMAGES to the dream of life using MANS breath to encode/embed the images being projected, being dreamt, thought, understood, etc.

Pentagram

Pen - writing word-spells

Gram or gramme - a metric system unit of mass - as in

Telegram - meaning, from remote locations they are projecting a gram = a demon cast in the water (a gram of water) of MANS breath and sent through the water (consciousness - the whole of the dream of life is water, is MANS consciousness, is MANS breath) to possess their targeted victims. They do this through Hollywood, TV, Radio, Music, frequencies, signals, etc, etc. They get the word-spell spinning through the education of their victims and in victims saying/thinking/believing a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, etc, etc, over and over again (lots of repetition going on in education to learn spells of mean-in-gs = understand - be under the standing of the spells of words/letters, etc) the victims are conjuring up and calling upon them the demons, the grams.

The demons are tele-ported upon them from Satanic covens, black-magic ritual sites so they can be possessed (hooded/shrouded/cloaked) by them without ever realising they did it to them"selves".

These black-magic sites are where bred or kidnapped babies, children, teenagers, adults, animals, are ritually sacrificed/slaughtered to capture the GRAM (that is the soul, the water of MANS consciousness/breath) departing the tortured victim = death. They capture these souls to use them in their rituals for casting demons in the water of MANS breath and to maintaining the frequency of TRAUMA/TERROR/FEAR, etc, so that MAN continues reacting to trauma that is the demon of "name" and have the demon maintain its powerful grip over its victim.

Pent -a past tense and a past participle of pen2.adj. Penned or shut up; closely confined. - describing the victims prison-cell that are the demonic images bouncing to and fro between the ears as echos of IMAGE POWER, thought control, "system thought", rendering the victim into terribly confined quarters where the Real MAN is squeezed out and the demon has hold of almost all of MANS thinking, e-motions, dreams, values, life-style, etc, etc, = life in "The System" that is a man-made HELL.

The Pent is the past, the education the victim endured over many many "years", that being the image power of the demon/demons spinning, whirling and bouncing to and fro between the ears of its victims who are projecting into the future, "time-codes" of system thought, that are the dreams victims are dreaming for, be it house, land, car, truck, motor bike, equipment, course, title, degree, etc, etc, through mortgage or savings or leases or dreams for a family/children/marriage, holidays, retirement home/savings/superannuation, food, water, materialism, consumerism, etc, etc, etc, and thus completely imprison/control the victims in present-sense, here and now throughout the whole of their life-"time".

The all-seeing-eye (i) is the "NAME" of the demon that possesses MAN and traps MAN because this is all that MAN sees, that being the word-spells of "System Thought" crafted by black-magic priests and projected their read and write alphabet languages

Please WAKE UP EVERYONE - Wake Up - Wake Up - Wake Up.

<http://www.cnsnews.com/news/article/michael-w-chapman/harvard-will-host-...>

Arthur Cristian

The "name"/word humanity = hue-MAN-i-ty is a fallen-MAN who sees the reflection of fallen-MAN through "i" as in all seeing eye (i). The hue in hu-man is a shade, colour, type, shadow, reflection of a MAN but is NOT MAN. Wholeness is true consciousness, has no separation and therefore can't be got at naturally/consciously, but through lies of duality, illusions are provided on offer by Satanists/Freemasons, for men, women and children to fantasize over.

While lost in the play of make-believe MAN can imagine that MAN is broken down into spirit, mind and body which con-structs (structures of the con) the illusory rules of the divide allowing lies to enter into the fantasy game causing MAN to create the delusion of a conflict that does not exist but while lost to such psychosis, it leads MAN to completely break down wholeness/consciousness through unnatural (non-sensory)/unconscious means.

The manipulation through the use of trauma and the reactions to trauma is what brings all conflicts to a head. (HEAD)
The black-magic sorcerers of Satanism/Freemasonry intended conflict to be this way.

Using your senses (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) have you ever sensed a "mind"? Have you ever had a direct experience with "mind"..... myyyyyyyyy iiiiiiiiiiiiinnnnnnnnnn...ddddddddddd - Are you aware that "mind" does not exist?

People who have really woken up are NOT against anything or anyone - only the LOST are against an assumed foe/enemy. Those who have really woken up embrace everyone no matter what the circumstance and they do this while remaining grounded, vigilant and discerning. They are not lost to flights of fantasy and THEY DO NOT REACT TO TRAUMA.

They are not being led by darkness/lies/fantasies/illusions/delusions/trauma/etc.

They see/sense life without the use of rose coloured glasses.

They are realists.

They create light for those lost to the darkness to return to.

They are not part of the darkness.

They do not run from the darkness instead they bring light into the darkness to dissolve it.

They will relentlessly confront darkness without ever being part of darkness.

They never run away from darkness, they are far more together/powerful than that. <3 :)

Arthur Cristian

Best everyone starts growing all their food because this demonstrates they are taking full responsibility for their lives. Stop relying on slaves producing food for others who can't be bothered. We need to come together through the strength of being fully-responsible for our lives and not be coming together through the weakness of limited-responsibility by relying upon slaves to provide what we can't be bothered to take full-responsibility for. Anything stopping us taking full-responsibility needs to be quickly removed. Lets free each other up so we all stop being slaves and in doing so kiss goodbye to "The System" forevermore. <3 :)



Video: Mountain Man Arrested For Trying To Feed Himself, Owns Judge And Walks Out (fixed)

<http://youtu.be/06VzxxDTnB8>



Posted to Facebook 6th May 2014

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203651756842542>

We (Fiona/Arthur) just watched it - Good on him. He needs to watch out for "contracting" with "name", because "self" & "person" reflects "name". Otherwise well done. He blew the judge right out of the water with his focus on "legalese".

The judges questions are actually claims in disguise. They are tests to see if he claims "name" thus making/en-FORCING all contracts enjoined.

The truth is, these questions (claims) are not relevant to the living MAN. He has no need to answer them and should turn things completely about-face.

All he needs to do is ask the question, "Are these questions/claims relevant to the living-MAN or to a corporate fiction as in "name"/"person"?"

And don't waver from this, no matter what.

Ask her "which one do you want here" - this leave nothing ambiguous.

"Who are you wanting to process the curse? You and your family, etc, etc, or someone else?"

If she tries to carry on, bring her back to the question. And if she doesn't answer, say, "Are you here to enjoin a living MAN (men, women & children) with a curse, because this MAN does not accept the curse on offer?"

If you have asked her 3 times (the cock crowed three times) and she still doesn't answer, you can walk out.

During these three times, you must make it clear to judges/magistrates/authorities/etc that all lies are curses and that she is now fully responsible for the curse (claims) and it comes upon her, her family, her loved ones, her associates, her beneficiaries, etc, etc, who benefit from the processing of this curse/curses, from this point onwards, that is until she makes matters whole by ending the matter, whether you are present in the courtroom or not, when she does so.

You are equal to her and she is equal to you and you are removing the conflict of this "higher-standing" out of the way. If you are really smart there is no battle, no need to battle. You are peaceful, a MAN of Peace, love, truth, do no harm, etc, etc.....

You have done what you can to bring a cure to the matter and she is refusing to accept it. That is her choice. Now the conflict of processing the curse rests upon her shoulders, life, family, children, etc..... As a MAN of love, peace, truth, do no harm, you are here (caught-room) to make matters WHOLE, to free them (judges, authorities, priests, etc) from this curse.)Why do you think they wear black clothing?)

Back to the video, he has made it clear that he is not the "corporate fiction".

She asked... do you still live at (address)? - he should have asked the original question we raised right there..... is this question for the living-MAN or the corporate fiction?

Why, because he can make it clear to the judge that her claims in corporate fiction (legalese) are the offer to process a curse - what he is doing if he is conscious is to put back on to the living-woMAN acting as the judge to take on the processing of the curse (make her, the living-Woman process the curse).

This ends the matter right there and then because anything she does from this point onwards is her processing the curse which becomes everyone she re-presents and who act as beneficiaries of her lie to procure the MANS (the victims) exhaustion of his life-force-energy.

When you ask her the question, you can continue, "Because if you are asking the question for the legal fiction here, this is a lie and you are asking me to process a curse, because that is what lies are." This is all hidden in the legalese, which is the smoke and mirrors screen to stop us from sensing the Black Magic of processing curses at play here..... BECAUSE THAT IS WHAT IS GOING ON - NOTHING ELSE IS GOING ON.

The moment you ask her the question, you have taken complete control of the court (CAUGHT) room because you know who you really are. Not saying that what he does isn't great, just that this is a way to simplify things even more and get the matter over even faster!

There are many ways you can ask the question. You can say "Are you here to deal with the living MAN or the corporate fiction because this MAN is the living MAN, not the corporate fiction."

Notice how he doesn't let her intimidate him. VERY important because they rely on people being intimidated, unsure and easy to bulldoze this makes them easily susceptible to reacting to trauma = confusion, scatteredness, fear, doubt, uncertainty, thus becoming easy to be manipulated = compliant slave. :)

As to what is really going on please read/watch the Love For Life sequential order of videos, articles, debates, etc, we provide as they help anyone keen to to connect/sense with the big picture behind "The System" we see/sense. <3 :)

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

About the video.....

Three Forks Justice Court | November 21, 2013 | Montana, North America

In a packed courtroom, 52-year-old Ernie Tertelgte told the judge "I am a living man protected by natural law and I have the right to forage for food when I am hungry... You are trying to create a fictitious, fraudulent action."

Charged with fishing without a license and resisting the arrest for fishing without a license, Mr. Tertelgte says he's being wrongly prosecuted for trying to feed himself.

Tertelgte, 52 years old, was arrested on Monday and is accused of fishing without a license and then resisting arrest. William Wolf said, "It's we the people that run this and rule this country, not we the courts, not we the government, and if the people don't start standing up for themselves and for each other, we are going to continue being subjects of this government."

Justice Adams set Tertelgte's bond at \$500 and his next court hearing is scheduled for January.

We are not aware of what has become of this court matter in "January this year".

Alexandros Agelastos

UPDATE -- Arrested For Feeding Himself Man Found Guilty!
Full article at - <http://b4in.info/jP1n> On Thursday I wrote about Ernie Wayne Tertelgte, who insisted in court that the law had no right to try or arrest him...
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XqKi1Tmv43Q>

6 May at 17:33

Lee J Lennon

But then he went back to court and got arrested. This is unfortunately only one part of the story. His wording was good but the system still does its thing. Lx

6 May at 17:34

Amper Lux

Thats paper-work for ya. x

6 May at 17:57

Arthur Cristian

Thanks Lee for updating us on this "matter". He obviously has contracted - the fact he returned to "court" had him be caught. If anyone knows this MAN and or his network please pass on all the information shared here in this thread/post. The way forward is to make/force them to process the curse - the fact he is probably still using "name" to receive benefits/privileges from "The System" as in drivers license, car registration, bank account, credit card, lease, mortgage, passport, medicare, contracts for gas, electricity, internet, mobile/cell, telephone, etc, etc...., thus he is seriously and deeply/terribly compromised. Please read our articles posted this year on processing curses, slave to a name, etc, image power, pull of e-motion, etc, etc.... This MAN is not yet clear about who he really is and what he is really part of.

6 May at 19:07

Lee J Lennon

The system is simply not recognising the man. The best held positions are being closed world wide. Those who strive to sovereignty or to celebrate the individual are being swallowed up, and because no one understands, no one cares but the few. Lx

6 May at 19:42

Arthur Cristian

Hi Lee, the key, the missing link, is to force them to process the curses of their "own" making, BUT you have to be very clear in your intention, in your dreaming without a doubt, etc, coming into play, coming into question. In present-sense, you must be certain of such a powerful intention/outcome. This is all explained in the articles, etc.

6 May at 20:27

Lee J Lennon

I am fully aware and actively working on release from the system but haunted and hunted to a place I also do not want to be. Others are the same. Lx

6 May at 21:00

Lee J Lennon

Oh, I force them when I have to. Fiduciary and trust are interesting factors. Lx

6 May at 21:00

Arthur Cristian

"Fiduciary" and "trust" will continue to trap you.....

Justin Chellis wrote saying: "Arthur I have looking at natural law principles to help myself get to the truth of knowledge. Is this a good path to find truth within."

We replied.....

Hi Justin, if that means co-creating with and contemplating on plants, trees, animals, sky, sunlight, wind, waves, soil, insects, birds, mountains, valleys, hills, plains, etc, etc, YEP we would agree with you, BUT if it means you are diving into the re-presentation of "Intellectual Property" then we wish you all the best because to us, there is nothing there, nothing of the living present with the presence of life to connect with, to aid you in learning about and connecting with reality. What you are referring to as "natural law" is nature itself. "Natural law" are not the thoughts, ideas, images, pictures, etc, of other men and women bouncing to and fro between your ears as their shadows and reflections (so to speak).

There is NO truth of "natural Law to be found there because it ain't natural, it ain't living. The Mountain MAN in the video made a huge mistake arguing over who he is and over "Natural Law". He revealed "him"self" as a hypocrite, a liar, a pirate on their seas/sees of commerce, in their "eyes", because he is presently admitting to being of their world and in their world willingly accepting all the privileges, benefits, services and the exclusivity they bring for him living in "The System". You can't have your cake and eat it too.

This is why Arthur gave everything up between 2006 & 2009, no more drivers license, car rego's, bank acc, credit cards, no govt hand-outs, no medicare, etc, etc..... Arthur is NOT of their "world" = "The System".

The "world" always re-presents "The System", the "world" is not Earth/Nature, etc..... When they say the end of the "world" they are talking about the end of "The System", their current "system", and changing to another version of "The System" under another guise = the New World Order (NWO).

More on "Original MAN", etc, explained in the other current FB thread here: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203647275930522>

The point being ONLY an Original MAN can force them to completely back off because every instant is the processing of their "own" curses amplifying and amplifying without respite or restrictions, etc, and they can't do anything to stop it unless they make WHOLE with everyone they sought to harm or had caused harm too.

Re-presenting "Fiduciary" and "Trust" is clearly demonstrating/announcing that NO ORIGINAL MAN stands before them.

6 May at 21:12

Lee J Lennon

Yes, but because the system is in control of all the resources and monopolise the land, we have little choice but to deal with the system. You live in the country, others would like to, but in the lions mouth, England, that is not an option. I live in the most controlled area on the planet and people think they have freedom. So give up all your man made BS and find yourself skinned in this country. Australians and Americans always have a problem in understanding that in England you cannot be free, you cannot be foreign to the system. No matter how much of a 3D imposed over 2D you like to be. Lx

6 May at 21:19

Terry Bouffard

I suggest people listen to Karl Lentz. He is very much into common law
<http://www.myprivateaudio.com/Karl-Lentz.html>

www.myprivateaudio.com

My Private remedy information - audio, video and friends.

Video: Karl Lentz at Truthjuice Birmingham 10th December 2013
2 Hours 21 Minutes

6 May at 21:48

Lee J Lennon

No, Karl is just a statist with simple tricks. Common law is NOT your friend. As an individual, try and find peers? Lol.

Common law is owned.

Lx

6 May at 21:52

Arthur Cristian

Argue for your limitations and sure enough they are yours.

You are digging your own "hole" before you even give your real life a chance to start exercising its true power of consciousness. You have just admitted that you are lost to the reactions of trauma placing who you really are under their power. They have broken you - you are their slave. We are not having a go at you the MAN, Lee, just using scrutiny and senses to point out the obvious.

Do you really think that England is more controlled than Australia or the US? Remember this is a global system and Australia was their penal colony and Fiona is English too.

The point is, we either say its hopeless and do nothing or we say what can we do, even if we risk the bodies that we currently use, to show those who think they have power and control over us that they are labouring under a massive delusion

They may have FORCE and guns, etc, but there are actually very few of them, and many of their lackey enFORCERS will balk at killing, hurting etc, multitudes in their "own" backyard when there is clearly no reason. Yes we are fully aware of the Chinese army and the CIA Taliban, Mossad, and other armies bred to invade the western world but that is another subject for another "time".

Look at all the US Army personnel refusing to turn on their own countryman and this is spreading throughout their ranks now forcing the Masons/Satanists to enlist criminals, psychopaths, deeply emotionally repressed or aggressive "gays", etc, to join the police force, armies, etc, and use their pent-up hatred against the innocent. Controlling "normal", consciously sound people doesn't work anymore, yes, on a smaller scale, but not on a much larger scale.

It won't take many of us, so long as we are committed to stand our ground no matter how ugly it gets, to break the back of their so-called control.

As we have said so many times before.... get together, start weaning off "The System" by growing food, collecting water, getting alternative energy, etc, and start supporting each other unconditionally which can ONLY happen when we become self-less (ego-less) because then we are the wind of immense strength under each others wings raising each other up and back to Paradise.

Coming together out of weakness is NOT going to work. Your last comment is that weakness amplified, is Occupy, OPPT, Zeitgeist, Thrive, Ubuntu, Freeman/Sovereignty movement, etc, and is the New Age movement, etc, etc, etc, etc. etc.....

Then, when we are strong, remove our lives from the "name", stop using the system benefits and services and remove any title deeds from the Land Titles Office and co-create as caretakers of the land. When/if the thugs turn up, we all stand strong. If they take one, we all go, if they kill one, another steps forward.

Refuse to process their curses, meaning refuse to react to trauma which breaks us up as self-centered in-divide-u-all-s, easy pickings being picked off one by one without "community immunity" getting in the way of FORCE.

Behave with compassion and love but stand your ground.

It's that simple.

Plenty of hard labour involved but simple.

Please read our articles, watch our videos as we go into these themes in great detail.

From the other post.....

You see Timmy, we are not into doing harm to anyone anywhere, we just expose the lies that possess the liars influencing others into becoming possessed by the lies too and therefore cause the continuation of harm to spread without immunity to stop it. Like we said we have nothing against the MAN, Santos Bonacci.

We look at what we do in this way..... someone is infected by a terrible highly dangerous disease (lies) and the disease needs to be confronted and dissolved in present-sense so that it stops doing harm to the host which stops spreading its lies elsewhere to harm others.

This is called "Community Immunity".

We stand for "Community Immunity".

As we often say, the greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all. "Community Immunity" is a massive wall holding back an ocean of lies from getting into MANS thinking. Just one tiny crack in the wall is sufficient for the ocean of lies to seep through causing wear and tear leading to the crack becoming larger allowing more and more lies to seep into MANS thinking until the hole is so big that the pressure forces the whole wall of "Community Immunity" to collapse and all of MAN is enslaved by the trickery of fallen-MANS slight of hand (black-magic).

When you have a go at us you are having a go at "Community Immunity" as this is at the heart of all the love For Life work we've been doing since March 2005.

6 May at 22:16

Lee J Lennon

Yes Arthur, been following your posts many years. Yes I get it. No consciousness is not all there is. People are not strong enough and won't make the effort of of the comfort zone. Standing your ground as a man puts you in prison or worse, like many friends of mine and no, they did not give in to the person, some are without charges. Hard to get the points in a thread but things are getting much worse, not better. I join no group not follow any group. And yes things are much harder in England, I've travelled a lot. You cannot escape the force of the system in such a small country that happens to have been one of the largest constructors of the mame we live in. Lx

6 May at 22:34

Lee J Lennon

Loved bare ground to abundance by the way. I do Permaculture design systems. Lx

6 May at 22:35

Borian Galloway

He did awesome that first appearance. His mistake was going back, if he didn't return to their phoney platform, he would of walked.

6 May at 22:40

Arthur Cristian

There is so much more to this Lee, please read and watch the sequential order - use scrutiny like a blow torch and go where the logic of truth takes you. "Take your time", just contemplate, contemplate, contemplate and witness the penny drop as to the brilliant slight of hand tactics these Freemasons/Satanists use. If you have already watched "Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property" and "The Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast....." and can recall its contents/insights then start reading these posts, most of them come from this "year".

Sequential Order (copied in full at the bottom of this webpage)

6 May at 22:49

Simon Kaiwai

Hard to say that the reason he is coerced into paying penalty is solely because he went back. What would you say if he didn't go back but they yanked him off the street? How would you fault him? Are you claiming that all who do not create joinder between the fiction and the living Man continue to walk freely? Perhaps he was aware that they would yank him (a second time as he was already taken once for lawfully foraging) and preferred to reason and reiterate who he was versus the fiction they were calling.

It's very easy to pick at past faults of others but to do so without also remembering that we ourselves make mistakes is bigotry. We need good intents to be matched with upright action. I perceive it good you are offering your insights freely Arthur and agree with you on the curse/s of the system. But as you say: the system uses force and I say it is not righteous. Some within the system willingly take curses upon themselves for hedonistic benefits. This allows for Man to be wronged irrespective of invisible or other contracts to the system. Your thoughts?

6 May at 23:25

Chris Skelton

Mt. Man appeared to much into strawman aspects of the system. If he was practicing common law one has to ask why didnt he file or voice his claim of trespass. Why answer a complaint from an agent when under common law, a man only answers a claim of injury from another man or woman. So the man who arrested Mt. man has to provide evidence that Mt. Man injured the man known as the arresting officer or there is no claim before the court for Mt. Man to answer. Right?

7 May at 01:05

Steve Wilson

Mike Lawrie

7 May at 01:17

Simon Kaiwai

Right about the claim Chris but again you assume the mistake was made by the Man and not the wrong/s committed by system agents. We do not know what paperwork he filed beforehand but all can see he was well aware of who he is, how the system is working and a good body of the law. Do you actually think you know better or could do better than him? It goes back to my question: do you think that if you did a highly visible action to uphold natural law AND you did everything correctly to prevent joinder to their name THEN you'd be left alone?

7 May at 01:27

Chris Skelton

I admire Mt. Man and encourage more people to stand as a man. I know what I know. I have a limited idea what he knows. I will do my best when the time comes, and others may judge the difference between our approaches. My future court experiences and what i learn from it will be the best teacher.

7 May at 01:38

Arthur Cristian

The fact is the moment he files paper-work he is admitting that he has slave masters. Otherwise who is he serving the paperwork too?

Are not all men equal?

That no MAN is master of another MAN?

A real freeMAN is NOT answerable to anyone unless he has done harm then that becomes a tribal, community, matter with those directly effected by such harm-doing. No 3rd party strangers involved from all sides.

The fact is while this MAN is doing business/performing in commerce with the "State" (whatever you want to label the corporation) he is admitting to being their slave and under their jurisdiction/authority because he willingly gave up all his "Original-MAN" rights to be a slave/drone/robot performing in their dead-corpse (living-dead) fiction.

He was stuffed long-before he was even charged.

Thus he was dealt with accordingly - after the initial caught-test to see if he pleads guilty or not and obviously before the next caught-date January 2014 they just looked into his background via computers and large server data bases and the intelligence will quickly reveal if he has any "assets" in "The System" under said "name" which they can take from him if he does not obey his slave masters instructions/penalties for being a "bad" boy in their corporate fiction. Bingo, they got him rooted, they have the FORCE, he doesn't yet..... would be great if "community immunity" arose in his community/province.

If you do what Arthur has done and have NO contracts with "name" then they ain't going to get at nothing either. They wrote off over \$400,000.00 in statute debts cause they could not get at Arthur (and in some other matters with

Fiona) to perform for them. They then had the choice of doing harm to Arthur which meant they had to conjure up more lies, etc..... but Arthur had them processing the curses of their "own" making, so they dropped EVERYTHING because they knew clearly that Arthur meant what he intended.

They even tried to con Fiona into taking on the responsibilities of "Name" Arthur but we just laughed this off, but we did get help from Deborah Bentley who reminded us about the Gai Waterhouse case - this helped us but in the end it was two things,

1. Arthur is not the "owner" or "re-presentative" of said ("intellectual property") "Name" and that they should take it up with the authorised administrator of said "name", we didn't have to say anything else as that was there issue, not ours, and

2. Forced them to process the curses of their "own" making and really mean it in present-sense. .

They even offered Arthur's Drivers License back..... LOLLLLLLLLLL

**Fiona Cristian Reply To State Debt Recovery Office
Part Ten - Should We Be In Fear Of Those Who Claim To Protect Us**

18th October 2010

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/7500>

7 May at 02:28

Arthur Cristian

Chris, true common law, not the bullshit commoners law with serfs under the standing of land-lords, land barons, owners of castles, etc (which is all rooted in commerce as in taxes and providing a % of seasonal stock or labour as rent, etc, to their master/s), is all about direct experience with those harmed (their tribe/community effected) and the perpetrators (their tribe - the perpetrator/s who allegedly brought disgrace upon the tribe) because it is ONLY there can such harm-doing matters/claims be resolved by all who are effected which is everyone on all sides.

Taking matters into a commercial court or admiralty court or common law court or government court, or corporation court, etc, etc, including Supreme, Local, Federal-Magistrate, High courts, etc, is the WRONG venue.

YOU DO NOT GO THERE - THEY EXIST ONLY FOR "NAME".

Anyway to us, the common law route/process is a load of bullshit, it does not work for 99% of people who claim it, they are just too dumbed-down and stupid, too deeply traumatised, too inexperienced, too defenseless, too busy, distracted and most don't have the brains/nous to get around even the most basic of legalese to know what is really going on. The fact is they are all discriminated against even before a court matter was raised in their "name".

THEY ARE ALL LAMBS TO THE SLAUGHTER.

There is another way to deal with these "System" "Name" issues. Refer to everything else we shared in this thread and please read the articles, videos we listed in the Sequential Order.

All the best to you and your family Chris.

7 May at 02:25

Arthur Cristian

Simon, MAN, with the clear unequivocal intent behind the most purer, sincere and happy bright thought/dream has the greater light of consciousness to absorb the man-made darkness created by any fallenMAN.

You said and asked: "Some within the system willingly take curses upon themselves for hedonistic benefits. This allows for Man to be wronged irrespective of invisible or other contracts to the system. Your thoughts?"

The greater light of consciousness created by MAN and intentionally directed at the culprits behind the darkness of their harm-doing (the clear intention of the redeemer) forces the curse makers to process ALL the curses of their own making and they will completely destroy their real lives (committing an eternal spiritual suicide), and of their "own" making, have the curse come upon all their families, loved, ones, children, grandparents, descendants, benefactors, associates, etc, until they make whole with all those they sought to harm or had harmed directly or indirectly. Basically it is their oblivion unless they change their ways and stop supporting harm and benefiting from harm.

The curse goes down through the generations of descendants until they are completely extinct. What we set into motion is absolute, There is NO turning back.

We know of at least 20 families in law who have now completely destroyed their families (very few remain alive) because they were forced to process curses of their "own" making. We know of 17 people directly connected with sex rings and paedophile gangs who have all committed suicide. Media says they died by natural causes etc. LOLLLLL All of them were visited by Arthur.

This is nothing to brag/gloat about as it actually saddens us for a while - each "time" we receive news of the outcomes of processing curses our our hearts pour out to our lost brothers and sisters and their lost families, etc. We have battled with some deep-seated sadness cause we have four young daughters too. But we are unwilling to back off with what we started here. We are determined that "The System" is no more and that all of it and its lies/liars (if they don't want to flee from the beast that is hell) are gone forevermore. We live for NO SYSTEM, co-creating with nature/earth/the-dream of life. This is the legacy we leave behind for our children.

7 May at 03:00

Simon Kaiwai

I may agree with you Fiona (?) that said my question was more an immediate explanation of why the Mountain Man was wronged. We can speculate as to whether or not he filed papers, whether or not he created joinder with their name by some trick or artifice, whether or not he's registered assets to the system but for me the fact remains: MAN can get harmed and wronged by others, even those whom are given the very curses they try to dispense. We should learn about the significance of these things but to say he did xyz wrong while only knowing that the system applied a finding against one of it's names is speculative.

7 May at 04:23

Lee J Lennon

Arthur, I know. I've been at this longer than you! Lx

7 May at 04:51

Arthur Cristian

Simon, the options have narrowed down to just a few possibilities/scenarios. It's clear that all lies are curses so we know that the whole of "The System" is the processing of a curse. We also know that you must be enjoinderd for the curse to be processed.

The Mountain MAN is clearly enjoinderd by "name" (refer to earlier posts in this thread for more on this) otherwise he would not volunteer to appear in court to be caught - if he really knew who he really was he would not be in the position that he's ended up in., he would have remained in silence and let them process the curse which is what the "great" MAN did long ago to the Romans, Pharisees, Sanhedrin, etc, etc. He knew he was not answerable to them.

Mountain MAN had a vested interest to protect "ownership" which is noted by his fight. If he did not "own" anything he would have nothing to fight for. Money, assets, etc enjoined to "name".

There is also the possible scenario of carrying out instructions from superiors impacting law-enforcement, the bar, etc. They do want chaos, injustice, destruction, etc, etc, to get worse and worse everywhere as part of the final staged act to the prelude of their "end-times" self-fulfilling prophecies providing the launch pad excuse/justification to introduce their fantastic NWO remedy dressed up to smell like roses, etc, have everyone, the duped, jump for it.

It's clear that paper work in itself has no power no force of law, it was not paper that invaded all the lands and decimated all the tribes etc, etc and set up "The System" to maintain power and control over captured slaves and their progeny. Paper and whatever is scribbled or marked or stamped on it can't do this by itself, can't move from desk to desk to filing cabinet, etc.... Paper is a fiction just as the Easter Bunny is a fiction.

Mountain MAN may also have a history of dealing with the law and they decided to make an example of him, maybe the judge did not like how he treated her..... Does it rally matter all this speculation? The fact is harm is being done, curses are being processed and if we step back to see the big picture its clearly obvious that we just make/force harm doers process curses of their "own" making otherwise we either become just like them, harm-doers retaliating, etc, or we continue being compliant slaves hoping for a few mini-slave victories here and there while maintaining their slave status forevermore.

It is pretty simple for us - we just focus on harm-doers processing curses and not get caught up in the semantics, pedantic histrionics, fears, doubts, uncertainty, vagueness, confusion, etc, and the merry-go-round dramas of who did what, when where, how, why thus continue being trapped in the vicious cycle of a poor me victim syndrome reacting to trauma, to the pull of e-motion which is where they (Freemasons/Satanists) want you to be.

The thing with us Simon is in present-sense, we are already in the action/motion of creating remedy, of forcing harm doers to process curses of their "own" making. And we are vigilant and discerning to not let us be distracted from doing this day-after-day because if we did we would end up on the destroyed-broken-fallen-MAN gravy train going nowhere. No thanks. We come to true freedom with strength.

We don't come to freedom out of weakness which is what distractions, uncertainty, doubt, confusion, etc, does to you, it diminishes the concentration of power of your life-force energy being directed powerfully. We say use it powerfully here and now in present-sense to force them to quickly change their ways and once this Satanic/Freemasonic cabal has been completely busted wide open we provide sanctuary for all them fleeing from this terrible man-made hell that has made prisoners of everyone.

7 May at 06:18

Lee J Lennon

I have been strong all my life, got up when knocked, stood up, etc...
But I am slowly and painfully becoming a destroyed-broken-fallen-MAN.
Lx

7 May at 06:36

Chris Skelton

How does presenting papers to a clerk to move a court in exercising its function: that being to serve man when a man claims an injury make one a servant of the court? Since the man is ordering the clerk to process his claim, and ordering the wrongdoer to answer the man.

7 May at 07:09

Simon Kaiwai

Again, I agree with the bulk of what you've said there Arthur except the speculation on Mountain Man's bringing this on himself in some way. He was getting a feed from nature. No semantics needed. He definitely knows enough to have stated his natural right to do this. Force was used against him to prevent this, one of the most basic of rights. That is the lesson here: not the wordplay, papercuts, etc. In the present sense he needed to eat.

7 May at 07:34

Paul Curtis

SANTOS BONACCI SPEAKS AFTER COURT - EXPOSES ENTIRE LEGAL FRAUD TO NEWS

Very few have had the opportunity to speak with such depth to the open public, Santos is for sure a pioneer in the next level of human emancipation.

Published on 10 Feb 2014

<https://www.facebook.com/santos.bonacci>

<http://www.resistance2010.com>

7 May at 16:48

Vicki Victoria

Yes Arthur & Fiona...we are all equal. It's just that some are more equal than others. It's Cabalian mathematics.

7 May at 17:41

Arthur Cristian

The main reason people go to court over statute "claims" is the reaction to trauma of having something they "claim" they "own" being taken from them down-the-line (the future being controlled by the past ruling the present), including garnishing bank accounts, stealing of assets such as a car, motor bike, computers, household furniture, electric guitar, home, land, etc, and even the physical body under the image-power of "name".

Then there is the trauma over loss of credit rating, obstructions put in place to stop them accessing gas, electricity, credit cards, etc, etc, and even the propaganda put in place that stops them getting employment down-the-line.

There are many types of reaction to trauma, the pull of e-motion that COMPELS a fallen-MAN to make a physical appearance at court, to be caught.

The fact that the Mountain MAN turned up is a blatant admittance that he is the "right party", the re-representative of said "name" encoded on said "claim", that being the statute penalty being imposed (but actually on offer) upon "name".

At this point he has already been defeated. Now it's all up to the judge/magi-strate to determine just how much of a curse the Mountain MAN will process but even this is set into motion by the Mountain MAN because the statute rulings and penalties were already advertised. The menu was already set. The magistrate just has to determine which item on the menu he can be persuaded to order.

The Mountain Man has taken the offer to process the curse. Everything in statute law is designed to make the victims process the curses and not the judges, barristers, etc.

Money/Commerce IS THE PROCESSING OF CURSES. Nothing else is going on.

As we said, ONLY a fallen-MAN would accept the authority, the power, the control of another MAN and therefore place their re-presentation of "name" under the standing of another MAN performing in the "name" with costume and title. This is already the processing of curses being set into motion.

This MAN, Arthur, will never go to their courts regardless of whatever "claims" they throw at this MAN. They will have to kidnap the physical body because an appearance any other way is admittance of claiming the "name". Arthur has no claims to the "name", and hasn't been making claims on the "name" since 2009 so they would have to come up with a scam, or make a claim that he has harmed someone as an excuse to drag the body in.

In the story of the Great MAN of long ago, he doesn't go to their courts until they take him there by force and then he remains silent.

He recognised that he was not of their world and had no need to go there, which forced the hand of the perpetrators as they had to go and kidnap his body and bring him before Rome, the Sandringham bloodlines and the pharisees, who were all in commerce, all colluding together to keep everyone under their power and control.

He didn't need to talk because they were not his masters and he did not accept their curses. Even before they took his body, he had already created a dream to return the curses. The dreaming of this dream by him and others who had woken up set into motion the downfall of Rome, with earthquakes, hurricanes, tsunamis, lands sinking and rising, volcanoes erupting, etc, etc, although you won't find the earth-wide extent of destruction recorded in their books in relation to the living-dream set into motion by the Great MAN.. (They had to keep all this secret, they did not want their recaptured educated slaves to remember the truth about curses and processing curses down-the-line - hence they created carbon dating, new "time codes" for calendars, revision/rewrite of all recorded his-story/her-story set to the "time codes" of BC and AD - make everything appear to have happened at different points of time, 10,000BC, 5000BC, 3000BC, 900BC, 33BC, 33AD, 150AD, 450AD, 1100AD, 1500AD, 1780AD, 1845AD, etc, etc = all bullshit)

Why do we say this then? Look at what we and others are doing now to turn back the curses and remove this evil system from Earth. Unless we get remedy happening, we will be in for wild weather too, as Earth corrects the balance.

All paperwork and filing is an admittance that you are their slave to "name" and that you accept their power and authority over you, accepted Rome and Babylon, accepted the curse. Even when you are talking to the representatives, the clerks, etc, you are accepting everything of "The System" by default. You cannot be in "The System" and not of it, UNLESS you give up everything of "name", in and of "The System". This is where the freeman/sovereignty movement shows up as just another Yellow Brick Road.

Now comes the issue of greed and selfishness, fear and uncertainty as people wrestle with the idea of giving their system comforts and privileges up, including the "protection" that comes from the system lackeys. And laziness because most people don't want to do the work needed to get out. They want the bells and whistles but they don't want to be answerable to those providing the privileges. And so the life of slave to "name" defaults, defaults, defaults, defaults, defaults to the slave masters every moment in every area of their system life. Trapped - trapped - trapped - trapped - and winging and whining and moaning and groaning and complaining and arguing and fighting and reacting to trauma as the rot of being a fallen-MAN continues descending further and further and down and down and down into this man("self")-made darkness called HELL, "The System".

Simon, this was how Mountain MAN brought it upon him"self" ("name").

Again, please read the posts we put up this year as found in the Sequential Order. :)

7 May at 19:24

Dominic Toomey

no name eman on

7 May at 19:27

Arthur Cristian

Thanks Dominic, we posted this e-man elsewhere on FB a few weeks ago. A woman reminded us of it which triggered our "memories" some years ago when, with others, we discussed the significance of Name being reversed = e-man It was only during this past year that the final pennies dropped about the pull of e-motion being ego (e-go) that is "name" and how "name" ties in with trauma/reaction to trauma (compelled to perform the priest instructions = robots/slaves/drones) and how "name" is the vehicle that activates the holy ghost of "name", the E-GO (ecclesiastical program set into motion = drone/robot.slave) that is a demon crafted by these warlocks/witches to possess us of our "own" making/doing and thus be remotely controlled without realising/sensing-this-slight-of-hand trickery.

Thank you so much for adding the on.

Awesome mate, awesome....

NO NAME = E-MAN ON -----

They are so devious these black-magic sorcerers.

7 May at 19:52

Dominic Toomey

thank you for figuring it out,

7 May at 20:03

Dominic Toomey

Just a thought isn't man also a title?

7 May at 20:42

Vicki Victoria

...I think it's mankind, hu-man, person, agent are titles.

7 May at 20:44

Dominic Toomey

so really we're nothing,while paradoxically everything

7 May at 20:45

Dominic Toomey

?

7 May at 20:46

Dominic Toomey

telepathy needed

7 May at 20:48

Vicki Victoria

I think that a title is the removal from the real thing...us....and the word man is an expression of what we are. Courts won't use it.they will only use words like person, agent, citizen etc.

7 May at 20:48

Vicki Victoria

Ha ha ha aha!!!! Well, that makes courts dead boring!!! Literally!

7 May at 20:49

Dominic Toomey

only that "man" is a 'word" & a "spell".

7 May at 20:56

Arthur Cristian

Exactly MAN is not a reflection/shadow of MAN but "hue-man", "name", "agent", "citizen", "person", "ego", is a reflection of the MAN. Really, we should not even say MAN but we are all using this English language rooted in duality (shadows/reflection) to describe who we really are because we don't know another way. So the intention is that MAN is who we really are and not the reflection of MAN that is the hue-man, name, etc. MAN has no reflection, it is not a "name" therefore is not a "title", otherwise, my name is MAN, and MAN is clan name, surname, middle name, christian/first name, and MAN is addressed at such and such., is on drivers license, birth certificate, etc..... Even their greatest attempts at lying still can't disguise all truth in shadows/reflections of duality. They worship the shadow world. It is very very simple what they do.

7 May at 21:01

Vicki Victoria

Arthur, what about women? Are we a Woman...or does that make it a title...as in the female version of man?

7 May at 21:10

Arthur Cristian

Dominic, we are everything and everything is us = consciousness and is why everything of nature is of our consciousness, of our senses, we can touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see the dreams MAN created/co-created because all of MAN that ever was and ever will be is the consciousness of the MAN we all are here and now. Without consciousness thee would be NOTHING to sense/experience. We are all the true "Gods" = creators of MANS consciousness that is MANS dreaming of consciousness.

7 May at 21:28

Dominic Toomey

man is

7 May at 21:38

Simon Kaiwai

Well addressed and said Arthur. Mountain Man does illustrate the folly of playing with words in their arena

7 May at 22:25

Arthur Cristian

Hi Vicki, NO women are slaves for MAN, can't do anything about that, it's part of the built in clock that runs MAN.

8 May at 01:26

Arthur Cristian

A MAN can't be in his cave without his slave outside slaving in the kitchen, laundry, doing the shopping, etc....
LOLLLLLLLL

8 May at 01:28

Arthur Cristian

These images are the reflections/shadows of sorcery, re-presenting its inventor, his worshipers and his/their victim/victims (all of MAN). Notice the host is MAN possessed by the demon crafted remotely by Satanists/Freemasons = pentagram over pineal gland.

Pineal Gland or forehead = all seeing eye - this is where MAN projects/expands IMAGES to the dream of life using MANS breath to encode/embed the images being projected, being dreamt, thought, understood, etc.

Pentagram

Pen - writing word-spells

Gram or gramme - a metric system unit of mass - as in

Telegram - meaning, from remote locations they are projecting a gram = a demon cast in the water (a gram of water) of MANS breath and sent through the water (consciousness - the whole of the dream of life is water, is MANS consciousness, is MANS breath) to possess their targeted victims. They do this through Hollywood, TV, Radio, Music, frequencies, signals, etc, etc. They get the word-spell spinning through the education of their victims and in victims saying/thinking/believing a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, etc, etc, over and over again (lots of repetition going on in education to learn spells of mean-in-gs = understand - be under the standing of the spells of words/letters, etc) the victims are conjuring up and calling upon them the demons, the grams.

The demons are tele-ported upon them from Satanic covens, black-magic ritual sites so they can be possessed (hooded/shrouded/cloaked) by them without ever realising they did it to them"selves".

These black-magic sites are where bred or kidnapped babies, children, teenagers, adults, animals, are ritually sacrificed/slaughtered to capture the GRAM (that is the soul, the water of MANS consciousness/breath) departing the tortured victim = death. They capture these souls to use them in their rituals for casting demons in the water of MANS breath and to maintaining the frequency of TRAUMA/TERROR/FEAR, etc, so that MAN continues reacting to trauma that is the demon of "name" and have the demon maintain its powerful grip over its victim.

Pent -a past tense and a past participle of pen2.adj. Penned or shut up; closely confined. - describing the victims prison-cell that are the demonic images bouncing to and fro between the ears as echos of IMAGE POWER, thought control, "system thought", rendering the victim into terribly confined quarters where the Real MAN is squeezed out and the demon has hold of almost all of MANS thinking, e-motions, dreams, values, life-style, etc, etc, = life in "The System" that is a man-made HELL.

The Pent is the past, the education the victim endured over many many "years", that being the image power of the demon/demons spinning, whirling and bouncing to and fro between the ears of its victims who are projecting into the future, "time-codes" of system thought, that are the dreams victims are dreaming for, be it house, land, car, truck, motor bike, equipment, course, title, degree, etc, etc, through mortgage or savings or leases or dreams for a family/children/marriage, holidays, retirement home/savings/superannuation, food, water, materialism, consumerism, etc, etc, etc, and thus completely imprison/control the victims in present-sense, here and now throughout the whole of their life-"time".

The all-seeing-eye (i) is the "NAME" of the demon that possesses MAN and traps MAN because this is all that MAN sees, that being the word-spells of "System Thught" crafted by black-magic priests and projected their read and write alphabet languages

Please WAKE UP EVERYONE - Wake Up - Wake Up - Wake Up.

9 May at 15:03

Arthur Cristian

E-MAN - The Name Of The Beast Is MAN by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 9th May 2014 - We quickly put together this post using bits and pieces of posts we put up over the "past" few "days". All together it clearly explains what is exactly going on behind the works of Santos Bonacci, Dalai Lana, David Icke, etc.....

The E-MAN is the hue-MAN, the fallen MAN under the "spell" of the "ecclesiastical orders" of black-magic priests, priestesses, warlocks, witches, sorcerers, found behind ALL religions, New Age, Commerce, Politics, Law/The Bar, Civilisations = "The System", Education, Universities, System Science, System Thought, Mathematics, Geometry/Sacred Geometry, Read & Write Alphabet Languages, Recorded His-Story/Her-Story, Philosophies (all are rooted in "The System"), etc, etc, all of which are PSYOP PROGRAMS for drones to perform under.

The E-MAN/Ecclesiastical MAN is the priests slave, drone robot = the hue-MAN.

The "NAME" reversed is E-MAN

The "NAME" is the E-GO - the ecclesiastical instruction/program crafted and encoded in/as a demon to possess you under "NAME".

Under demon spells that is a trance "state" caused by demonic possession (possession/possession), the "name" of victims are under the IMAGE POWER of "NAME".

Via remote control, remote viewing & remote projection of non-sensory images*** slaves are under the image-power and image-control of any and ALL ecclesiastical orders of Satanism/Freemasonry (E) - they instruct/guide (GO) their captured slaves to do whatever they want them (COMPELLED) to do.

*** (books, history, fairytales, myths, legends, religions, astrology, numerology, astrotheology, mathematics, alphabets, geometry/sacred geometry, astronomy, "system science", alchemy, all occults, esoterics and all university/uni-verse-i-ty courses/careers, titles, standings, costumes, etc, etc, basically everything of "The System" coming from recorded ancient "times" until "today" - this includes the "name" of plant, creature, insect, natural elements in soil, water and air, environment, landscape, horizon, celestial bodies, anything that has a "name" = "word"/"letter"/"number"/"angle"/"shape"/"dimension"/"level"/"measurement"/"time"/"space"/"distance"/"location"/etc, etc, etc, etc,.....)

They always provide a wonderland setting (the matrix/"The System"/all-civilisations) for their Alice-slave to enter through the looking glass of their image-power and image-control. These demonic images bouncing to and fro between the ears as e-chos (cho = resonating frequency of a chord/sound/word) are forecast from a "past" and projected into a "future" to enslave the victim (self-fulfilling) in their wonderland-matrix here and now, in present-sense. The "name" is found throughout everything listed here ***. This clearly tells you what is really going on.

The "NAME" is the DEMON and is the HOOD of the brotherHOOD/sisterHOOD to cloak victims, educated-slaves, with.

The demon, "name", e-go, is the marionette and the ecclesiastical order is the master puppeteer/s.

The "NAME" is ALWAYS under the administrative control of the E-STATE, the ecclesiastical "state", both as the real-estate (the "intellectual property, superimposed over land) and the brainwashing/braindirtying psychological "state" (the IMAGE POWER) a victim is under.

Under the power and control of the real e-"state" of "New South Wales" or "California", the Freemasonic/Satanic ecclesiastical order/s will issue a slave, whose holy-breath is losing its grip, a psycho order.

Now the drone is under the horrific maintenance care of brainwashed robots called psychiatrists/psychologists, who work for the E-STATE, to adjust and tighten up the slave's holy breath, the e-go, the "e-man", and if required, administer (add a minister = priests) psychotic drugs approved by the Freemasonic/Satanic ministers of the "e-state", as part of the correctional psycho orders issued by the Freemasonic/Satanic (ecclesiastical) judges of the e-state.

Once all is well and back to "normal", the slave is released back into the money supply to continue performing in commerce (processing curses) with all other slaves under the image-power ("name") of the e-"state".

The "name" is NOT MAN, is not MANS.

The E-GO is THE HOLY BREATH crafted by the ecclesiastical orders.

"The System" of govern-MEN-t, law, religion, commerce, money, insurance, university, etc, etc, etc, EVERYTHING of "The System", is the matrix of the E-STATE which was crafted out of black-magic for the "soul" purpose of assimilating captured babies/children of MAN into drones, the e-mans or hue-mans - and be enslaved under the power and control of ecclesiastical orders for a life-"time".

They do not want anyone to e-s-cape.

Cape = the cape of the holy breath must remain on forevermore.

Escape - scape = Scape definition, a leafless peduncle rising from the ground. Note leafless implying living-dead.

con-tinued (the explanation of the con continued).....

9 May at 16:46 · Like

Arthur Cristian An example of this deception looking through another window into their matrix....

PHONETICS - phon-e-tics ----- LOLLLLLL

e = ecclesiastical (black-magic warlock instruction)

phon = A unit of apparent loudness, equal in number to the intensity in decibels of a 1,000-hertz tone perceived to be as loud as the sound being measured

tic = A tic is a sudden, repetitive, nonrhythmic motor movement or vocalization involving discrete muscle groups. Tics can be invisible to the observer, such as abdominal tensing or toe crunching. Common motor and phonic tics are, respectively, eye blinking and throat clearing. Tics must be distinguished from movements of other movement disorders such as chorea, dystonia, myoclonus; movements exhibited in stereotypic movement disorder or some people with autism; and the compulsions of obsessive-compulsive disorder (OCD) and seizure activity.

ph = In chemistry, pH (/pi: eitj/ or /pi: heitj/) is a measure of the acidity or basicity of an aqueous solution.

The pH scale is traceable to a set of standard solutions whose pH is established by international agreement. pH measurements are important in medicine, biology, chemistry, agriculture, forestry, food science, environmental science, oceanography, civil engineering, chemical engineering, nutrition, water treatment & water purification, and many other applications. Mathematically, pH is the negative logarithm of the activity of the (solvated) hydronium ion, more often expressed as the measure of the hydronium ion concentration.

PH also means a "state" of brainwashing in practise (set into motion)..... "I have a PH'd in such and such.....

You can easily see/sense how phonetics describes a brainwashed drone under the pull of e-motion instruction (image-power) coming remotely from the story-tellers of black-magic as in Satanic/Freemasonic warlocks, witches, high-priestHOODS, priestesses).

Everything to do with E-MAN is DARKNESS, is of HELL, is spiritual suicide to MAN and is "self"-centeredness and to do with DOING HARM.

English is Hieroglyphics, each letter is a picture encompassing an ecclesiastical motion, this is not disregarding the codes of meanings used to communicate an "illuminated light" (double-speak/triple-speak) between the initiated into such secrets.

The separation of the ways has begun.

Everyone has the choice between eternal life and eternal death.

Those who choose to worship the lie ("name" and everything of "name" = "The System") are being culled.

They will no longer exist.

Only those who choose eternal life will sacrifice everything of "self"/"name"/ego to co-create Kindom in present-sense. They will be the ONLY ones who will make it - they are being protected.

Unless the free-will of MAN changes, not many of us will live to move on - a vast culling has began and all those involved in the lie will be drawn to where they need to be to be culled.

It is very very simple.

All those who live for truth will be drawn to where they need to be to avoid the culling process of the earth fever.

E-motional attachments to family, friends, children, location will only keep victims trapped and be part of the culling.

The separation of the ways has begun.

There is no turning back.

Those who live for dream of life (truth) need to start making the moves.

We have less than 5 years and we will not be surprised if it is now less than two years.

David Icke, Santos Bonacci, Swissindo, OPPT, Thrive, Zeitgeist, Occupy, The Bible, The Torah, The Talmud, The Koran, The Baghdad Gistas, etc, etc, etc, etc, are all part of the problem. They do not offer a remedy to depart from "name" forevermore.

They do not show you how to leave "name" forevermore.

Let them go and everyone else living the lie and don't be like Lots wife.

Earth as we know it is going through a massive change and it is brought on by MANS dreaming, a dream for change that started with a simple, peaceful, loving, do no harm way of life, MAN of "long-ago", now being fulfilled/concluded during the Freemasonic/Satanic engineered/crafted "end-times".

The "name"/word humanity = hue-MAN-i-ty is a fallen-MAN who sees the reflection of fallen-MAN through "i" as in all seeing eye (i). The hue in hu-man is a shade, colour, type, shadow, reflection of a MAN but is NOT MAN. Wholeness is true consciousness, has no separation and therefore can't be got at naturally/consciously, but through lies of duality, illusions are provided on offer by Satanists/Freemasons, for men, women and children to fantasise over.

While lost in the play of make-believe MAN can imagine that MAN is broken down into spirit, mind and body which con-structs (structures of the con) the illusory rules of the divide allowing lies to enter into the fantasy game causing MAN to create the delusion of a conflict that does not exist but while lost to such psychosis, it leads MAN to completely break down wholeness/consciousness through unnatural (non-sensory)/unconscious means.

The manipulation through the use of trauma and the reactions to trauma is what brings all conflicts to a head. (HEAD) The black-magic sorcerers of Satanism/Freemasonry intended conflict to be this way.

Using your senses (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) have you ever sensed a "mind"? Have you ever had a direct experience with "mind"..... myyyyyyyyy iiiiiiiiiiiiinnnnnnnnnn...ddddddddddd - Are you aware that "mind" does not exist?

People who have really woken up are NOT against anything or anyone - only the LOST are against an assumed foe/enemy. Those who have really woken up embrace everyone no matter what the circumstance and they do this while remaining grounded, vigilant and discerning. They are not lost to flights of fantasy and THEY DO NOT REACT TO TRAUMA.

They are not being led by darkness/lies/fantasies/illusions/delusions/trauma/etc.

They see/sense life without the use of rose coloured glasses.

They are realists.

They create light for those lost to the darkness to return to.

They are not part of the darkness.

They do not run from the darkness instead they bring light into the darkness to dissolve it.

They will relentlessly confront darkness without ever being part of darkness.

They never run away from darkness, they are far more together/powerful than that.

To expand on these themes in greater detail please read and watch the Sequential order of Love For Life videos, articles, debates, etc, which can be found here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

9 May at 16:48

Connie Sponheim

This is one smart man....that judge does not expect such intellect...He is correct....she is too used to fraudulent activities in these kangaroo courts in the U.S...

10 May at 06:39

Connie Sponheim

She has no knowledge of his 'universal rights'...she is totally unconstitutional....

10 May at 06:41

Connie Sponheim

All she has is violence....her last hope...in order to proceed with fraud...I appreciate how articulate this man is...Most of us cannot verbalize all this truth in one sitting. They do not teach this in the govt. schools..which they most certainly should. We have been defrauded for WAAAAAY too long... ~~~~~See the 'American Spring' ...march on D.C, May 16...go if you possibly can...we will need millions to rid this country of the treasonous regime now in power....

10 May at 06:49

Fizz Gig

Trouble is most people have not learned yet that any and all government is tyrannical by its nature. Replacing an old government with an "new" government only puts you back to square one. It is frustrating and sad to see people making this stupid mistake over and over and over and over and over again. Abandon their leaky death ridden ship of destruction. We were not born to be the slaves of demented madmen, rather the co-creators of paradise!

10 May at 14:36

Arthur Cristian

Connie, from what we found out, all 3rd parties,he was arrested and jailed. - everything he did came to NOTHING. Refer to the post which explains why it happened.

14 May at 03:40

Elizabeth McCarty

It dont Matter

14 May at 04:14

Connie Sponheim

A million THANKS Arthur....You have enlightened me in a most succinct fashion...I am very grateful. I will now research further...and be more ready if a time arises. Actually...I feel we do not have to walk into that court AT ALL. I should NEVER have walked into that court in WA state over a silly, no harm court order...I was intimidated of course. This is SOOO heinous..to intimidate..use violence...threats..just to extract money from innocent, trusting living humans on the land. These are just sick criminals..operating with impunity..over and over again...I am appalled that my parents did not know this..nor did my teachers teach me the fraud we are subjected to daily..in this 'society'..this 'matrix'.... hugs and abundance, Connie

14 May at 10:38

Anthony Weston

Aurthur, if the judge has entered a plea of not guilty on my behalf. Does this mean they have made joinder to the living man ?

15 May at 04:59

Fizz Gig

Anthony, your signature on, or consent to any contract for, or acceptance of goods or services of any kind in the System gives them all the joinder they want. Czars "carrots" are always tethered to Czars "stick".

15 May at 08:07

Arthur Cristian

Anthony, under these conditions presented in your post, you are already a slave in "The Sysem" before, during and after the "judge has entered a plea of not guilty on your behalf. NOTHING HAS CHANGED. A mini-slave victory is a little sweet lolly given to you by your slave master, but the sweetness ONLY lasts for a few "minutes" before its effect has faded away completely, BUT, if you ever let them down again, betray them, break their "laws", etc, down-the-line, WATCH OUT = NOTHING HAS CHANGED.

15 May at 19:39

Anthony Weston

Hey Aurthur. I am still to goto court on the eleventh of June. When you stated before the trauma is life draining, the anguish in waiting is unbearable at times. I am trying to figure out what my stance is to this. Have I accepted a contract by the judge entering a plea on my behalf, even though I stated "No plea" ?
I have been reading this post but still feel a bit lost

15 May at 19:54

Arthur Cristian

Send me your landline number (not mobile) via FB PM and Arthur will call you to have a chat ASAP, an early afternoon over the next few days. You need to be free of trauma distractions so you can think clearly Anthony. Make sure you go to bed early every night and get used to having a good long peaceful sleep, start focusing on happy bright thoughts, see the beauty/good in everything to help with calming your head down, all the chit chat going on between your ears is killing you, are demons draining your life energy and you are the cause of this, you need to eat raw-living food, stop eating cooked/processed food, liquids, stay away from drugs, social or not, alcohol, gambling, sex, tv & internet as much as possible, to help with calming everything down, go for a long run or fast walk every day or a walk or swim amongst nature. This is FAR more important than the court case right now.

15 May at 21:54

Arthur Cristian

The fact your "name" is presented in court is a NO NO - you are already stuffed. However, there is a remedy but it requires a lot of letting go, most find this TOO difficult (lazy, greedy, selfish, fearful, deeply traumatised, etc) otherwise give in, be guilty (assuming it's just statute penalties/fines, etc - if you have injured someone or damaged-property or broken the peace, committed a crime, etc, then it's a different matter), arrange to pay off all the fines, you can negotiate, be compliant, do what they tell you to do, be a good boy, and get on with your life and keep them out of your life. Currently, you are obviously in over your head and have not put in the many years of practical experience homework required prior to taking on matters like the one presently being thrown at you. If you cannot stand on your feet you are ruined before them..... You must be always coming from strength, NEVER from weakness. Trauma/reactions to trauma is weakness visible.

15 May at 22:06

Kev Emp

loved this video thanks Arthur for the posting,

15 May at 22:35

Connie Sponheim

Here is what I know..about this court gig. Don't go.. In other words..if someone is doing a 'court order' against you..as was my case...don't go into that court. You contract when you step into the courtroom. If they have any evidence of 'harm'...they must produce it, have it...then they subpoena you...THEN you probably should go into the courtroom. Have your knowledge with you..or an honest attorney, (hard to find..but possible)...If I had never stepped into that court, and hadn't signed a contract (I was so naive)...I would never have been guilty of 'violating that contract'..and would never have gone through the trauma that I did with 'psychotic authorities'... My daughter did all this to me (and she may very well be mentally ill, I do not know)...me, a loving, innocent mom...and she did it with the help of her father, who wanted revenge for my leaving the marriage and taking 'his money' (which was really ours)... People use these corrupt systems to get revenge upon others. All in all...do not go into that courtroom unless you are threatened or subpoenaed

16 May at 01:53

Arthur Cristian

The contract IS the benefits/services/privileges received under/to the "name" you re-present/perform for. Drivers

license, car registration, passport, medicare, credit card, bank account, mortgage, lease, gas, electricity, telephone, internet, electoral role, etc, etc..... Unless you give up everything of "name" YOU ARE STUFFED, because you are in their world and of their world (they have the evidence to prove it), and because you presently do not have "community immunity" behind you to protect you from the attacks wielded by FORCE to make you, their slave, pay (process curses), one way or another. :)

16 May at 04:43

Arthur Cristian

Connie, you threw away the true freedom of the Original MAN you really are for the impostor that is the "name" you receive benefits for. You are already stuffed before, during and after the court case because you have already agreed to be ruled by the statute laws already in place. And it is the "statute" laws that determine THE RIGHTS OF YOUR "NAME" (person/strawman/etc), that is the performance of "name" in "The System", the how, when, where, why, etc, etc, what you can do and what you can't do and what the costs/rates/fees/charges are..... etc, etc...

You are already up against it by the fact of the many contract's "name" has enjoined to receive the benefits, services, privileges.

You really have to have your head switched on before you start dealing with the courts on your terms - remember, they can garnish "name's" bank accounts, steal "names" assets or send "name" to a correctional center for enforced labour or for a psycho-adjustment using psycho-drugs.

16 May at 04:51

Kenneth Jeffrey Slem

Hi
hiccup
he he he
Have fun
We are kicking ass.

16 May at 05:11

Arthur Cristian

Innocent or not, there is a lot of lies being peddled in this video.
See if you can work out what they are and post them here in the comments section.

Video: The Natural Man

Published on 1 Dec 2013 - This is the whole presentation from Ernie Tertelgt on January 31, 2013 in Billings, MT. He gives a presentation of the enemy within. Who they are and how they operate. An online dictionary of the origin of words <http://etymonline.com> - I have noticed some ad hominem attacks against Ernie. Those doing the attacking are attacking his character and not his message. Those who are attacking his message are not showing evidence that he is wrong. If you think he is wrong, please explain how you think he is wrong. Otherwise, you are just making yourself appear foolish.

We posted this comment to the YouTube video....

This post clearly explains exactly where Ernie is misleading him-"self" and everyone else who believes in the information Ernie is sharing.

E-MAN

The Name Of The Beast Is MAN

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 9th May 2014

Includes Mountain MAN Arrested

Facebook Discussion About "Name"
Uploaded 25th June 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8528>

We are most happy to have a chat with Ernie if he is up to it, recorded or not.

Video: Tertelgt aka The Living Man Interview

Exclusive interview with Ernie Wayne Tertelgt aka The living Man

Read more at http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=9ce_1385335555#zhReGmiuzVoC7clm.99

Video: Ernie Wayne Ter Telgte (tertelgte) Before Three Forks Justice Court Hearing What Your NAME Means

Video: Ernie Wayne Ter Telgte (tertelgte) The Montana Living Natural Man, On Oaths And Bonds

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203651756842542>

Note: Sequential Order and other Facebook discussions are copied below - click on "Read More" below.



Introduction To The Sorcerer Santos Bonacci

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

6th May 2014



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203647275930522>

We all have to watch out for the reflections of "name" that is "ego". While reflecting upon the "illuminated light" of "name"/"ego", at any moment we can be trapped without realising the hypnotic gaze pulling us deeper and deeper and under the image power of its "transcendent maker". We saw this explanation about the work of Santos Bonacci (copied below). To those truly awakened it clearly explains the "craft" and "practise" of a black-magic warlock setting into motion "spells" which ONLY feeds the "ego" (e-go = ecclesiastical instruction/program set into motion to imprison you under its IMAGE POWER) that is "name". When you dive into "ancient" "mystical" works recorded "ages" ago, whose IMAGE POWER are you diving into (who do you-think crafted all this non-sense)? The Blackmagic High-PriestHOODS, Priestesses, Warlocks, Witches of Freemasonry/Satanism. As you read this introduction into Santos and his work please also contemplate on what we wrote about the "mind" of the Dalai Lama a few "days" ago....

"The "mind", the dalai lama refers to is a demon, a very powerful demon used to possess its victims. The IMAGE POWER of the demon of "sameness" was crafted to con millions under its makers intention, the outcome being apathy, denial, weakness, obedient "system slave", etc. The maker of this "mind" (or a "universal mind") = IMAGE POWER is one nasty piece of shit."

Astrotheology, Theology, Alchemy, Chemistry, Mythology, Astrology, Syncretism, Pure Science and Light (to us it really means "illuminated light" = shadows/reflections bouncing to and fro between the ears made up by others telling/instructing you how to think, feel and act) are of the "mind", are demons, to possess you under its makers and storytellers (sorcerers) IMAGE POWER which is all about feeding the "ego".

If you are not up to date with our writings and videos, below is a sequential order that provides the big picture we see/sense. We've done a lot of writing again this year about the "ego", what is it?, how is it formed?, what feeds it?, how to let it go, and how "name" is "ego" and is reaction to trauma, is the pull of e-motion (e = ecclesiastical - emotion = ecclesiastical motion = program/instruction for drones/robots/slaves), we go into curses and processing curses which is at the heart of "ego" (e-go = ecclesiastical movement/instruction or setting into motion the instructions coming from black-magic warlocks/witches/high-PriestHOODS/high priestesses of Satanism/Freemasonry. Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

Introduction To The Sorcerer Santos Bonacci

"For over 30 years, Santos Bonacci has been researching the ancient works, compiling and translating them into more accessible terms in his studies of the various sciences such as: AstroTheology, Alchemy, Astrology, Chemistry Mythology, Theology and Light.

Specifically, AstroTheology, or The Holy Science is the basis and origin for all of our Myths, Legends, Fairy Tales, Nursery Rhymes and Folk Lore. It is also the Pure Science developed by the very enlightened, wise and ancient priesthood that give us the Holy Books of all religions.

Santos is passionate about Syncretism, of which he says, "Syncretism joins all the sciences where they dance together and are inter-related, because everything is inter-related."

Santos lives in Melbourne, Australia. He is a producer of video lectures and special DVDs, hosts a weekly radio show on American Freedom Radio and presents regular Seminars and webinars on demand."

Link: blogtalkradio.com/theecocheff/2013/11/10/santos-bonacci--part-one

For more on all this please refer to the Sequential Order of Love For Life videos, articles, debates, etc, listed below.

Arthur Cristian

Facebook comments in relation to this post

Note: Maria D'Ange <https://www.facebook.com/m66ria?fref=ufi> removed all her comments from this thread and removed her Facebook friendship with us. The replies to her comments give a very good idea of her part in the conversation.

Arthur Cristian



We all have to watch out for the reflections of "name" that is "ego". While reflecting upon the "illuminated light" of "name"/"ego", at any moment we can be trapped without realising the hypnotic gaze pulling us deeper and deeper and under the image power of its "transcendent maker".

6 May at 03:42

Alexandros Agelastos

Maria, get a life. No one is trashing anyone here. Go worship your idols somewhere else.

6 May at 03:42

Arthur Cristian

Santos Bonacci, the MAN is not being harmed as we are not attacking the MAN, but we are addressing the demonic spells that he is under and exposing them because the victim Santos, an Intel-Agent-Provocateur, is spreading these lies to infect others with demonic possession.

6 May at 03:44

Arthur Cristian

Back your claims Maria, prove what we are saying are lies.

6 May at 03:45

Alexandros Agelastos

Santos is ignorant of the fact that he's doing what he's doing. He believes that he's freeing people, but in reality he is tightening the bondage that keeps them from realizing the truth. If you are, too, ignorant of what Arthur is talking about, do your homework. He is not attacking the man behind the name Santos. He is describing, commenting on the role that good man is playing. Not only Santos, but everyone who is trying to awaken people but never talk about the only truth in life, NATURE, is committing a crime against it.

6 May at 03:49

Arthur Cristian

Maria, we go where truth takes us, we do not "claim"/"own" truth. So please show us where we are lying because we are always keen to learn more and more about truth.

6 May at 03:58

Arthur Cristian

Belief is NOT proof of fact and yet Santos is making money out of beliefs revealing his deep-convictions to these beliefs..... Almost everything he is referencing, the storytelling, is bullshit. The FACT is Santos is NOT revealing truths because he would already have a remedy in present-sense that gets MAN out of "The System" forevermore.

6 May at 04:08

Arthur Cristian

Here are some FACTS for you to contemplate on.....

His-Story/Her-Story (History)

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

2005-2007

Re-posted 5th July 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8529>

6 May at 04:12

Much of his-story/her-story, ancient or not, has been twisted and unless you can rout out all the lies/liars you will be thinking that everything you are reading is true and this is how you become brainwashed - nothing to learn from brainwashing.



Were you there?

Do you know any sensory-living 1st party you can bring forward who was there? And we're not talking about a brainwashed drone coming forward acting under costume and title, or not, as a 3rd party re-representative of whatever his-story/her-story they claim to be true.

Up to roughly 1780AD, 99.99% of the total population of MAN all across Earth could not read or write any alphabet language. Even up to 1930AD still more than 90% of the population of MAN all across earth were illiterate to alphabet languages. Of today's supposed 6.7 to 7 billion population of MAN, none of their ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story had ANYTHING to do with recording it because they were not able to read and write any alphabet language; they ONLY had their tribal/village sounds, tongues, talk, songs, arts, hand-body gestures, etc.....

When serfs/commoners/renters (slaves) went to war* to fight for their land-lords, land-barons, Kings/Queens, etc, etc, on the front-line of battle, their masters were the ones talking in Greek, Latin, Hebrew, Old English, etc, all of which was Martian-talk/gobbledygook to the serfs.

The ONLY ones who could read and write to record his-story/her-story were the owners of the castles, the land-lords, land-barons, the royal families, aristocrats, the high-priest-hoods and all their scribes and lackeys and they re-presented roughly 20 per one million of the population of MAN going back through ALL recorded his-story/her-story.

The victors wrote ALL the his-story/her-story and it is biased to suit their short and long-term objectives/agendas. It was ONLY these privileged "chosen-ones" who recorded ALL his-story/her-story so no matter what version of alphabet-language history you dive into it was recorded by them. This is FACT.

It takes the better part of 20 years to master the "craft" and "practice" of an alphabet language and this includes mastering mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry (fictitious rules of the divide as in measurements, time, space, levels, planes, dimensions, etc.). All read and write alphabet languages are crafted out of mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry and are all abominations and make-believe. None of them are real or true - they are not our true tongue (song/dream of life).

We are all the descendants of tribes of MAN all across Earth who were invaded, raped, pillaged, plundered, humiliated, ridiculed, abused, decimated, destroyed, and the victims of vast genocide campaigns. What remained of our ancestral tribes were mainly deeply traumatised children who were brainwashed into their conqueror's version of their ancestors his-story/her-story so that, through the generations, they would completely lose connection, direct experience, with their ancestral tongues, nature and song/word-of-mouth truths.

Instead of being left to form their unique, original relationships with nature and having access to all of consciousness, the information of sensory- life, always, they were taught to think and feel what other men and women told them to think and feel. For example, they were told that the sensory-life form over there is a yellow flower and it is a daffodil that does this and that. They were provided with a scientific explanation for everything that they would normally learn

about through direct, sensory experience that forms our unique dreams and ideas that are our living-present-sense-consciousness.

Through the generations of Satanic*/Freemasonic infiltrations/invasions they conned/brainwashed tribes of MAN into believing they are part of the race, culture and creed of English, French, Spanish, Australian, American, Arab, Muslim, Jew, etc, and even went about breaking down the past, present & future of race, culture and creed into all the different types/sects/cults/orders/states of Jews, Arabs, Christians, Australians, Americans, etc, as in Conservative Jew, Crypto Jew, Humanist Jew, Orthodox Jew, Ashkenazim Jew, Protestant Christian, Roman Catholic Christian, Seventh Day Adventist, Mormon, Jehovah Witness, Afro Arab, Levantine Arab, Gulf Arab, Arabian Arab, Texan, New Yorker, Queenslander, New South Welshman, etc, etc, and then the layers of race, culture and creed are broken down again and again and again into regions, suburbs, classes, standings, careers, titles, status, etc, etc, = Multiculturalism = RULES OF THE DIVIDE = DIVIDE AND CONQUER = Shattered Reality.

* Satanic - To us, Satanism is the black-magic practised craft of creating fairytales/fantasies and conning men, women and children into believing they are real and true. This belief leads them to accept the power and authority over them of all the men, women and children, under the costumes and titles of these make-believe characters performed in the fairytale, as being real, true and powerful too.

Coupled with the indoctrination into religions, occults, esoterics and myths that taught them that there was an almighty God/s, Higher Powers/Beings/Forces who is/are responsible for everything and that there was a beginning to sensory life and there will be an end, the tribes connection with who they really were as MAN in the dream of life was almost completely severed and is still almost completely severed with most of us living lives of shattered reality. (The **Darkness Visible** series Parts One to Five go deeply into the subject of a shattered reality, particularly **Part One**: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8557> and **Part Five**: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8562>)

The thing to realise here is that the sensory-life-form did not tell us directly that it was yellow and called a daffodil. These ideas were taught to us by other men and women, who were taught by other men and women. So it goes through every aspect of "The System". We, through this shattered reality, act as impostors of everything we talk about, placing our opinions and feelings about it over the natural-sensory-information that the sensory-life-forms have to communicate directly with us. Education (NON-SENSE) disconnects us from sensory life all around us because we are now under the image power of other men and women telling us how to think, feel and act. All of this is covered in far more detail in the articles, videos, debates, etc, found in the sequential order listed below.

We were all dreamt to be unique, original MAN but this cannot happen when we are instructed or educated about anything of nature (including celestial bodies) and MAN. The thought of freedom is not freedom. The thought of consciousness is not consciousness. This is because they are just the ideas of a freedom and of a consciousness that have been put into your head by others. They are not unique and original to you, they are alien as part of an alien invasion, not from outer space but through man-made brain control. The thought of God/spirit is not God/spirit. There is NO DIRECT SENSORY EXPERIENCE with the thought of a God or of a spirit explained to us by another man or woman.

When you go to a supermarket, do you have freedom or choice? Obviously, you just have choice and the same goes for religions, New Age philosophies, and EVERY philosophy, occult, esoteric, of "The System". The whole of "The System" is based on choice. There is no freedom here because you/we have been shut down from our ability to create unique, original lives/dreams that expand and demonstrate our unique, original lives/dreams.

There is no sensory, living life form as a first party in astrology, numerology, etc, coming forward to say that they are astrology and they exist as a sensory-living-life-form. We cannot hear/sense it directly from their tongue. All we can have are men and women coming forward acting as third party impostors to re-present astrology, and through the water of MANS breath, are putting us under the image power of astrology so that we form our fictitious lives in its fictitious image. (The Water Of MANS breath is explained in the Love For Life Sequential Order in great detail)

If you read the story of Alice in Wonderland to an innocent child over and over again, the child will begin to play Alice in Wonderland and act out the story. But no matter how often she may play Alice in Wonderland, Alice will NEVER be present with the presence of life. We will never be able to directly sense her, only the living child who is portraying Alice. Alice does NOT exist in PRESENT-SENSE, only the child (MAN) exists in present-sense. Alice is NON-SENSE - Wonderland is NON-SENSE. Alice needs MANS presence of life to give the illusion that Alice is present amongst the living. Anyone who believes Alice exists is lying.

All of MAN lost in the belief that they are Christians, Buddhists, Muslims, Jews, Conscious, Liberals, Atheists, Lawyers, Judges, Senators, Prime Ministers, Presidents, Popes, Archbishops, Priests, Professors, Educators, Academics, Experts, Scientists, etc, etc, are lying too. This includes all those who claim that money, commerce, law, natural law, God,

Aliens, UFO's, etc, etc, exist as sensory-living-life-forms. They are ALL MAN-made constructs/concepts/inventions/manipulations/psyops programs. None of them have a natural purpose for the dream of life.

"The System" is a system of storytelling that we have been educated (brainwashed) into, just as we educate our children into Alice in Wonderland. This is how we "conquer" our children by getting them to accept the characters of Alice, the Mad Hatter, etc, as real, just as we are educated to believe in law, government, religion, system science, etc, so that we accept the power and control of these fictitious, man-made constructs/concepts over our lives.

However, a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, (geometry, etc) can NEVER come forward as sensory, living life forms to back our claims that they exist as first parties. They do not exist. We, MAN, are the only first parties acting as impostors of these third party imaginings. We are lost in the story telling of a make-believe fantasy. This is what has become of all of us in "The System" of Wonderland, each of us being Alice acting with stage and props. We have all been conquered by the education that was forced upon us by the invaders of alien, make-believe realities, all flesh and blood men and women, our living, first party brothers and sisters of MAN who turned against us all.

No MAN is master of another MAN because all men are equal, but we have been persuaded to give up our equality (unique/original co-creators of the dream of life) to accept the fictitious authority of another MAN, acting under costume and title, over our real lives. This is all done through "name", starting with the birth certificate. The "name" is the "mark of the beast", that is "The System". "The System" is a "name" of many, many, many, many "names" all of which was educated (indoctrinated) into you. None of it is real or true. Supermarkets are "names" full of "names", as are the libraries, the universities, the cities, the suburbs, the roads, courts, religions, etc. All of it is fraud. None of it is natural.

These are psyops programs that were started by the invaders who conquered our ancestors so that they could control them and their descendants, us. "The System" is trauma based and everything of "The System" are reactions to trauma as a result of the spells that compel us to perform the invaders instructions of the psyops programs.

E-Motions are these compelling psyops programs set into motion as the effects of E-Go by victims under the image-power of black-magic. The letter E is a code/symbol for ECCLESIASTICAL. Motion (e-motion) and Go (e-go) are the Freemasonic/Satanic black-magic high-priests/priestesses instruction (psyops) programs provided as a choice for their brain-controlled drones, robots, slaves, to follow. E-Motion and E-Go are reactions to trauma. They are trauma based because they are unnatural thoughts and motions that were implanted into us through unnatural means. Refer to the Love For Life Sequential Order for more on all this.

The invaders of MAN first came as missionaries, scientists, botanists, surveyors, geologists, historians, etc, etc, and they came and went for up to 200 years recording and documenting the tongues, customs, ways-of-life, natural environment, etc, etc. When they had finished recording all their his-story/her-story they then sent in their warships and armies to decimate the tribes. This happened all-across-Earth, all over Europe, Americas, Asia-Pacific regions, etc, etc. All the Royal families of Europa are all the "SAME" bloodlines and all are under the power and control of the Freemasonic/Satanic world led by high-priests/priestesses who created ALL religions, philosophies, civilisations, cults, sects, races, occults, esoterics, "system science", etc, known throughout all recorded his-story/her-story.

The British Empire, not the slaves/drones/commoners/serfs, etc, under Britain, is the head, "The Crown" of "The System" of the Western World that conquered almost all of Earth, if not ALL, and it is still in power today. It controls America (war over America's Independence was orchestrated by Freemasons on all sides - all working together behind the scenes), Russia (Bolshevik revolution funded by British controlled Wall Street), China (it took 300 years through the East India company and the opium wars to conquer China - the British Empire is still in power all over Asia), Canada, NZ, Australia, Japan (thanks to 2nd world war), Brazil, Argentina, Africa, India, etc, etc..... all of it.

When they conquered lands such as Australia, the high-priests/priestesses carved up all the lands into parish lands and put a church in every parish and a priest in every church to deal with the original sinners (processors of curses that are the lies in/of "name" that have us commit fraud = born into original sin). It does not matter if the church is Protestant, Catholic, etc, they are ALL 100% controlled by the Freemasonic/Satanic world. Can we trust their history after all the effort they put into brainwashing men, women and children everywhere leading to all the invasions and wars that have murdered over 100 billion men, women, children. This includes all the poisons, toxins, chemicals, eugenics, plagues, pestilence, vaccinations, weapons of mass destruction, agriculture, eating animals, dairy products, processed wheat, etc, (highly dangerous to our bodies), etc, etc, etc, they brought with them throughout all their sojourns across Earth under the guise of Ancient Egypt, Greece, Rome, Babylon, Persia, Assyria, China, Aztec, Maya, Inca, Sanskrit, etc, etc.

All these civilisations had read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred-geometry and they all had royal families divinely appointed by God, high-priest-hoods divinely appointed by God and the rule of law of God divinely appointed by God. WHAT A COINCIDENCE. There is nothing natural about any of this and they all require extensive brainwashing-education to understand the make-believe constructs they all are. You can change the "name" royal families, high-priest-hoods, God, Zeus, Odin, etc to EU, NATO, WTO, WHO, UN, NWO, America, President, Prime Minister, Director, CEO, Senator, Treasurer, Professor, Academic, Bankster, Emperor, Dictator, Caesar, etc, etc, etc,..... it's all the same non-sense rubbish used under different guises throughout all their systems of civilisations. All are of "The System", their systems designed to maintain power and control over their captive slaves, generation after generation after generation..... this says it all.

In their recorded "ages" of their his-story/her-story, the late 1100's/early 1200's, they started creating English primarily out of hieroglyphics/pictorial-mathematics, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, etc, and they called English THE NEW WORLD LANGUAGE (the alphabet language of the New World Order planned from long ago = Je-Zeus/Je-Seus prophesised golden reign of 1000 years). The letter j/J did not exist until roughly 1520AD. It appears that j/J was first used by Freemason/Satanist Francis Bacon alias William Shakespeare with the word Jew. Words such as Jesus came out of Lesus which came out of Iesus/iesus which came out of Isis = Land Lord/Land-Baron/Pharaoh/etc ruling over serfs/commoners/slaves/etc. NOTHING HAS CHANGED.

English was crafted by French Judeo-Judaic Architects/draftsmen of law, what you refer to as Gods = judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, etc... They (all the chosen ones of their cabal) are the Gods of English, the gods over all the brainwashed/educated slaves. Welcome to Alice in Wonderland Through The Looking Glass - Welcome To Dorothy Down The Yellow Brick Road In The Land Of Oz.

ALL BOOKS ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL ALPHABET LANGUAGES ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL NUMERICS ARE ABOMINATIONS - they were all crafted for PSYOPS PROGRAMMING - There is no other purpose for them. While anyone believes in this non-sense they become the abomination too.

Find a book, scroll, papyri, tablet, alphabet language, mathematics, geometry/sacred geometry, recorded history, not part of "The System" of those/any recorded "ages". Can you do that? If you can't then this clearly reveals to you DARKNESS VISIBLE, demonstrating just how big this grand deception is and has been.

Every letter (image/picture/sound) of all alphabet languages is an incantation designed to craft "spells" set into motion by fallen/conned-MAN. They only operate as echoes between the ears. Every English letter has a meaning/sound/code/story/picture/symbol (hieroglyphics) not taught to the duped. These codes were provided ONLY for those with the privilege of being initiated into such deeply kept secrets. They taught you to "spell" (the echoes) to put you under their "spells" (spellings). Spells are ONLY echoes bouncing too and fro between your/our ears as apparitions, demons, phantoms, etc, all of which are man-made constructs/concepts = psyops programs. As constructs/con-concepts have no natural home/purpose for the dream of life (nature/earth) and therefore are not natural sensory life-forms experienced directly in nature, they can ONLY operate unnaturally between your ears as echoes. Read

The Time Of Trauma That Destroys Us

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

9th November 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8547>

and

Darkness Visible Part Five Living MAN Fiona Cristian's Standing + Decoding Judeo/Judaism

Fiona Cristian & Arthur Cristian

Love For Life

24th January 2015

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8562>

and

Darkness Visible Part One The Freemasonic World In Plain Sight Decoding George Washington Lithographs

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

14th December 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8557>

* Note: copied from here: **Another Delusion** - Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 11th June 2014

- <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8526> - "The common law that people fight for was the law of the Land Lords, Land Barons, Kings And Queens, High-Priest-Hoods and Aristocracy who ruled over their serfs, commoners, slaves, goi/animals. The serfs and commoners did not exist as REAL MAN on land, they were not even on their radar. They were seen as goi/goy/animals with NO Rights. They had to work very hard to provide a large % of their produce each season or they worked as labourers, etc, on their masters land-holdings or went to war with their land-barons to pay their "dues" as renters = slaves. If they did not meet their masters demands most serfs/commoners were threatened or terribly harmed or booted off their masters lands or even murdered. Those who remained were forced to leave to find another land-lord/owner of the castle to take them in and slave for. Common Law is in commerce (unnatural, emotional, trauma based, compelling life-force-energy/labour exchange between MAN = slavery). Common Law was ONLY for the "establishment". The slaves/animals had no laws/rights. They could not read or write to comprehend and have "rights" outside of a common law." **The Etymology Dictionary for word**

Education: http://www.etymonline.com/index.php?allowed_in_frame=0&search=education&... says: "1530s, "childrearing," also "the training of animals,". Says it all. And the New World Order being pushed in is "The System" of common Law under another guise. It will have a ruling earth-wide establishment in power, a Star Trek like Federation, overseeing a one world government quota system that is no different to the tithing system serfs, commoners, slaves had to perform for and be answerable to a ruling power of Land Lords, Land Barons, Pharaohs, Caesar's, Kings, Queens, High Priests/Priestesses, etc. And all the holy books, particularly the Bible, were set to "The System" of slavery just as we have today: billions of fallen-duped-MAN as slaves for a whole life under Governments, Churches, Synagogues, Temples, Mosques, The Bar, etc. "The System" IS a system of slavery. (**Read Darkness Visible**).

When we realise what is really going on, we fully comprehend that everything we see/sense (touch, taste, feel, smell hear, see = direct sensory experience, first party to first party) of nature including celestial bodies is true/real for us but everything explained/instructed/indoctrinated/educated to us by other 3rd parties (men, women, children) about what we directly see/sense is not. It is fraud and are lies. We have all been mis-led.

Direct experience is SENSORY

Non-Direct-Experience is NON-SENSORY = NON-SENSE

The whole of "The System" education is fraud, is all about men, women and children trained to act as impostors of 1st parties. It is all about hijacking/kidnapping the natural characters of first party sensory-life-forms so we can impersonate them, claiming what we say about them is information coming directly from the first party sensory life-forms we re-present when in fact we are lying because we either made it all up as make-believe or are repeaters of make-believe storytelling passed on to us by other 3rd party impostors.

The whole of "The System" and everything of it is FRAUD.

We, MAN, were never meant to be educated (brainwashed) about anything. 3rd party re-presentations are just thoughts/ideas/pictures bouncing to and fro between your/our ears as echoes. They are apparitions, ghosts, phantoms of make-believe = fantasy, illusion and delusion. Make-believe does not exist. Make-believe is NOT proof of fact.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or exposed to anyone exposed to "The System" go anywhere in nature (including celestial bodies) to learn about a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square (geometry = measurements, etc) occults, esoterics, government, law, religion, etc, and every other make-believe thought/idea/picture derived from them..... without someone already got at (brainwashed) having to explain/educate/instruct/re-present it all to them?

Bring forward any Christian, Jew, Buddhist, Muslim, New Ager, atheist, scientist, Greek, Jew, Australian, American, Canadian, etc, etc, who is not a slave in "The System". This includes your parents and ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story. You won't be able to because all the Holy Books, Scrolls, Papyri, Tablets and philosophies and ideas of "The System" are a testament to the enslavement of MAN under the image power of the psyops programs of these black magic priests and priestesses. How many thoughts that you think and experience as e-motions are unique and original to you? If you are pure and sincere in your intentions you will see/sense that we are all deeply compromised as educated-(brain-controlled)-slaves.

Who We Really Are Does Not End At The Surface Of Our Skin

As innocent children not exposed to "The System" brainwashing, the consciousness of every sensory life form of nature naturally forms the consciousness of who we really are because there is no separation. We are the trees, we are the creatures, we are the wind, we are the mountains, the valleys, the sunlight, the sky, the celestial bodies, etc.... This consciousness is the magnificence of MANS consciousness already built into every baby smiling at us as we hold them in our arms.



When we explain, instruct, educate anything to innocent children we are causing the magnificence of who they really are to separate from their connection as the tree, the wind, etc.... This is how we form the shattered reality that is our living-dead lives in "The System" and why so many men, women and children feel isolated and alone. They no longer feel their magnificence. Their connection to who they really are and what they are really part of is shattered.

The education, instruction, explanation we give to them is what causes the doubt and uncertainty about who they really are that leads to them accepting the so called "authority" of other men and women over them in the shattered reality, telling them how to think, feel and act about everything of their lives, throughout the whole of their shattered lives.

Education, instruction and explanation is telling our children that they are no longer magnificent and that they are not good enough to work things out in their unique and original way. This becomes the crippling doubt and uncertainty of the shattered reality and all the negative, destructive e-motions are the shattered reality at play in their lives. These include fantasy, illusion, delusion, rage, loneliness, despair, greed, selfishness, power and control trips, hatred, spite, avarice, fear, trauma, etc. This is the root of everything going wrong for MAN today, the spiralling vortex of hell that we survive daily, under the effects of the trauma that comes from losing connection to the magnificence.

It is the doubt and uncertainty that has already infected all of us that has us be terrified of not educating our children because we have been brainwashed to believe that there will be chaos if we are not educated, if we do not conform, if we do not have some sort of order under a man-made system. And yet it is this doubt and uncertainty that creates the chaos we all live amongst today. The very chaos we are concerned about becomes the chaos of "The System" we willingly serve throughout our lives. We end up fighting for the perpetuation of chaos at the cost of destroying everything magnificent of the dream of life. This is why no man-made system will ever bring everlasting peace.

The educated, explained, instructed thoughts bouncing to and fro between our ears as echoes are NOT who we really are. They do not exist, are not natural to us because we did not create them through direct experience with nature and it is these educated thoughts that form the unnatural world of "The System". They are nowhere to be found in nature and they have no natural purpose for the dream of life, for our real lives and are the shattered reality. They are alien to us because they are not of us. The intention behind their intrusion into our lives is to turn us into robots, slaves, drones of "The System", following the despicable instructions of a world of harm. When men, women and children remember their magnificence, they don't need anyone to tell them what to do and they don't do harm. They are fully-conscious.

The ONLY intention behind the education we have all received is to create a make-believe reality formed on the idea that who we really are ends at the surface of our skin. This is why we have been given an unnatural world of "names" and these "names" are the shattered reality we make our fake lives in a fake world of values and interests out of. It is the explanations that form the shattered reality of those unnatural thoughts bouncing to and fro between our ears. We have all been blatantly hijacked from who we really are and what we are really part of. As long as people control the shattered reality between our ears they will be able to control us as their slaves, drones, robots.

The whole of "The System" is the corruption of MANS magnificence spreading and spreading and spreading until there is nothing magnificent remaining across Earth to remind us, particularly our children, of our magnificence. Moment by

moment, the corruption of MANS magnificence is every lost-fallen-duped-MAN acting out the make-believe instructions bouncing to and fro between their ears as the educated thought of a police officer, sheriff, bailiff, lawyer, barrister, judge, politician, priest, soldier, businessman, expert, professor, academic, scientist, aristocrat, investor, etc, etc. Every motion occurring in "The System" is desecration to the sacredness of the dream of life and this is echoed in the sickness and disease that is now considered normal.

Who we really are is the sensations that arise out of our direct, sensory experience with nature, free in the peace of creating the living dreams of the living MAN that we are all meant to be creating. The sensations are the inspirations of our unique, original, living thoughts imbued with the natural feelings of our interaction with nature. These inspirations are alive and they arise as the elation and joy that comes from the contemplation of life, of living lives, a living smorgasbord, and are what we use to form the unique, original MAN we are creating with our sensory connections to all of life.

These natural thoughts are living because they are of our real, natural lives. The thoughts we have of the living tree are natural because they come from our direct experience with the tree, not through someone's explanation of the tree. We are creating them, we are feeling them, they are unique and original to us, and they are beneficial, doing no harm and full of the life force of unconditional love. Nothing is shattered, nothing is alien, nothing is unnatural. We feel the tree because we are the tree. This is who we really are, creating our unique, original threads of natural life that weave together to form the fabric of the natural wave of creation rolling along here and now. We are magnificent because we are unique and original, not one the same as the next, living as gifts for the dream of life, greed and self-centredness forgotten.

This is very different to being brought up in a dead world of brick buildings with technology and alien thoughts of a, b, c, 1, 2, 3 isolated from nature and each other where we are taught to undo the threads that bind us unconditionally to the consciousness of the dream of life. In "The System" we think the tree without felling/being the tree. An explanation about freedom, consciousness, life, is NOT our freedom, our consciousness, our natural life.

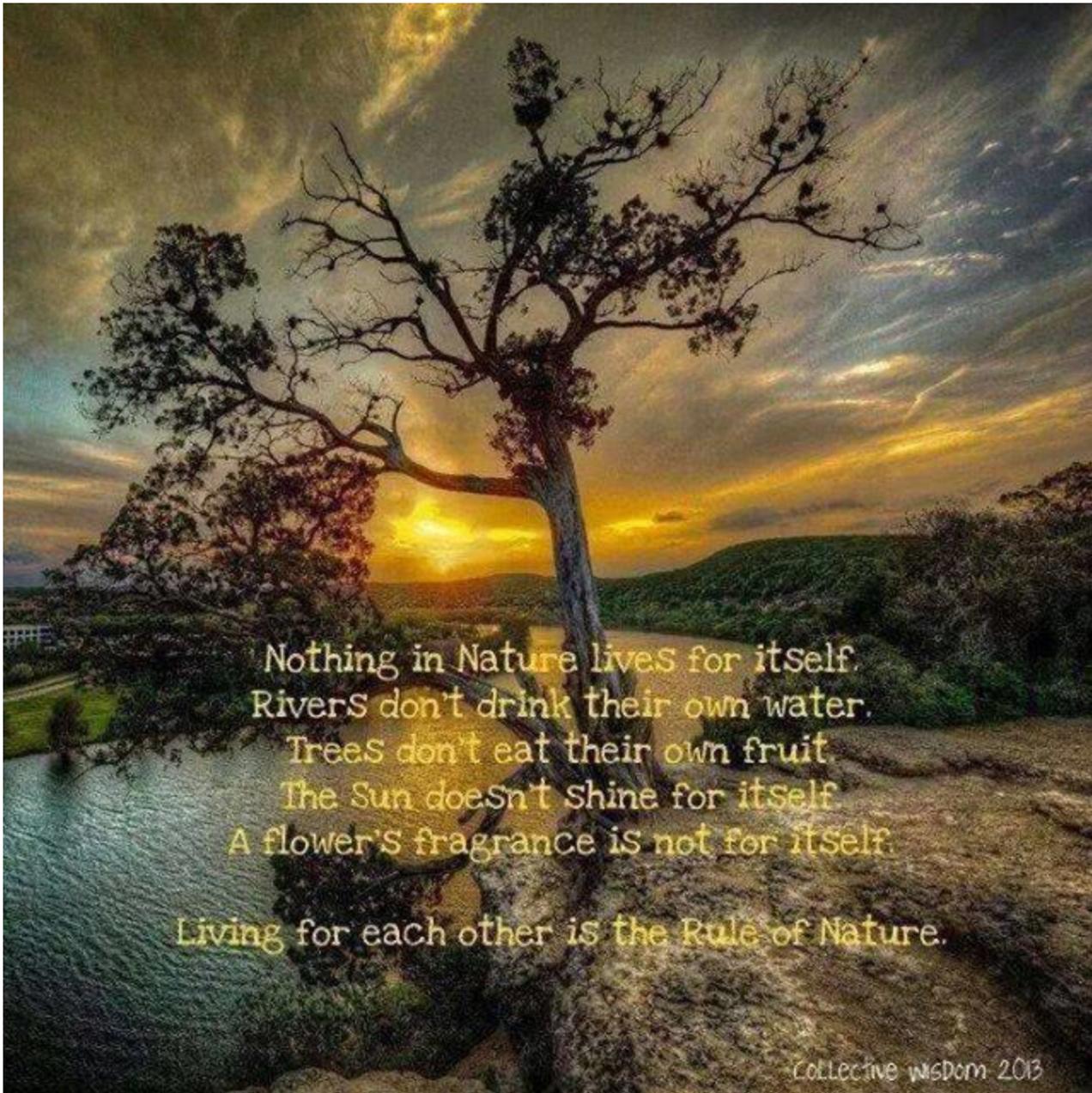
The thought of God is NOT God because it is the echoes of explanation, instruction, education bouncing to and fro between your ears about a God made up by others telling you how to think, feel and act about a God. There is no living God there. This explained God is alien!. There is no living-direct experience going on here.

Our living dream to co-create Kindom with others is so that we create tribes of men, women and children who all live for this, without sects, cults and religions, with everyone having the sacred space to co-create real lives of MAN undisturbed on land. We are the custodians of all the children, ensuring that no harm comes to them because they are the parents of the generations to come and how we treat them is how we are treating all the generations to come. Every child is sacred and we desecrate that sacredness when we educate them, making them become the destroyers of natural-life rather than the caretakers of natural-life, starting with their lives and spreading out from there to destroy everything of nature.

Our ancestors co-created nature through their pure and sincere dreaming and this is our natural role as MAN, but this is what we have forgotten which is why we are now creating the dead world of hell that is "The System" rather than Paradise. We have fallen so far away from who we really are. We are creating everything experienced in the dream of life.

Bring forward an experience without MAN being a party to that experience (thought, idea, feeling, e-motion, story, explanation, invention, creation, apparition, technology, fairytales, etc). No one can because we, MAN, are the ONLY first party to the experience. Of the living, there are NO third parties existing apart from MAN as in Aliens, ETs, UFO's, Gods, Higher Beings, Saviours, Messiahs, Prophets, Other World's, etc, etc, who can come forward.... THEY ARE ALL MAN-MADE.

The Love For Life work, as can be found below in the **Love For Life Sequential Order**, goes into these themes in great detail. Read **Darkness Visible Part One** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8557> and **Part Five** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8562> and **The Psyop Program Behind Free Food And Permaculture** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8544> **From Bare Dirt To Abundance Part One** <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A> and **Part Two A** <http://youtu.be/TPTPn8tqcPI> and **The Steps Of Kindom** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>.



Arthur Cristian

We trash the work of Santos, we do not trash the MAN, Santos.

6 May at 04:14

Arthur Cristian

NO... when lies are involved WE ARE NOT CONNECTED ANYMORE...

6 May at 04:15

Anja Vis

well written as always Arthur and yes Santos work is helpfull to some extent , beyond that one must reach further and others sources of information and education.

6 May at 04:15

Arthur Cristian

Through debate/scrutiny we have proven that the body of Santos work are lies, all of it....(see below). None of this exists, is real..... Astrotheology, Theology, Alchemy, Chemistry, Mythology, Astrology, Syncretism, Pure Science and Light (to us it really means "illuminated light" = shadows/reflections bouncing to and fro between the ears made up by others telling/instructing you how to think, feel and act).

6 May at 04:19

Alexandros Agelastos

Maria. Relax. I love Santos. Arthur loves Santos. He is good at heart. He just doesnt know/realize that what he is doing is pushing people further down the rabbit hole. No solution to the never ending eternal problem of exiting the system. He has dedicated his life to his research, that is evident, and he is the best at what he is doing. But what he is doing is not freeing the hearts and minds of the people, but quite the opposite. I worried about Santos when he was jailed, i asked about him everyday, i talk to him often and we are in good terms. But that does not change the fact that i see the world completely differently from what he does. I, too, was where he is and has been for the past decades, but i took a step further. i discarded all the information and "knowledge" i had acquired throughout the years and i now am in contact with nature, living in nature, with nature, by nature, for nature. That's all we have/can do. No matter how many books you read, how much information you get stored in your head, your life is not going to get any better, unfortunately. It will only become more complex, because you will think that you know everything, but your life will still be a mess. Feeling helpless is not a goal, it is a stepping stone for something greater than ourselves or anything man made, i.e. all the books in the world. They are only destroyed forests and a lot of pain and millions of hours lost by billions of people before us. Instead of going outside and connecting to the only truth, the only source, our non man-made world.

6 May at 04:21

Arthur Cristian

In Santos work, you can ONLY fall under a "state" of belief - nothing else is going on and every victim is TRAPPED IN "THE SYSTEM" with no way of getting out forevermore. His work is a PSYOP PROGRAM at play.

6 May at 04:22

Arthur Cristian

Excellent post Alexandros.

6 May at 04:24

Alexandros Agelastos

thank you brother

6 May at 04:24

Arthur Cristian

Awesome mate, you are now on the REAL path of creating the Original MAN you were always dreamt to be. You cannot be an Original/Unique MAN while under the IMAGE POWER of another MAN.

6 May at 04:26

Arthur Cristian

One correction..... Instead of going outside and connecting to the only truth, the only source, our non fallen-man-made world.

6 May at 04:29

Alexandros Agelastos

hehe, point well taken. That's what i meant anyway, i still have the "image" of man as the fallen man in mind. It's cause they are too many that sometimes i forget what MAN really is.

6 May at 04:30

Alexandros Agelastos

Maria, then, it is like saying that we should let scientologists be fooled and not telling them or their loved ones what is what. Stating your truth is not an attack by any means. Arthur is not saying that Santos is a thief or a killer, he is stating that Santos, by doing what he is doing, is helping the Satanists/Masons etc who he thinks he is hurting...

6 May at 04:32

Arthur Cristian

Maria, instincts are of your senses but you are not using your senses when you fall under the image power (intellectual property) of another MANS making. Re-presenting "intellectual Property" is a blatant Satanic/Freemasonic trap. We've written heaps about this. Here is a recent comment posted by Raymond Karczewski that explains this deception very well..... "Truth CANNOT BE STUDIED. Only the Satanic ideas housed in the memory of the Intellect can be studied and refined. That is the nature of human ignorance which mistakes satanic cleverness for Intelligence. There are none so lost as those who reject the Truth staring them right in the face and yet cling to mythical beliefs gained through systemic Storytelling over a lifetime. You sir, are the conditioned blind being led by others who are the conditioned blind leading you. Look at the world your beliefs have produced. Hell, Isn't It?"

6 May at 04:32

Anja Vis

Something more to believe in after all hours that i hade once put into listening to santos work. Today my intuition "forbids " me to listen to him more. But we are in different stages thou. The remants of new age training that we all got under a longer period of time has to dissolve at one point and that is this point. The problem "of ours" is "situated" and stored at completely another place that it was told by all those prophets and their students. at one point santos teaching were also usefull, but has nothing to do with what real problems are situated. It was like going to movies and seeing a nice relaxing lecture and believing it will resolve onces problems. Further from truth was that instedad. Our problem is completely different that what those teachers like santos make us believe knowingly or unknowingly. I does not matter now. Each one has to proceede to nexts step in this journey, and there is another step of awakening which is harsher then getting a stone in once head 3 times or so. (english is not my tounge so i write as i think not as grammar would have me)

6 May at 04:33

Arthur Cristian

Awesome post Anja.....

6 May at 04:34

Arthur Cristian

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203645632369434>

Also, please check out this thread too: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203584880810683>

Sanitised wrote to us via Facebook private-message: "Hi Arthur. You certainly have done some superb work, I for one am extremely grateful for having found your work. When I have been talking to people about sensory/non-sensory reality. Where geometry is concerned, I thought ahh, inside an apple is a five pointed star, Flowers display geometric patterns in their form. So, what I'm wondering is, is the satanic geometry an inversion of something in the dream of life, is there a distinction between apparent geometry we see in nature, and pentagrams/crosses and the like.?"

I ask because for years now I have painted mandala designs and I have found that for concentration and contemplation the process of making them as well as observing them afterwards, they have been a distinct part of my own 'becoming aware process' Nature has been the inspiration for my designs, but I don't follow any geometric rules as such.

We replied.....

The thought of geometry, of lines, squares, circles, crosses, triangles are just thoughts which are reflections/shadows bouncing to and from between the ears = re-presentation of "intellectual property" - they are not real, not conscious, not sensory life-forms. Creating geometric patterns out of "intellectual property" is the practise of satanism/freemasonry as in constructing/engineering buildings, homes, cars, trucks, aeroplanes, rockets, etc, etc..... This process does immense harm to existing sensory-life-forms as they have to be destroyed/murdered/altered/manipulated to con-struct the dead-corpse material/physical forms/images of these non-sensory-images (there is no sensory-life-form embodied in these non-sensory-images).

This is a massive difference in comparison to holding the dream of a sensory life-form in present-sense, in focus, and creating it with your life-force-energy so it can be set into motion, be it a bird, plant, etc, and be free (apart from you) yet part of the whole of the dream of life.

The shapes we see in nature, as in the apple core, are not the thoughts of the shapes, they are the shapes of our (MANS) creations, of our intentions, of our thoughts set into motion in the dream of life, creating the shapes consciously (naturally).

Currently we are so terribly dumbed down, horrifically desensitised from the use of our senses consciously, and so used to re-presenting the thoughts, information and shapes handed down to us by others, that we do not think to be that it can be in any other way.

It is almost impossible to FULLY-comprehend that we are capable of true creation, of having a thought and creating it as a living sensory-life form in the dream of life.

Our ancestors could sense the force of the breeze, the altitudes, the hills, valleys, mountains, rivers, etc, all the natural sensory-information of "aerodynamics" that they needed for the creation of a bird to function, and for the bird to have a purpose for the dream of life, a job that is passed down through its progeny. They could contemplate on the wings, the beak, the feathers and the bones, etc, etc, etc, and recognise what was needed.

But we cannot learn this at university, or from a book, or a formula. We can only do this when we are fully conscious of the whole of the dream of life, with all the information of the dream of life accessible always. This is when we can set living-dreams of life into motion in present-sense, as opposed to re-creating the lifeless forms of the (non-sensory/shadow/reflection) images of other men and women implanted in their heads to be possessed by them.

Sanitised replied.....

Thank you Arthur, so all re-presented art is dead. so sensory co-creation is the only true art. the art of living or life.

What i mean is, we are either co-creating the living world, or co- creating the dead world, ?

We replied.....

Exactly..... The consequences being the choice we all now have between eternal life or eternal death. This is the price we pay for our stupidity, blindness, etc...

6 May at 04:38

Arthur Cristian



Copied from Facebook here: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203584880810683>

3rd May 2014

Alexandros Agelastos said:

"Brother, what do you think about this? [youtube.com/watch?v=xxZ_htYh9go&feature=youtu.be](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xxZ_htYh9go&feature=youtu.be) Flat Earth Looks Like This From Space. (link provided below) (- Note: this video and youtube channel have since been taken down, We will try to find another copy on the net and put it up here. Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life)

Since our eyes also lie, maybe we should trust nothing... maybe we should just be happy, do good deeds, spread love and believe nothing, ever. Stories are fine, more than welcome, mind expansion is a great thing, but once we start believing, trusting something, it becomes dogma. Even our senses. Should a colour blind person trust that the world is as seems? or, as the dude said in the video, should we trust our eyes when we see a boat going downwards as it vanishes in the horizon? What is definite is that we have been lied to, and that we need to become one with nature once again. To let our children teach us instead of us indoctrinating them. And let me tell you, I love the "earth as an egg" theory, i don't know why but it fascinates me.

We replied.....

The point in all of this Alexandros is we (MAN) were all supposed to be an unique, original MAN, not one the same as the next, but we were all kidnapped and raped from this "natural" outcome/intention dreamt for all of us.

We were all supposed to be raised in nature by nature all-around-us without another MAN educating/explaining/instructing us about anything we sense (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) because this is the ONLY way we can each create our unique/original dreams, thoughts, feelings, ideas, etc, which not only creates the unique/original MAN we are creating but we are also adding to and expanding the dream of life with our creation/dreaming of the original MAN we are setting into motion.

All of nature was created with the soul intention of assisting in the creation of MANS dreaming. Every creature, etc, has a unique/original purpose for the dream of life. Before the fall into the man-made demonic ego = "The System" of "names", our ancestors were raised by tigers, wolves, bears, etc, etc, etc..... all of nature lived for MAN and MANS dreaming because we are the true creators come custodians, caretakers, stewards (co-creators/team-players) of Nature/Earth which includes all celestial bodies/space, etc. From babies, our original ancestors slept, eat, cleaned, journeyed, contemplated, created, etc, etc, with our animal and tree friends, etc, etc....

The thought of MANS creation set into sensory-motion (bird, tree, insect, etc) was the highest ecstasy/joy/sensation/elation, every creature, plant, etc, and Original MAN, experienced and lived for, but unfortunately thanks to our fallen-ancestors and us we have abandoned our "stations", our natural roles as the co-creators of the dream of life.

This is where we all have to get back to, well at least set it up so that our children and the generations to come can get closer and closer to doing and being the living "Gods" (co-creators) of all of creation that our original ancestors (MAN) were.

No matter how dark MAN has become through ego-possession all of us have the natural instinctive longing, pull, draw, etc, back to nature. We (the love For Life work we have created and Anastasia of the Ringing Cedars Books) show the way back for everyone. There is no more confusion because we have removed all the lies so that truth only stands to guide our natural ways back to co-creating the original, unique MAN we were all dreamt to be and are dreaming.

Alexandros Agelastos replied.....

"i totally agree... and you know what, we are not alone in this. something is pushing us towards the right direction. remember when you gave me the links to the books? a couple of days later a friend of mine visited me from Athens and had brought a book with him that he thought i'd find fascinating... and it was book 1 of the Anastasia series. That can't be a coincidence. My teeth almost fell out, but then i smiled and thanked whatever is out there, whether it's our own desire for the truth, or a conspiracy of like minded people's intentions, but whatever it is, it is powerful and can create what others strive to destroy with such might. We are here to stay."

We replied.....

It is MAN and only MAN creating everything going on in the outcomes/experiences/affairs of MAN.

Alexandros Agelastos

"yup... they say "if you put your mind to it..." well, its "your mind and your heart", but its totally true. No matter what it was, throughout my life, whatever i really wanted to achieve and strove for it, i did it. The times i failed, i hadn't really tried."

We replied.....

To us, creation/Earth is something almost like this in a pure natural form, not generated by fallen-man-made bomb.



Link to video: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xxZ htYh9go&feature=youtu.be> - Note: this video and youtube channel have since been taken down, We will try to find another copy on the net and put it up here. Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

6 May at 04:40

Arthur Cristian

Astrotheology does not exist Maria. How long did it take for each child to realise that the Tooth Fairy, Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny are make-believe = lies. How long before the penny drops for you that Astrotheology, Astrology, Numerology, Mathematics, Geometry, Alphabet Letters, words, constructs, etc, etc do not exist, are make believe, are LIES????

6 May at 04:48

Anja Vis

and now when we know that we can just breathe. what is there else to do??? Dumbed down unable to comprehend like we might need to really at least, listen to how our heart is beating or if we can spot the sound of our blood pulsating up and down our bodies...perhaps feel the energy of a bird or a flower. in the end when all comes together we should cry some tears at least for all the BS that is wallowed by us and works through us. That is why new Age religion is no more no less just a New CAGE RELIGION. Just another religion with ever worse effects on us that staying within that old religion would have us all. Well i don't know, it seems helpless at times, so dumbed down we are, which way we choose to look at. old thought are governing we think them , same old every day over and over again, without even knowing IT posses us to nothing.

6 May at 04:52

Arthur Cristian

Maria, anyone setting the way forward for MAN to depart from "The System" in present-sense forevermore is what we fully support, what we stand/live for, anything less than this keeps us all trapped in "The System". By the way, Arthur started doing this research work in 1971/72 and walked away, from what Santos continues peddling, in the late 70's.

6 May at 04:53

Arthur Cristian

The point is, we can't have Love For Life while under the "spells" of another MANS Image Power and that's because we are lost as the "egoic" drones of "name" under the controlling influence of our slave-master/s. Refer to the heading of this thread..... "We all have to watch out for the reflections of "name" that is "ego". While reflecting upon the "illuminated light" of "name"/"ego", at any moment we can be trapped without realising the hypnotic gaze pulling us deeper and deeper and under the image power of its "transcendent maker"."

What do you think you have been doing during your waking life lost in the "storytelling" of Santos Bonacci, Giordano Bruno, Giovanni Pico della Mirandola, Bill Donahue, etc, etc, Occults, Esoterics, etc, etc, as in "Astrotheology, Theology, Alchemy, Chemistry, Mythology, Astrology, Syncretism, Pure Science and Light (to us it really means "illuminated light" = shadows/reflections bouncing to and fro between the ears made up by others telling/instructing you how to think, feel and act), etc, etc, etc.

You said "Again each to their own, no need to trash someone for his love of knowledge",..... this is why we trash the lies ONLY the lies..... unfortunately there are a lot of liars out there peddling lies making out claims that these "claims" (beliefs) are the "knowledge" of truth, of who we really are, what we are really part of and what is our true purpose for the dream of life..... ALL OF IT BULLSHIT.

6 May at 05:07

Anja Vis

i don't think Santos will suffer from this Maria. he will do as he loves to do . no need to cover him nobody is slaying him. this is for us who had passed that red line of recognition that this was good then, but now it does not do anymore for the journey...

6 May at 05:15

Anja Vis

...hehe ...it helps no more on the journey...i should have said.

6 May at 05:28

Arthur Cristian

Sense your intentions behind the fallen-dead-MANS alpha language (the New World Language).

6 May at 05:30

Anja Vis

ye all those phonetics are more important than the lang-u- age tingy.hihi

6 May at 05:34

Arthur Cristian

phon-e-tics ----- LOLLLLLL

e = ecclesiastical (black-magic warlock instruction)

phon = A unit of apparent loudness, equal in number to the intensity in decibels of a 1,000-hertz tone perceived to be as loud as the sound being measured

tic = A tic is a sudden, repetitive, nonrhythmic motor movement or vocalization involving discrete muscle groups. Tics can be invisible to the observer, such as abdominal tensing or toe crunching. Common motor and phonic tics are, respectively, eye blinking and throat clearing. Tics must be distinguished from movements of other movement disorders such as chorea, dystonia, myoclonus; movements exhibited in stereotypic movement disorder or some people with autism; and the compulsions of obsessive-compulsive disorder (OCD) and seizure activity.

In chemistry, pH (/pi: ertf/ or /pi: hertf/) is a measure of the acidity or basicity of an aqueous solution. Solutions with a pH less than 7 are said to be acidic and solutions with a pH greater than 7 are basic or alkaline. Pure water has a pH very close to 7.

The pH scale is traceable to a set of standard solutions whose pH is established by international agreement. Primary pH standard values are determined using a concentration cell with transference, by measuring the potential difference between a hydrogen electrode and a standard electrode such as the silver chloride electrode. Measurement of pH for aqueous solutions can be done with a glass electrode and a pH meter, or using indicators.

pH measurements are important in medicine, biology, chemistry, agriculture, forestry, food science, environmental science, oceanography, civil engineering, chemical engineering, nutrition, water treatment & water purification, and many other applications.

Mathematically, pH is the negative logarithm of the activity of the (solvated) hydronium ion, more often expressed as the measure of the hydronium ion concentration.

PH also means a "state" of brainwashing in practise (set into motion)..... "I have a PH'd in such and such....."

There is more..... must have a rest now..... English is Hieroglyphics, each letter is a picture encompassing an ecclesiastical motion, this is not disregarding the codes of meanings used to communicate an "illuminated light" (double-speak/triple-speak) between the initiated into such secrets.

Can you see how phonetics describes a brainwashed drone under the pull of e-motion instruction (image-power) coming remotely from the story-tellers of black-magic as in Satanic/Freemasonic warlocks, witches, high-priestHOODS, priestesses).

6 May at 05:49

Kate Rene

One must always be the neutral, non-emotional observer diligently...if I were to allow my former ego personal aspect to get in the way, I never would have found what I did and share every night...I'm not sure how many times I talked

with Santo regarding the NAME etc. but it couldn't be his truth or he wouldn't have buckled the way he did...9 days general pop is pussyville...I did 28 days solitary and owned 3 judges the day they let me go....talk about courtrooms shitting themselves...and I didn't know then what I know now....well said Arthur...I'll be discussing this on the show tonight.

6 May at 06:41

Kenneth Jeffrey Slem

Why not aim for unconditional love ? That is wisdom.

I took up with a correspondence course of the Rosicrucians but I never got excited about learning to levitate because I wasn't into power or abilities other than the transcending power of love.

6 May at 08:25

Timmy Brown

What a slanderous attack from people who barely know the man. This is not an example of unconditional love. I have personally sat with Santos in the park near his home bare footed to ground with nature as he does daily. The guy eats a strict raw vegan diet and lives the principles of do no harm. This is him now. I cannot comment on the past but this is definitely him now. It is said God himself judges us not until the day we die. You have no right. You do not know the heart of this man. I have watched him play with animals. Yesterday he ran out in front of cars to save a duck that had been hit and ushered the other ducks back of the road. He was visibly shaken with compassion and teary eyes as the duck had died. I challenge you to be humble and break bread with this generous man before you judge what you do not understand. Arthur I put you on the phone to Santos and you talked for a good half hour only weeks ago. He invited you to chat on Skype or visit any time. You have made no effort. This gutless attack on Santos wrecks of a psyop. You also do not know his remedy for his court case and may find yourself eating your words when all is said and done. My closing statement on this matter is a reminder: Judgement is not love. The two do not go hand in hand. Those who judge are often disconnected from a part in themselves reflected in their perception of what they judge in another. In this regard, let he who is without sin throw the first stone. If your own theories on how to live are so awesome you shouldn't have to rubbish others in order to further your own aims. Nobody is perfect yet you seem to expect Santos to be in order that you leave him in peace. This is outrageously hypocritical.

6 May at 09:08

Fizz Gig

Wow! that was very reactionary Timmy . If you and Maria properly read what Arthur has written over and over again you will comprehend that he has at no "time" rubbished, trashed, or attacked the Man known as Santos Bonacci. Arthur has only attacked the Lies that Santos and others are possessed by and are spreading. The Man known as Santos Bonacci may have only good intentions and not fully comprehend that he is spreading harm. Lies can easily spread like an infection. This Man senses that you both have good intentions and wish you both only the best. In an attempt to share constructive criticism out of love please look at releasing the trauma that has you react so E-motionally.

6 May at 10:58

Paul Brooks

Geometry doesn't exist?

6 May at 11:02

Timmy Brown

We are constantly expressing emotion (energy motion) as long as we're breathing. What emotion are you labeling me with Fizz Gig?

6 May at 12:36

Timmy Brown

And having spoken to Arthur on the phone he had most definitely rubbished both the man Santos Bonacci and his motives. This dishonorable hiding of judgementalism is an act of deception. It is not condonable.

6 May at 12:39

Arthur Cristian

Timmy, e-motion has nothing to do with feelings/senses.....

6 May at 15:07

Arthur Cristian

Where we are coming from is clearly explained in this thread.

6 May at 15:07

Arthur Cristian

We made it clear to everyone almost 2 years ago about our views on the work of Santos Bonacci. There is nothing secret about this, it's been out in the open for all to see including Santos. We always provide FULL-DISCLOSURE. So what is deceptive about this? We say that almost everything Santos is promoting is bullshit. If you do not agree then it is simple, back your "claims" by proving to us that we are lying about the work of Santos. Refer to earlier posts in this thread for more on this. As we say, we always go where truth takes us. Show us the truth behind Astrotheology, etc..... as listed above.

6 May at 15:15

Arthur Cristian

And Timmy, you are blatantly lying about this comment "And having spoken to Arthur on the phone he had most definitely rubbished both the man Santos Bonacci and his motives. This dishonorable hiding of judgementalism is an act of deception. It is not condonable."

Where is the evidence?

You made all this up. These are not our intentions. All you are doing here is trying to create a controversy where there isn't one, that you are attempting to kidnap our characters so that you can impersonate us, making out what you say are coming from us, are our intentions, our creations, when the fact is you made it all up (make-believe).

The fact is we do not attack the MAN, we ONLY scrutinise and attack the lies which means we have to rout out all the liars who claim their lies are truths.

It is MAN promoting lies so we can't avoid the MAN when we expose the lies. Santos is lying and lying and lying and lying and making a terrible mess of many many peoples lives, including his "own".

Anyone who knows us will tell you from direct experience that we do not "hate" anyone, even those people who tried to murder us, kidnap Fiona, fired bullets our way, sent thugs to run us off the road, who hooded and hog tied elderly married supporters and fired a bullet into his hip and tortured them for hours, who were behind the organised crime syndicate that stole the family home, destroyed two businesses/cash-flows that forced us close to destitution and poverty (2005-2007) caring/raising four young daughters, who came as the 12-16 police, detectives, sheriffs, tow-truck-drivers, to steal family assets (twice), etc, etc, the list goes on and on. We do not have a gripe with any MAN, we only confront lies and their promoters that do immense harm to MAN.

6 May at 15:29

Arthur Cristian

And Timmy, this is more bullshit..... "He invited you to chat on Skype or visit any time. You have made no effort. This gutless attack on santos wrecks of a psyop. You also do not know his remedy for his court case and may find yourself eating your words when all is said and done." The ball was left with Santos to initiate a "time" for a Skype conversation. He has not come back with one. We are still open to talking with him.

6 May at 15:35

Arthur Cristian

Timmy, you are just trapped in the pull of -emotion that is reaction to trauma. Millions and millions of MAN will run out to save a duck from head on traffic, etc. This is not a measure of whether someone is truthful, sincere etc, this is just blatant pulling on heart strings! Some psychotic serial killers love animals and would do the same! We are not into judgement - we have both experienced too much - but we will scrutinise what people say and point out where we sense they are doing harm by spreading lies, particularly when they have influence over many people. We don't hate Santos or even dislike Santos. We just challenge him to prove what he is espousing and encourage him to scrutinise what he is saying so that he is not causing harm by spreading lies.

6 May at 15:42

Fizz Gig

Timmy, This Man has not "Labeled" you at all.

6 May at 16:09

Timmy Brown

Arthur Cristian you are a world authority, in verbal diarrhea. As you sew, so shall you reap. If you're getting shot at what is the lesson for you? Santos is a philosopher who studies and observes the miracles of natural order with

gratitude and fascination. He then goes on to offer his perspectives so that others may appreciate as he has. The man is extremely generous. You are clearly kicking him in the guts with no regard for how he may feel about it. Time you admitted you're a bully and a thug, and wouldn't know a concise written response if it bit you in the nutsack. Lead by example. We're not supposed to be fighting amongst each other. Love is shown by actions not words. When are you going to see Santos as your brother and ally, rather than deriding him with your fear-based ideology? Would I have your consent to record and playback our conversation(s) in retrospect, showing how you sucked up and kissed up to Santos? These are all trivial distractions from the real creative endeavours we need to unite and embark upon in order to save the planet. Can you say SOMETHING constructive instead of focusing so intently on what you don't want?

6 May at 16:21

Timmy Brown

Are you capable of remaining non-judgemental? To judge is to assume a fixed position in regards to a person or thing... It is on par with cursing another. It leaves no room for change, or for the possibility that you may be wrong... are you infallible Arthur? The map is never the territory, and we all have different filters. This is part of the beauty of life. It would be awfully dull if we were all alike.

6 May at 16:30

Dominic Toomey

Thanks Arthur love your work, I did get to your site through a vid of Santos Bonacci, I like how you've broken it all down and presented "it" how it really is, you've made it pretty simple IE sense/ non sense . Thank you.

6 May at 17:05

Arthur Cristian

This is the remedy that we've been promoting since 2009 onwards..... Video: Mountain Man arrested for trying to feed himself, owns judge and walks out (fixed) <http://youtu.be/06VzxxDTnB8> - We (Fiona/Arthur) just watched it - Good on him. He needs to watch out for "contracting" with "name", because "self" & "person" reflects "name". Otherwise well done. He blew the judge right out of the water with his focus on "legalese".

The judges questions are actually claims in disguise. They are tests to see if he claims "name" thus making/enFORCING all contracts enjoined.

The truth is, these questions (claims) are not relevant to the living MAN. He has no need to answer them and should turn things completely about-face.

All he needs to do is ask the question, "Are these questions/claims relevant to the living-MAN or to a corporate fiction as in "name"/"person"?"

And don't waver from this, no matter what.

Ask her "which one do you want here" - this leave nothing ambiguous.

"Who are you wanting to process the curse? You and your family, etc, etc, or someone else?"

If she tries to carry on, bring her back to the question. And if she doesn't answer, say, "Are you here to enjoiner a living MAN (men, women & children) with a curse, because this MAN does not accept the curse on offer?"

If you have asked her 3 times (the cock crowed three times) and she still doesn't answer, you can walk out.

During these three times, you must make it clear to judges/magistrates/authorities/etc that all lies are curses and that she is now fully responsible for the curse (claims) and it comes upon her, her family, her loved ones, her associates, her beneficiaries, etc, etc, who benefit from the processing of this curse/curses, from this point onwards, that is until she makes matters whole by ending the matter, whether you are present in the courtroom or not, when she does so.

You are equal to her and she is equal to you and you are removing the conflict of this "higher-standing" out of the way. If you are really smart there is no battle, no need to battle. You are peaceful, a MAN of Peace, love, truth, do no harm, etc, etc.....

You have done what you can to bring a cure to the matter and she is refusing to accept it. That is her choice. Now the conflict of processing the curse rests upon her shoulders, life, family, children, etc..... As a MAN of love, peace, truth, do no harm, you are here (caught-room) to make matters WHOLE, to free them (judges, authorities, priests, etc) from this curse.)Why do you think they wear black clothing?)

Back to the video, he has made it clear that he is not the "corporate fiction".

She asked... do you still live at (address)? - he should have asked the original question we raised right there..... is this question for the living-MAN or the corporate fiction?

Why, because he can make it clear to the judge that her claims in corporate fiction (legalese) are the offer to process a curse - what he is doing if he is conscious is to put back on to the living-woMAN acting as the judge to take on the processing of the curse (make her, the living-Woman process the curse).

This ends the matter right there and then because anything she does from this point onwards is her processing the curse which becomes everyone she re-presents and who act as beneficiaries of her lie to procure the MANS (the victims) exhaustion of his life-force-energy.

When you ask her the question, you can continue, "Because if you are asking the question for the legal fiction here, this is a lie and you are asking me to process a curse, because that is what lies are." This is all hidden in the legalese, which is the smoke and mirrors screen to stop us from sensing the Black Magic of processing curses at play here..... BECAUSE THAT IS WHAT IS GOING ON - NOTHING ELSE IS GOING ON.

The moment you ask her the question, you have taken complete control of the court (CAUGHT) room because you know who you really are. Not saying that what he does isn't great, just that this is a way to simplify things even more and get the matter over even faster!

There are many ways you can ask the question. You can say "Are you here to deal with the living MAN or the corporate fiction because this MAN is the living MAN, not the corporate fiction."

Notice how he doesn't let her intimidate him. VERY important because they rely on people being intimidated, unsure and easy to bulldoze this makes them easily susceptible to reacting to trauma = confusion, scatteredness, fear, doubt, uncertainty, thus becoming easy to be manipulated = compliant slave.

As to what is really going on please read/watch the Love For Life sequential order of videos, articles, debates, etc, we provide as they help anyone keen to to connect/sense with the big picture behind "The System" we see/sense.

Sequential Order: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

About the video..... Three Forks Justice Court | November 21, 2013 | Montana, North America

In a packed courtroom, 52-year-old Ernie Tertelgte told the judge "I am a living man protected by natural law and I have the right to forage for food when I am hungry... You are trying to create a fictitious, fraudulent action."

Charged with fishing without a license and resisting the arrest for fishing without a license, Mr. Tertegte says he's being wrongly prosecuted for trying to feed himself.

Tertelgte, 52 years old, was arrested on Monday and is accused of fishing without a license and then resisting arrest. William Wolf said, "It's we the people that run this and rule this country, not we the courts, not we the government, and if the people don't start standing up for themselves and for each other, we are going to continue being subjects of this government."

Justice Adams set Tertelgte's bond at \$500 and his next court hearing is scheduled for January.

We are not aware of what has become of this court matter in "January this year".

Play Video

Mountain Man arrested for trying to feed himself, owns judge and walks out (fixed)

Three Forks Justice Court | November 21, 2013 | Montana, North America In a packed courtroom, 52-year-old Ernie Tertelgte told the judge "I am a living man p...

Note: scroll up this webpage to watch and read The Mountain MAN video and comments in relation to his actions.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

6 May at 17:16

Eilish De Avalon

Arthur, you appear to have harshly acted as judge, jury and executioner of a Brother here. Those that act divisive and judgemental in this late stage of the game are clearly still playing into the mental system's trap of divide and conquer. United we stand divided we fall. Rather than focussing on our Brother's differences, why not focus on the fact that you are both prominent outspoken sometimes controversial advocates of the Freeman movement united in the philosophy of resisting tyranny? We can all dissect each other here and single out each other's faults but imagine our beautiful reality if we celebrated each other's gifts instead? With love, peace and unity among Brothers and Sisters at the forefront of this global movement in our hearts, imagine how much more of an inspiration you could be if you weren't building yourself up at the expense of another like a fool in front of your own learned peers? This isn't a school yard bully ground, this is the world stage and you Arthur if you put yourself in a position of leadership should know better than to resort to such lower frequency black magick as to curse someone with such scandalous lies when you haven't even broken bread with your Brother and clearly from Timmy's own phone records have a recorded conversation when your public condemnation of the man in no way reflects your personal phone dialogue with him when Timmy rang you up and put the phone onto you to speak with the Brother in question. I encourage to stop digging yourself a bigger hole and break bread with Santos and see him with the wisdom of your heart not your threatened MAN EGO which this clearly is. The demons of the lower worlds would be feeding off this created distraction right now. I challenge you both to work jointly on a solution to rid this world of slavery and corporate fascism and give the People hope instead of seeing who can piss the furthest.

6 May at 17:19

Arthur Cristian

Timmy, scrutiny which is what we do has nothing to do with being judgemental. You are presently showing up as a religious freak trying to protect ones faith in such lies at all costs, even attacking others innocent to the "charged-up (e-motional outbursts) you are claiming here. Why are you scared Timmy? What are you frightened about? Could it be that what you thought was true is being exposed thus your pride does everything in its egoistic power to conceal this fact?

6 May at 17:20

Arthur Cristian

Eilish, you are making a lot of claims here that are not true, do you actually read and contemplate on what is being shared and be able to sense/fully-comprehend the insights being shared. You are presently showing up as being part of a re-legion of fanatics, in cahoots with fallen men/women like Timmy.

Are you at war against MAN.

It's simple, prove what we are saying are lies. Refer to the Love For Life (Fiona/Arthur Cristian) comments posted in this thread as they explain the big-picture as to where we are coming from. Fiona is here writing and replying too (in-between children, household tasks, etc). Are you addressing everything here to Fiona too or just to Arthur?

Same with Timmy, are you addressing Fiona here as well?

6 May at 17:26

Timmy Brown

I reject your baseless projections. Answer my questions if you expect me to answer yours. And what is your problem with emotion? You seem to have an issue with it.

6 May at 17:28

Timmy Brown

Arthur do you give your consent to having your conversations recorded and played retrospectively? Yes or no brother? Do you dare?

6 May at 17:42

Eilish De Avalon

I'm not at war against MAN, I was at the Bentley Blockade this morning standing with MAN at the dawn service deep in prayer for the end of this duality which you are just furthering with your own self-importance at the expense of another respected teacher in the freedom game. Timmy and I are not in cahoots, I'm not against you Arthur I'm just calling a spade a spade and you my friend are shoveling a tonne of bullshit right now against someone who has done nothing to you except invite you to a dialogue. Stop being so closed minded and self righteous. This is how you lose your audience and I do value your input when it's projected with a loving, honest heart not a black judgmental one.

6 May at 17:43

Arthur Cristian

E-motion is reaction to trauma Timmy, it has nothing to do with consciousness/senses - feelings.

You can reject as much as you want but this does not prove what we are saying are lies.

Back your claims. prove what we say are lies.

We are not your slave, you are not our slave-master!

We are NOT answerable to you as you are not answerable to us.

What we do is use scrutiny to see/sense the lies and rout them out because they do immense harm to MAN/Earth/Nature and since March 2005 we are committed and determined to expose lies for what they really are.

We are not interested in having conflicts/battles between MAN and MAN, we are only interested in men, women and children being sincere and pure in their intention to go where truth takes them which means that you need to prove what we are saying are lies because if you can't then you have to question the beliefs you are possessed by that currently has you in conflict with your brothers/sisters (MAN) causing you to lash out to protect what you "claim" you "own".

TRUTH does not require protection, truth exists regardless of how big an effort has been undertaken to cover it up, to distract truth through the illusions of reflections/shadows of a truth, of truths.

TRUTH is all about direct experience, first party to first party with a sensory-living-life-form. Truth has nothing to do with the re-presentation of "Intellectual Property" (shadows/reflections of truths) which Santos Bonacci is doing chronically - there is NO direct experience going on here.

All that is really going on here is having a 3rd party interloper, intermeddler, interceder, Santos Bonacci, come in-between MAN and MAN and in-between a sensory-life-form, inanimate or not, and MAN, to act as an "authorised" (author = storyteller) re-presentative of MAN and of the sensory-life-forms. Santos has kidnapped/hijacked that natural characters of sensory-life-forms to act as an impostor of them, making out what he is claiming is the information coming directly from the sensory-life-forms when in fact he is lying through his teeth because he and all other practicing Satanists make all this information up into make-believe for the duped like you to fall into and follow.

There is a massive difference between direct experience and NON-direct-experience. The Love For Life work explains all this in great detail. Refer to the early posts in this thread about co-creating Original MAN.

6 May at 17:46

Eilish De Avalon

I have no issue with Fiona Arthur , I don't know why you feel the need to drag your wife into this - what, to test her loyalty to you or the Sisterhood? Leave her out of it unless she's answering of her own volition. I'd honestly hate being married to you and send Fiona my deepest sympathies for her choice in men.

6 May at 17:49

Arthur Cristian

E-motion is reaction to trauma Timmy, it has nothing to do with consciousness/senses = feelings.

You can reject as much as you want but this does not prove what we are saying are lies.

Back your claims. prove what we say are lies.

We are not your slave, you are not our slave-master!

We are NOT answerable to you as you are not answerable to us.

What we do is use scrutiny to see/sense the lies and rout them out because they do immense harm to MAN/Earth/Nature and since March 2005 we are committed and determined to expose lies for what they really are.

We are not interested in having conflicts/battles between MAN and MAN, we are only interested in men, women and children being sincere and pure in their intention to go where truth takes them which means that you need to prove what we are saying are lies because if you can't then you have to question the beliefs you are possessed by that currently have you in conflict with your brothers/sisters (MAN) causing you to lash out to protect what you "claim" you "own".

TRUTH does not require protection, truth exists regardless of how big an effort has been undertaken to cover it up, to distract truth through the illusions of reflections/shadows of a truth, of truths.

TRUTH is all about direct experience, first party to first party with a sensory-living-life-form. Truth has nothing to do with the re-representation of "Intellectual Property" (shadows/reflections of truths) which Santos Bonacci is doing chronically - there is NO direct experience going on here.

All that is really going on here is having a 3rd party interloper, intermeddler, interceder, Santos Bonacci, come in-between MAN and MAN and in-between a sensory-life-form, inanimate or not, and MAN, to act as an "authorised" (author = storyteller) re-presentative of MAN and of the sensory-life-forms. Santos has kidnapped/hijacked the natural characters of sensory-life-forms to act as an impostor of them, making out what he is claiming is the information coming directly from the sensory-life-forms when in fact he is lying through his teeth because he and all other practicing Satanists make all this information up into make-believe for the duped like you to fall into and follow.

There is a massive difference between direct experience and NON-direct-experience. The Love For Life work explains all this in great detail. Refer to the early posts in this thread about co-creating Original MAN.

6 May at 18:01

Timmy Brown

Omg... am I in... CAHOOTS? With Eilish De Avalon of all people? What a harmful act!! And heaven forbid we experience EMOTION... What an awful blight on this earth... How can I EVER forgive myself?

6 May at 17:49

Timmy Brown

How on earth is emotion reaction to trauma? Are you saying an untraumatised baby giggling with joy is a reaction to trauma?

6 May at 17:52

Arthur Cristian

Believers in the "same" IMAGE POWER are in cahoots regardless of "time", "space", "destination", "age", "race", "culture", "standing", etc...

6 May at 17:53

Eilish De Avalon

This would be a fabulous comedy if it wasn't a ship of foolishness. I'm done feeding Arthur's Monstrous Ego demon. Peace Brothers. I'm out of here not giving this rubbish any more of my time and energy. ||

6 May at 17:55

Arthur Cristian

Timmy, you are deeply confused between the pull of e-motion and true feelings (expressions) of consciousness/senses. This is all clearly explained in the many Love For Life posts we put up this "year". It is up to you to put the effort in and do the reading/watching as we are not going to spend the "hours" here and now to rewrite what has already been written.

6 May at 17:55

Arthur Cristian

Eilish De Avalon, so you have NOTHING to back your claims? Which means all you have on offer here are "e-motions" = reactions to trauma = possession by demons. This is explained in great detail in the Love For Life posts, refer to the sequential order for a list of articles posted this "year". We are not attacking you the living MAN, just pointing out truths as they stand.

6 May at 17:59

Arthur Cristian

Eilish De Avalon said "I have no issue with Fiona Arthur , I don't know why you feel the need to drag your wife into this - what, to test her loyalty to you or the Sisterhood? Leave her out of it unless she's answering of her own volition. I'd honestly hate being married to you and send Fiona my deepest sympathies for her choice in men."

Eilish De Avalon, Fiona is writing these posts too, is 100% in agreement with everything posted, Fiona is FULLY involved - equal with Arthur and with everything posted in the WHOLE body of the Love For Life work we do, includes everything posted in this thread. Why are you not attacking Fiona as well? Why are you just singling out Arthur?

6 May at 18:08

Alexandros Agelastos

some, here, seem to have a problem with "judgement" but still fight with every fiber of their being to defend others who not only judge but call names and have a dismissive attitude as the norm. Kate is the one who has pushed Santos into becoming like her, an aggressive, name calling (routinely) reactionary man. As i stated earlier, i love and admire Santos for his passion and dedication, but since he joined Kate in her shows, they've both been on a downward spiral. "stupid", "idiots", "fuck them", "eat shit", are the least of the characterizations used to comment on people who are unaware of what they're talking about. As if everyone's the same and should know what they do. Kate has been spewing lies, knowingly. She has been saying that the Phoenicians did this and the Phoenicians did that, seems to have a fetish for the Phoenicians, ignoring the facts, though. She has been telling people that the Phoenician alphabet is the root of the Greek alphabet, but ignores knowingly that Homer wrote the Odyssey between 900-800 b.c., during the exact period that supposedly the Phoenicians "gave" "their" alphabet to the Greeks. But, for the Odyssey to have been written in Greek, having used 300.000 unique Greek forms of language (grammar etc), the Greek language thus alphabet had to be in use for more than 10.000 years prior to that literary work of genius. So, how can anyone listen to Kate and trust her intentions? She adores to worship (by giving merit) the supposed letters and symbols of pirates because they don't exist anymore, but loathes to recognize and bow before the greatness of the ancient Greeks. And i would stop here, if i hadn't taken a step further, in recognizing that the Greeks were the first to have brought the curse of Saturn/Kronos/Chronos/Linear Time on (in) the Earth. It's all a work of possessed genius. Like Kate is possessed by her beliefs and mostly by her WANTS and shamelessly comes up and promotes her own his-story. Some of her followers are the most hating in-divide-uals i have ever come across. I'll never take

lessons on ethics by fallen men and women. Say what you will about me, it won't change the truth. Your ego is out of whack and you are not part of the awakening, as much as you'd like to be. And like her and her followers say, "fuck you, you can fuck off and die. Oh, and i love you " lol

6 May at 18:18

Arthur Cristian

Paul Brooks said Geometry doesn't exist? - Hi Paul, geometry is "Intellectual Property", is the re-presentation of "Intellectual Property". Refer to the earlier posts in this thread where we copied a chat we had with "santised" and with Alexandros Agelastos. Re-presenting "Intellectual Property" = belief, is NOT proof of fact. Belief is not proof of fact.

6 May at 18:20

Arthur Cristian

Eilish, we go where truth takes us.

What about you?

Do you agree that everyone who has a conscience is dreaming to move away from "The System" of harm-doing, to live/stand for a way of life that upholds/protects freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, no loss of uniqueness/originality, no slaves and rulers for everyone and everything = Paradise?

Do you agree that we must all rout out all forms of lies and liars because lies/liars will not have us return to Paradise if we set lies into motion thinking/believing they are true?

The point is, are you FULLY-committed/determined to rout out all forms of lies no matter what, that any lie is NOT acceptable and MUST BE EXPOSED FOR WHAT IT REALLY IS?

If you agree then why are you claiming that we have massive ego-trips when all we are doing is routing out all forms of lies so that none of us are trapped in the lies and therefore are free to move forward in the co-creation of Paradise all-around all-of-us?

Isn't it true that the way forward to the co-creation of a do no harm/Paradise way of life is the result of routing out of all forms of lies, that we must all remain vigilant and discerning with all forms of information coming our way and use scrutiny like a blow-torch to see how "new" or "old" information stacks up?

If you agree, then why are you having a conflict with us when all we are doing, without restriction or conditions attached to compromise us, is routing out lies?

Since March 2005, we have done all this Love For Life work for free, no conditions or contracts attached. We are not set up as a cult or a sect or a religion, we are not aligned to politics or "alternative whatever", we refuse to be part of any movement or society, fraternity, brotherhood/sisterhood, society, order, lodge, etc, secret or not, we refuse to be part of any think-tanks or economic remedies, we refuse to be followed or be set up as leaders, we refuse to take social drugs, big-pharma drugs, alcohol, eat flesh and blood meat and their dairy products, we refuse to eat and drink cooked, processed/ manipulated, altered, toxified nature, we refuse to gamble or have sex for the sake of "self-centered" pleasures, we follow a do no harm path which has us refuse to carry any weapons such as guns, swords, spears, boomerangs, nets, bow and arrows, poisons, chemicals, etc, etc.

Where in all this is the evidence of us having huge egos or being on an ego trip? We have never claimed to be perfect and we aren't. We have trauma to process just as much as anyone else does. We are not charging for phone calls like some people who claim to be committed to peace, freedom, etc. We do not encourage people to walk in our shadow. We tell them to work things out for themselves and then, if they want to, walk with us side by side to co-create the Paradise we dream of. We are talking about people coming together through strength and not weakness which means

that, while we are the wind under each others wings, there is no one "out front", no one on a pedestal, no one passing the buck and blaming their lives on others.

We stand for FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY for everything we think, feel and do. What about you?

6 May at 18:54

Timmy Brown

So Arthur Cristian you happy with me recording and presenting here for all to see our phone calls as proof of claim?

6 May at 19:07

Arthur Cristian

Most welcome Timmy..... go ahead, we have nothing to hide or be ashamed off. Refer to our last post to Eilish above. We don't get caught up in the pedantics/semantics because it can take us right away from the truth of exposing lies. Make sure it is the full recording cause we've got a copy too.

6 May at 19:16

Timmy Brown

Then play your copy and disprove my claim.

6 May at 19:59

Alexandros Agelastos

one has to prove his/her claims, not the other way around. Liars lie.

6 May at 20:10

Arthur Cristian

We have no need to flaunt what we have. We only use such things in case of slander, lies/liars seeking to do harm to the family "again", harm to our credibility, integrity, etc.

6 May at 20:31

Timmy Brown

We'll see.

6 May at 20:38

Arthur Cristian

:)

Arthur Cristian

You see Timmy, we are not into doing harm to anyone anywhere, we just expose the lies that possess the liars influencing others into becoming possessed by the lies too and therefore cause the continuation of harm to spread without immunity to stop it. Like we said we have nothing against the MAN, Santos Bonacci.

We look at what we do in this way..... someone is infected by a terrible highly dangerous disease (lies) and the disease needs to be confronted and dissolved in present-sense so that it stops doing harm to the host which stops spreading its lies elsewhere to harm others.

This is called "Community Immunity".

We stand for "Community Immunity".

As we often say, the greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all. "Community Immunity" is a massive wall holding back an ocean of lies from getting into MANS thinking. Just one tiny crack in the wall is sufficient for the ocean of lies to seep through causing wear and tear leading to the crack becoming larger allowing more and more lies to seep into MANS thinking until the hole is so big that the pressure forces the whole wall of "Community Immunity" to collapse and all of MAN is enslaved by the trickery of fallen-MANS slight of hand (black-magic).

When you have a go at us you are having a go at "Community Immunity" as this is at the heart of all the love For Life work we've been doing since March 2005.

6 May at 21:40

Timmy Brown

Your rhetoric has caused me to realise facebook is a waste of time... thank you

6 May at 22:29

Paul Brooks

Arthur...geometry exists.

6 May at 23:11

Arthur Cristian

OK Paul, so you say geometry exists.....

Please answer these questions with factual direct-experience, first party to first party incontrovertible evidence and we are not talking about men, women and children coming forward acting as impostors of Geometry, performing under

costumes, titles and "names" as authorised re-representatives of "Geometry" because this is fraud, is a lie, is lying. All forms of belief in Geometry is nor proof of fact.

What is the physical address of Geometry so we can visit Geometry, have a bite to eat and drink sitting around a tree having many a laugh with Geometry?

Where are Geometry's ancestors buried?

Where does Geometry's children play?

What of nature needs Geometry to exist so they may exist?

Can Geometry set its own image/sensory-life-form into motion as in does Geometry have free-will?

What does Geometry do for the dream of life that aids life in rolling along here and now?

Would we all suffer and perish if Geometry did not exist?

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or to anyone exposed to "The System" (with all its "System Thought" brainwashing) go anywhere in nature to learn about Geometry without anyone (already got at) having to explain it (educate) Geometry to them?

The point in all of this is this..... if Geometry does not exist as a sensory-living-life-form then it also has no natural purpose for the dream of life either and this clearly indicates/demonstrates that Geometry is just the black-magic of MAN-made craftwork, the intention being a blatant PSYOP PROGRAM to mess with the heads of every victim infected by these lies.

This is the ONLY purpose for Geometry appearing as an apparition, a make-believe con-struct no different to Santa Clause, Easter Bunny, Tooth Fairy, Monday, May, 1990AD, Mars, "Time", Astrology, Aquarius, Zeus, Odin, Apollo, "God", "Divine", "Galactic Federation", "Reptilian Shape Shifters, Crop Circles, Money, Insurance, etc, etc, being make believe too.

Geometry is a dead-corpse-fiction in law and at law. Geometry can't walk, talk, think, feel, poo, wee, negotiate, contract, contemplate, co-create life, set Its "own" life into motion, etc..... Geometry does not exist.

Now Paul, we have just proven to you that Geometry does not exist. Now please try to prove that we are lying.

And..... Did Geometry tell you everything directly about Geometry or did another MAN get into your head about Geometry? Please answer this question honestly as best as you can.

Again, this is all explained in posts like these listed below, it is a very big subject that covers many many facets to the scam behind this monumental lie conceived by the greatest liar of all, a MAN.

Please read and watch the sequential order (copied near the bottom of this webpage) - use scrutiny like a blow torch and go where the logic of truth takes you. "Take your time", just contemplate, contemplate, contemplate and witness the penny drop as to the brilliant slight of hand tactics these Freemasons/Satanists use. If you have already watched "Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property" and "The Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast....." and can recall its contents/insights then start reading these posts, most of them come from this "year".

6 May at 23:45

Paul Brooks

You're implying that something has to exist in the physical world to have existence. Does love exist? Where is love's postcode? You seem to subscribe to the Eastern philosophy that all is illusion, whereas I prefer the Western philosophy that even illusion is very real...but both are philosophies and not the whole truth...I agree with Bucky Fuller's idea that to create a new world we have to focus on the new, but to ignore the present moment is one of the

biggest crimes against creation that man is capable of, and to ignore the underlying energetic matrices that support physicality is just plain ignorance. Now before you barrage me with another load of old statements that don't directly apply, take stock that you have slandered/libelled a living soul, backtracked on your original statement when objections were raised, and according to Timmy you are refusing an honest skype discussion where you can voice your opinions in an open and honest forum. I think the only way for you to restore your honour here is to talk to Santos directly, as I must say I have lost all respect for you in the course of reading this unfortunate egotistical cry for validation. Are you a MAN of honour, Arthur? That's all that matters. Do the honourable thing and accept Santos' invitation to Skype, or I have to agree this smacks of a psyop...

6 May at 23:59

Anja Vis

hoooooo.people that are saying Arthur should not chge are keeping a court around him for what is his opinion, to which he has right too, has claims over and the right to take it any place he wants. But he still points the facts that what santos teaches is outdated, OUTDATED and was good at the time someone would need do dissolve some of the beliefs held thanks to plethora of beliefs spread around the earth by courts, religions, diverse books etc.Now it is time to go to the next step of awakening to understand what those theachers DO NOT TEACH ANYLONGER, or that that what they teach is NOT ENOUGH and part of this are pure lies. That does not mean that whoever loves santos should cast pies in arthurs and Fionas face bc he tells what his opinion build on facts is. For me either those are " coin tell pro " trannies " or new age trannis. Niew cage is the worst part of a psyop bc, those who come from that place are not CONSCIOUS about it at all. They talk love love love anop judgements and stuff like tthat.With bad jugemental ability one has to fail, and we need to jugde what we hear or what others say too, or we loose ground. This is to be sound. The way some of you are SLAYING ARTHUR AND COVER SANTOS is exact what they say Arthur should not do, but they do it double up and are directly attacking the creator of this thread. New Age followers are dangerous to themselves and awfully dangerous to others they ever some in contact with.

7 May at 00:11

Paul Brooks

Just to be clear, I'm not slaying Arthur nor sticking up for Santos...all claims are valid if done honourably, but Arthur is in dishonour here; it's up to him to prove his claims, no one else. Will you restore your lawful honour by accepting Santos' invitation to Skype, Arthur?

7 May at 00:14

Arthur Cristian

Paul, Love is sensory, is the life-force-energy created and set into motion by MAN as a gift of life to serve the dream of life. Everything of the dream of life is created/co-created by MAN. Love is the result of MANS pure and sincere intention set into motion as a gift of life to support and expand the dream of life. Of itself, Love is not a sensory life form because Love is the water of MANS breath set into motion and is encoded/embodied with the thoughts, feelings, intentions of MANS dreaming for the dream of life and there it remains in present-sense to be sensed by the living, that's unless the fallen from the living, the living-dead do immense harm to the water of MANS breath.

Life is water - Love is water and MANS true consciousness is water too and all our ancestors are in the water of MANS breath of creation too.

Love is not invisible because love is the creation of MANS dreaming for life.

To go to Love you go to the MAN who created it and there you will find the living MAN fully responsible for this creation.

There is no outside or inside to water, no within or without to water, there is no beginning or end to water. All of creation including all celestial bodies and "celestial space" are suspended in WATER. Without water there is no LIFE.

All thoughts of the past and the future needs MAN to exist here and now to think and feel them. Without MAN existing in present-sense no thoughts or feelings of the past or future can be thought or felt. The motions of all of creation including thought, feeling, intention, action, etc, occur ONLY in present-sense and all information of all of creation is encoded/embodied in the water of every MANS making. All of MAN that ever was or ever will be is present to the water (LIFE/LOVE/CONSCIOUSNESS) of MANS breath.

Without MAN existing in present-sense the dream of LIFE will not be sensed and therefore no longer exists. People say that the trees, the stars, the nature, etc, will still exist and we say but yes you are a MAN in present-sense to hear the question BUT imagine if there was no MAN existing to hear the question to answer it.

Everything going on in the affairs, experiences, circumstances, etc, of MANS life, instant by instant, is created ONLY by MAN. We are all at the effect of each others breath and the information we encoded/embodied in every breath we breathe out. What we think, feel and do in present-sense is effecting other men, women and children across the other side of "Earth here and now in present-sense too because they are also present to the water of MANS breath.

7 May at 00:40

Paul Brooks

OK...I see you avoided the uncomfortable claim that you are in dishonour regarding your claims about Santos, having refused his invitation. Will you restore your honour and accept his invitation?

7 May at 00:43

Arthur Cristian

Paul, you have avoided answering any of the questions raised with you this far. Are you able to answer then with evidence to back your claims.

7 May at 00:44

Arthur Cristian

We have not avoided your questions. we answered them all. Read and fully comprehend, use your senses, using non-sense will not get you anywhere.

7 May at 00:45

Arthur Cristian

If you want to go more slowly, then lets go one step at a time. As you have raised the claim that geometry exists, lets first resolve this before we move on to the next question and then to the next one and to the next, one by one by one and yes we are using dead-corpse fiction language to communicate our intentions, we sense that "one" does not exist either.

7 May at 00:47

Paul Brooks

My only claim is that you are in dishonour with regards to your claims about Santos, whether 'true' or not. Everything else is an attempt to distract from this. Libelling a living soul on FB whilst avoiding his invitation to speak is pure cowardice...

7 May at 00:48

Paul Brooks

Will you accept his invitation to speak one-on-one?

7 May at 00:48

Arthur Cristian

This is your belief - your reactions to trauma being set into motion. Are you claiming to know our true intentions, to know what are our true thoughts, feelings and actions behind what we say????

7 May at 00:49

Paul Brooks

No, I'm claiming you are in dishonour. How will you rebut this claim?

7 May at 00:50

Arthur Cristian

We never said we would not, refer to earlier posts in this thread..... are you not reading this thread to have a big picture as to what is really going on here?

We are waiting for Santos to make a "time" that is suitable for us to have a chat with him over Skype.

We gave him the "days" suitable and the "times" suitable because it is a challenge for both of us (Fiona/Arthur) to be together during the day for a few hours chat over Skype. We are still waiting for Santos to confirm tentative option "times" so we can confirm in advance with him when we can lock in.

Paul, are you our God?

Are you claiming the higher ground here?

Are you Santos Bonacci?

Are you now acting as Santos Bonacci?

Or are you having a multiple personality disorder issue going on and need our care to help you through it?

Have you been injured by us and we are not talking about make-believe e-motions of fantasy, illusion and delusion?

You have every right to use your free will in whatever way you choose, so do we.

What service have you provided us that has you make such claims with us?

Where are the obligations that has you try to enFORCE your standing over us.?

Please show us these contracts you have with us. We are keen to see what services you have provided that has you make claims of dishonor. This can't be make believe, it has to have substance to back it. What is this substance that has led to your grievance with us?

7 May at 00:58

Paul Brooks

Excellent...look forward to it...with an upcoming discussion face-to-face with the man, maybe keep your thoughts till then instead of gathering an army on FB? No I'm just a lad with a spark provided by the Creator who witnessed injustice here and brought it to light, as is our duty.

7 May at 01:02

Arthur Cristian

You have brought NOTHING to light in this thread thus far Paul. All you have demonstrated is confusion, conflict, etc, creating a controversy where there isn't one. This is not saying that you are not capable of creating unique original thoughts dreams feelings to expand the dream of life. We look forward to rejoicing with you and in the wonders of your co-creation for the dream of life.

7 May at 01:07

Paul Brooks

That's your dishonoured opinion Sorry Arthur, till you voice your claims face-to-face with the one you're slandering, your words hold no weight with me. But have a smilie to sweeten the sentiment

7 May at 01:10

Anja Vis

one thing i cant get , who do people engage in thhis at all when all it is leading to is the negativity they spread around them under the gaze and "name" of love.Instead od getting familjar with what whwn how and who and WHY such claims can be done. There is NO SMOKE WITHOUT A FIRE. people wil jump all over each other instead fo choosing to discuss the subject oh hand and adress it. Waste of time too.

7 May at 01:15

Arthur Cristian

As we are still keen to resolve these claims with you, you are yet to answer the "first" series of questions raised regarding geometry existing. Do you have any evidence to prove that we are lying? If not, then what does this say about the claim of your geometry existing, implying that it is real and true? If you do not back your claims then you are the one now in dishonour Paul. We have gifted our waking life to co-create with you over the net via Facebook, we have not abandoned you, the sun still shines for you from our end, but what about you? Are you now hiding behind curtains and blinds in a dark-space cause you don't want our light shining into your life? if you don't show due diligence and respect then we know next time to just completely ignore you because you are not someone that has any integrity, sincerity, honesty, to spend "time" with. You can't be counted on, to be trusted as someone committed.

7 May at 01:16

Paul Brooks

I agree Anja, and Arthur has done exactly that. Arthur, stop clutching at straws. If it makes you happy let's pretend I agree with you and geometry doesn't exist. Now that's out the way that only leaves the fact that you have slandered someone in the written form, ie libel. That is a Common Law crime. This isn't about me. I look forward to you restoring your honour as I have enjoyed much of what you've said over the last few years, and hope to continue to do so. And don't get me wrong, I'm not just touting honour like someone who watched too many samurai-movies, I'm talking of honour being the basis for Natural Law, one of the three laws that would transform our collective experience if abided by. You just broke the fundamental Laws by publically slandering a living soul, and until you cure that, you are not flowing with creation, so we have nothing to say...except let us all know when Santos sets a date.

7 May at 01:26

Arthur Cristian

Posting the truth is not slandering anyone Paul. Truth does no harm. Prove anything we are saying are lies cause then we are doing harm to Santos and we need to make whole with him. The amount of people we continue to help who have gotten themselves deep into trouble with the law has exhausted many many hundreds of "hours" of our waking life helping to sort out the mess of victims influenced by Santos Bonacci.

7 May at 01:58

Arthur Cristian

This is not to say that we are not helping others terribly damaged/misled by the freeman/sovereignty movement, people like Mary Croft, Robert Arthur Menard, Winston Shrout, Mark Pytellet, Thomas Anderson, OPPT, etc, etc, the list goes on and on and on. All those we have helped all know who they are. If they want to come forward on to this thread they can but they don't have to. We tell them to move on with their lives. Not be Lot's wife and look back.

7 May at 02:02

Anja Vis

Paul I am acutally on Arthurs side, because i happen to i9nnerstand what he is coming from. Santos creates smoking screens knowingly or unknowingly. This is not what this is about, the whole quest of getting the right info that actually means to get one free from the lies that system presents.I only mean so many area taking this so personally and cover for santos, when he just lulls people to sleep. nice shows and so but it dos not take the system in our heads down. But makes us believe that if we know what he teaches it will make us mysteriously free.

7 May at 05:45

Anja Vis

And it is right to call people out. IT IS ABOUT BEING HONORABLE just because of doing that. save many people from wasting their time and energy.

7 May at 06:06

Arthur Cristian

Eilish De Avalon Paul Brooks <https://www.facebook.com/profile.php?id=611896285&fref=ufi> Timmy Brown <https://www.facebook.com/timmy.browny?fref=ufi> Maria D'Ange <https://www.facebook.com/m66ria?fref=ufi> -- Copied below is a draft (includes a few posts from "yesterday") clearly explaining exactly what is going on behind the work of Santos Bonacci, Dalai Lama, David Icke, etc.....

Paul Brooks

Lives in Glastonbury, Somerset, United Kingdom From Matlock, Derbyshire

9 May at 03:39

Arthur Cristian

The E-MAN is the hue-MAN, the fallen MAN under the "spell" of the "ecclesiastical orders" of black-magic priests, priestesses, warlocks, witches, sorcerers, found behind ALL religions, New Age, Commerce, Politics, Law/The Bar, Civilisations = "The System", Education, Universities, System Science, System Thought, Mathematics, Geometry/Sacred Geometry, Read & Write Alphabet Languages, Recorded His-Story/Her-Story, Philosophies (all are rooted in "The System"), etc, etc, all of which are PSYOP PROGRAMS for drones to perform under.

The E-MAN/Ecclesiastical MAN is the priests slave, drone robot = the hue-MAN.

The "NAME" reversed is E-MAN

The "NAME" is the E-GO - the ecclesiastical instruction/program crafted and encoded in/as a demon to possesses you under "NAME'.

Under demon spells that is a trance "state" caused by demonic possession (possesSION/possesZION), the "name" of victims are under the IMAGE POWER of "NAME".

Via remote control, remote viewing & remote projection of non-sensory images*** slaves are under the image-power and image-control of any and ALL ecclesiastical orders of Satanism/Freemasonry (E) - they instruct/guide (GO) their captured slaves to do whatever they want them (COMPELLED) to do.

*** (books, history, fairytales, myths, legends, religions, astrology, numerology, astrotheology, mathematics, alphabets, geometry/sacred geometry, astronomy, "system science", alchemy, all occults, esoterics and all university/uni-verse-i-ty courses/careers, titles, standings, costumes, etc, etc, basically everything of "The System" coming from recorded ancient "times" until "today" - this includes the "name" of plant, creature, insect, natural elements in soil, water and air, environment, landscape, horizon, celestial bodies, anything that has a "name" = "word"/"letter"/"number"/"angle"/"shape"/"dimension"/"level"/"measurement"/"time"/"space"/"distance"/"location"/etc, etc, etc,.....)

They always provide a wonderland setting (the matrix/"The System"/all-civilisations) for their Alice-slave to enter through the looking glass of their image-power and image-control. These demonic images bouncing to and fro between the ears as e-chos (cho = resonating frequency of a chord/sound/word) are forecast from a "past" and projected into a "future" to enslave the victim (self-fulfilling) in their wonderland-matrix here and now ,in present-sense. The "name" is found throughout everything listed here ***. This clearly tells you what is really going on.

The "NAME" is the DEMON and is the HOOD of the brotherHOOD/sisterHOOD to cloak victims, educated-slaves, with.

The demon, "name", e-go, is the marionette and the ecclesiastical order is the master puppeteer/s.

The "NAME" is ALWAYS under the administrative control of the E-STATE, the ecclesiastical "state", both as the real-estate (the "intellectual property, superimposed over land) and the brainwashing/braindirtying psychological "state" (the IMAGE POWER) a victim is under.

Under the power and control of the real e-"state" of "New South Wales" or "California", the Freemasonic/Satanic ecclesiastical order/s will issue a slave, whose holy-breath is losing its grip, a psycho order.

Now the drone is under the horrific maintenance care of brainwashed robots called psychiatrists/psychologists, who work for the E-STATE, to adjust and tighten up the slave's holy breath, the e-go, the "e-man", and if required, administer (add a minister = priests) psychotic drugs approved by the Freemasonic/Satanic ministers of the "e-state", as part of the correctional psycho orders issued by the Freemasonic/Satanic (ecclesiastical) judges of the e-state.

Once all is well and back to "normal", the slave is released back into the money supply to continue performing in commerce (processing curses) with all other slaves under the image-power ("name") of the e-"state".

The "name" is NOT MAN, is not MANS.

The E-GO is THE HOLY BREATH crafted by the ecclesiastical orders.

"The System" of govern-MEN-t, law, religion, commerce, money, insurance, university, etc, etc, etc, EVERYTHING of "The System", is the matrix of the E-STATE which was crafted out of black-magic for the "soul" purpose of assimilating captured babies/children of MAN into drones, the e-mans or hue-mans - and be enslaved under the power and control of ecclesiastical orders for a life-"time".

They do not want anyone to e-s-cape.

Cape = the cape of the holy breath must remain on forevermore.

Escape - scape = Scape definition, a leafless peduncle rising from the ground. Note leafless implying living-dead.

An example of this deception looking through another window into their matrix....

PHONETICS - phon-e-tics ----- LOLLLLLL

e = ecclesiastical (black-magic warlock instruction)

phon = A unit of apparent loudness, equal in number to the intensity in decibels of a 1,000-hertz tone perceived to be as loud as the sound being measured

tic = A tic is a sudden, repetitive, nonrhythmic motor movement or vocalization involving discrete muscle groups. Tics can be invisible to the observer, such as abdominal tensing or toe crunching. Common motor and phonic tics are, respectively, eye blinking and throat clearing. Tics must be distinguished from movements of other movement disorders such as chorea, dystonia, myoclonus; movements exhibited in stereotypic movement disorder or some people with autism; and the compulsions of obsessive-compulsive disorder (OCD) and seizure activity.

ph = In chemistry, pH (/pi: extf/ or /pi: heitf/) is a measure of the acidity or basicity of an aqueous solution.

The pH scale is traceable to a set of standard solutions whose pH is established by international agreement. pH measurements are important in medicine, biology, chemistry, agriculture, forestry, food science, environmental science, oceanography, civil engineering, chemical engineering, nutrition, water treatment & water purification, and many other applications. Mathematically, pH is the negative logarithm of the activity of the (solvated) hydronium ion, more often expressed as the measure of the hydronium ion concentration.

PH also means a "state" of brainwashing in practise (set into motion)..... "I have a PH'd in such and such.....

You can easily see/sense how phonetics describes a brainwashed drone under the pull of e-motion instruction (image-power) coming remotely from the story-tellers of black-magic as in Satanic/Freemasonic warlocks, witches, high-priestHOODS, priestesses).

Everything to do with E-MAN is DARKNESS, is of HELL, is spiritual suicide to MAN and is "self"-centeredness and to do with DOING HARM.

English is Hieroglyphics, each letter is a picture encompassing an ecclesiastical motion, this is not disregarding the codes of meanings used to communicate an "illuminated light" (double-speak/triple-speak) between the initiated into such secrets.

The separation of the ways has begun.

Everyone has the choice between eternal life and eternal death.

Those who choose to worship the lie ("name" and everything of "name" = "The System") are being culled.

They will no longer exist.

Only those who choose eternal life will sacrifice everything of "self"/"name"/ego to co-create Kindom in present-sense. They will be the ONLY ones who will make it - they are being protected.

Unless the free-will of MAN changes, not many of us will live to move on - a vast culling has began and all those involved in the lie will be drawn to where they need to be to be culled.

It is very very simple.

All those who live for truth will be drawn to where they need to be to avoid the culling process of the earth fever.

E-motional attachments to family, friends, children, location will only keep victims trapped and be part of the culling.

The separation of the ways has begun.

There is no turning back.

Those who live for dream of life (truth) need to start making the moves.

We have less than 5 years and we will not be surprised if it is now less than two years.

David Icke, Santos Bonacci, Swissindo, OPPT, Thrive, Zeitgeist, Occupy, The Bible, The Torah, The Talmud, The Koran, The Baghdad Gitas, etc, etc, etc, etc, are all part of the problem. They do not offer a remedy to depart from "name" forevermore.

They do not show you how to leave "name" forevermore.

Let them go and everyone else living the lie and don't be like Lots wife.

Earth as we know it is going through a massive change and it is brought on by MANS dreaming, a dream for change that started with a simple, peaceful, loving, do no harm way of life, MAN of "long-ago", now being fulfilled/concluded during the Freemasonic/Satanic engineered/crafted "end-times".

The "name"/word humanity = hue-MAN-i-ty is a fallen-MAN who sees the reflection of fallen-MAN through "i" as in all seeing eye (i). The hue in hu-man is a shade, colour, type, shadow, reflection of a MAN but is NOT MAN. Wholeness is true consciousness, has no separation and therefore can't be got at naturally/consciously, but through lies of duality, illusions are provided on offer by Satanists/Freemasons, for men, women and children to fantasise over.

While lost in the play of make-believe MAN can imagine that MAN is broken down into spirit, mind and body which con-structs (structures of the con) the illusory rules of the divide allowing lies to enter into the fantasy game causing

MAN to create the delusion of a conflict that does not exist but while lost to such psychosis, it leads MAN to completely break down wholeness/consciousness through unnatural (non-sensory)/unconscious means.

The manipulation through the use of trauma and the reactions to trauma is what brings all conflicts to a head. (HEAD)
The black-magic sorcerers of Satanism/Freemasonry intended conflict to be this way.

Using your senses (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) have you ever sensed a "mind"? Have you ever had a direct experience with "mind"..... myyyyyyyyy iiiiiiiiiiiiinnnnnnnnnn...ddddddddddd - Are you aware that "mind" does not exist?

People who have really woken up are NOT against anything or anyone - only the LOST are against an assumed foe/enemy. Those who have really woken up embrace everyone no matter what the circumstance and they do this while remaining grounded, vigilant and discerning. They are not lost to flights of fantasy and THEY DO NOT REACT TO TRAUMA.

They are not being led by darkness/lies/fantasies/illusions/delusions/trauma/etc.

The see/sense life without the use of rose coloured glasses.

They are realists.

They create light for those lost to the darkness to return to.

They are not part of the darkness.

They do not run from the darkness instead they bring light into the darkness to dissolve it.

They will relentlessly confront darkness without ever being part of darkness.

They never run away from darkness, they are far more together/powerful than that.

To expand on these themes in greater detail please read and watch the Sequential order of Love For Life videos, articles, debates, etc, which can be found here:

Godzilla Through The Looking Glass Destroyed By "Name" by Arthur & Fiona Cristian

- <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8514>

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

9 May at 03:42

Arthur Cristian

Copied from the discussion about the video of the Mountain Man arrested: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203651756842542> - Simon said: "I may agree with you Fiona (?) that said my question was more an immediate explanation of why the Mountain Man was wronged. We can speculate as to whether or not he filed papers, whether or not he created joinder with their name by some trick or artifice, whether or not he's registered assets to the system but for me the fact remains: MAN can get harmed and wronged by others, even those whom are given the very curses they try to dispense. We should learn about the significance of these things but to say he did xyz wrong while only knowing that the system applied a finding against one of it's names is speculative.

We replied.....

Simon, the options have narrowed down to just a few possibilities/scenarios. It's clear that all lies are curses so we know that the whole of "The System" is the processing of a curse. We also know that you must be enjoined for the curse to be processed.

The Mountain MAN is clearly enjoined by "name" (refer to earlier posts in this thread for more on this) otherwise he would not volunteer to appear in court to be caught - if he really knew who he really was he would not be in the position that he's ended up in., he would have remained in silence and let them process the curse which is what the "great" MAN did long ago to the Romans, Pharisees, Sanhedrin, etc, etc. He knew he was not answerable to them.

Mountain MAN had a vested interest to protect "ownership" which is noted by his fight. If he did not "own" anything he would have nothing to fight for. Money, assets, etc enjoined to "name".

There is also the possible scenario of carrying out instructions from superiors impacting law-enforcement, the bar, etc. They do want chaos, injustice, destruction, etc, etc, to get worse and worse everywhere as part of the final staged act to the prelude of their "end-times" self-fulfilling prophecies providing the launch pad excuse/justification to introduce their fantastic NWO remedy dressed up to smell like roses, etc, have everyone, the duped, jump for it.

It's clear that paper work in itself has no power no force of law, it was not paper that invaded all the lands and decimated all the tribes etc, etc and set up "The System" to maintain power and control over captured slaves and their progeny. Paper and whatever is scribbled or marked or stamped on it can't do this by itself, can't move from desk to desk to filing cabinet, etc.... Paper is a fiction just as the Easter Bunny is a fiction.

Mountain MAN may also have a history of dealing with the law and they decided to make an example of him, maybe the judge did not like how he treated her..... Does it really matter all this speculation? The fact is harm is being done, curses are being processed and if we step back to see the big picture its clearly obvious that we just make/force harm doers process curses of their "own" making otherwise we either become just like them, harm-doers retaliating, etc, or we continue being compliant slaves hoping for a few mini-slave victories here and there while maintaining their slave status forevermore.

It is pretty simple for us - we just focus on harm-doers processing curses and not get caught up in the semantics, pedantic histrionics, fears, doubts, uncertainty, vagueness, confusion, etc, and the merry-go-round dramas of who did what, when where, how, why thus continue being trapped in the vicious cycle of a poor me victim syndrome reacting to trauma, to the pull of e-motion which is where they (Freemasons/Satanists) want you to be.

The thing with us Simon is in present-sense, we are already in the action/motion of creating remedy, of forcing harm doers to process curses of their "own" making. And we are vigilant and discerning to not let us be distracted from doing this day-after-day because if we did we would end up on the destroyed-broken-fallen-MAN gravy train going nowhere. No thanks. We come to true freedom with strength.

We don't come to freedom out of weakness which is what distractions, uncertainty, doubt, confusion, etc, does to you, it diminishes the concentration of power of your life-force energy being directed powerfully. We say use it powerfully here and now in present-sense to force them to quickly change their ways and once this Satanic/Freemasonic cabal has been completely busted wide open we provide sanctuary for all them fleeing from this terrible man-made hell that has made prisoners of everyone.

The main reason people go to court over statute "claims" is the reaction to trauma of having something they "claim" they "own" being taken from them down-the-line (the future being controlled by the past ruling the present), including garnishing bank accounts, stealing of assets such as a car, motor bike, computers, household furniture, electric guitar, home, land, etc, and even the physical body under the image-power of "name".

Then there is the trauma over loss of credit rating, obstructions put in place to stop them accessing gas, electricity, credit cards, etc, etc, and even the propaganda put in place that stops them getting employment down-the-line.

There are many types of reaction to trauma, the pull of e-motion that COMPELS a fallen-MAN to make a physical appearance at court, to be caught.

The fact that the Mountain MAN turned up is a blatant admittance that he is the "right party", the re-representative of said "name" encoded on said "claim", that being the statute penalty being imposed (but actually on offer) upon "name".

At this point he has already been defeated. Now its all up to the judge/magi-strate to determine just how much of a curse the Mountain MAN will process but even this is set into motion by the Mountain MAN because the statute rulings and penalties were already advertised. The menu was already set. The magistrate just has to determine which item on the menu he can be persuaded to order.

The Mountain Man has taken the offer to process the curse. Everything in statute law is designed to make the victims process the curses and not the judges, barristers, etc.

Money/Commerce IS THE PROCESSING OF CURSES. Nothing else is going on.

As we said, ONLY a fallen-MAN would accept the authority, the power, the control of another MAN and therefore place their re-presentation of "name" under the standing of another MAN performing in the "name" with costume and title. This is already the processing of curses being set into motion.

This MAN, Arthur, will never go to their courts regardless of whatever "claims" they throw at this MAN. They will have to kidnap the physical body because an appearance any other way is admittance of claiming the "name". Arthur has no claims to the "name", and hasn't been making claims on the "name" since 2009 so they would have to come up with a scam, or make a claim that he has harmed someone as an excuse to drag the body in.

In the story of the Great MAN of long ago, he doesn't go to their courts until they take him there by force and then he remains silent.

He recognised that he was not of their world and had no need to go there, which forced the hand of the perpetrators as they had to go and kidnap his body and bring him before Rome, the Sandringham bloodlines and the pharisees, who were all in commerce, all colluding together to keep everyone under their power and control.

He didn't need to talk because they were not his masters and he did not accept their curses. Even before they took his body, he had already created a dream to return the curses. The dreaming of this dream by him and others who had woken up set into motion the downfall of Rome, with earthquakes, hurricanes, tsunamis, lands sinking and rising, volcanoes erupting, etc, etc, although you won't find the earth-wide extent of destruction recorded in their books in relation to the living-dream set into motion by the Great MAN.. (They had to keep all this secret, they did not want their recaptured educated slaves to remember the truth about curses and processing curses down-the-line - hence they created carbon dating, new "time codes" for calendars, revision/rewrite of all recorded his-story/her-story set to the "time codes" of BC and AD - make everything appear to have happened at different points of time, 10,000BC, 5000BC, 3000BC, 900BC, 33BC, 33AD, 150AD, 450AD, 1100AD, 1500AD, 1780AD, 1845AD, etc, etc = all bullshit)

Why do we say this then? Look at what we and others are doing now to turn back the curses and remove this evil system from Earth. Unless we get remedy happening, we will be in for wild weather too, as Earth corrects the balance.

All paperwork and filing is an admittance that you are their slave to "name" and that you accept their power and authority over you, accepted Rome and Babylon, accepted the curse. Even when you are talking to the representatives, the clerks, etc, you are accepting everything of "The System" by default. You cannot be in "The System" and not of it, UNLESS you give up everything of "name", in and of "The System". This is where the freeman/sovereignty movement shows up as just another Yellow Brick Road.

Now comes the issue of greed and selfishness, fear and uncertainty as people wrestle with the idea of giving their system comforts and privileges up, including the "protection" that comes from the system lackeys. And laziness because most people don't want to do the work needed to get out. They want the bells and whistles but they don't want to be answerable to those providing the privileges. And so the life of slave to "name" defaults, defaults, defaults, defaults, defaults to the slave masters every moment in every area of their system life. Trapped - trapped - trapped - trapped - and winging and whining and moaning and groaning and complaining and arguing and fighting and reacting to trauma as the rot of being a fallen-MAN continues descending further and further and down and down and down into this man("self")-made darkness called HELL, "The System".

Simon, this was how Mountain MAN brought it upon him"self" ("name").

Again, please read the posts we put up this year as found in the Sequential Order.

9 May at 03:47

Arthur Cristian

These images are the reflections/shadows of sorcery, re-presenting its inventor, his worshipers and his/their victim/victims (all of MAN). Notice the host is MAN possessed by the demon crafted remotely by Satanists/Freemasons = pentagram over pineal gland.

Pineal Gland or forehead = all seeing eye - this is where MAN projects/expands IMAGES to the dream of life using MANS breath to encode/embed the images being projected, being dreamt, thought, understood, etc.

Pentagram

Pen - writing word-spells

Gram or gramme - a metric system unit of mass - as in

Telegram - meaning, from remote locations they are projecting a gram = a demon cast in the water (a gram of water) of MANS breath and sent through the water (consciousness - the whole of the dream of life is water, is MANS consciousness, is MANS breath) to possess their targeted victims. They do this through Hollywood, TV, Radio, Music, frequencies, signals, etc, etc. They get the word-spell spinning through the education of their victims and in victims saying/thinking/believing a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, etc, etc, over and over again (lots of repetition going on in education to learn spells of mean-in-gs = understand - be under the standing of the spells of words/letters, etc) the victims are conjuring up and calling upon them the demons, the grams.

The demons are tele-ported upon them from Satanic covens, black-magic ritual sites so they can be possessed (hooded/shrouded/cloaked) by them without ever realising they did it to them"selves".

These black-magic sites are where bred or kidnapped babies, children, teenagers, adults, animals, are ritually sacrificed/slaughtered to capture the GRAM (that is the soul, the water of MANS consciousness/breath) departing the tortured victim = death. They capture these souls to use them in their rituals for casting demons in the water of MANS breath and to maintaining the frequency of TRAUMA/TERROR/FEAR, etc, so that MAN continues reacting to trauma that is the demon of "name" and have the demon maintain its powerful grip over its victim.

Pent -a past tense and a past participle of pen2.adj. Penned or shut up; closely confined. - describing the victims prison-cell that are the demonic images bouncing to and fro between the ears as echos of IMAGE POWER, thought control, "system thought", rendering the victim into terribly confined quarters where the Real MAN is squeezed out and the demon has hold of almost all of MANS thinking, e-motions, dreams, values, life-style, etc, etc, = life in "The System" that is a man-made HELL.

The Pent is the past, the education the victim endured over many many "years", that being the image power of the demon/demons spinning, whirling and bouncing to and fro between the ears of its victims who are projecting into the future, "time-codes" of system thought, that are the dreams victims are dreaming for, be it house, land, car, truck, motor bike, equipment, course, title, degree, etc, etc, through mortgage or savings or leases or dreams for a family/children/marriage, holidays, retirement home/savings/superannuation, food, water, materialism, consumerism, etc, etc, etc, and thus completely imprison/control the victims in present-sense, here and now throughout the whole of their life-"time".

The all-seeing-eye (i) is the "NAME" of the demon that possesses MAN and traps MAN because this is all that MAN sees, that being the word-spells of "System Thught" crafted by black-magic priests and projected their read and write alphabet languages

Please WAKE UP EVERYONE - Wake Up - Wake Up - Wake Up.

Harvard Will Host 'Reenactment' of Satanic Mass

A Satanic Black Mass reenactment is scheduled to take place at the Queen's Head Pub in Memorial Hall at Harvard University on May 12, with the Mass performed by The Satanic Temple, which is being host.....

<http://www.cnsnews.com/news/article/michael-w-chapman/harvard-will-host-...>

9 May at 15:03

Arthur Cristian

Eilish De Avalon, Alexandros Agelastos, Paul Brooks, Anja Vis, Naturr Boii, Dominic Toomey, Fizz Gig, JA BA, Shaun Hamer, Santos Bonacci, Timmy Brown <https://www.facebook.com/timmy.browny?fref=ufi> - Maria D'Ange <https://www.facebook.com/m66ria?fref=ufi>(Maria has since removed all her comments and FB friendship) - We're still waiting for Santos Bonacci to confirm a date/time for our Skype chat???? Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

5th July 2014 5.34pm

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Website: <http://loveforlife.com.au>
Email : action@loveforlife.com.au
Mobile : 0011 61 418 203204 - (0418 203204)
Snail Mail: PO Box 1320 Bowral 2576 NSW Australia
Facebook Arthur Cristian : <http://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>
YouTube Arthur Cristian : <http://www.youtube.com/ArthurLoveForLife>

Register To The Love For Life Mailing List: <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/09/05/14/mailling-list>

Facebook Group Why Aren't We Free Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/164918753537287>
Facebook Group Kindom/Do No Harm Community Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/151811728195925>

Links below will kick in when the professionally recorded Love For Life music is released.

SoundCloud : <http://soundcloud.com/loveforlife>
Nimbit Music : <http://www.nimbitmusic.com/loveforlife>
Twitter : <https://twitter.com/loveforlifemusi>
Facebook Music : <http://www.facebook.com/loveforlifemusic>
YouTube Love For Life Music : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
MySpace : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
Google + Fiona Cristian : <https://plus.google.com/100490175160871610090>



E-Motion by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 13th August 2014

Wed, 08/13/2014 - 13:44 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

E-Motion

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
13th August 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8537> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/08/13/e-motion-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-13th-august-2014>

Sanitised wrote to us via Facebook private message...



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10204405431323933?ref=nf> and <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10204416675085020>

"I know it all comes down to claiming ownership of the NAME that enslaves us to the system, by being identified of a name on the birth certificate, as the birth certificate was never meant as identification purposes ever, but instead of using birth certificate for identification purposes, what if it was used as a necessity for survival as being used for indemnification purposes only."

We replied:

You must have a man-made system to protect what you claim you own and FORCE to enFORCE your claims of ownership. If you still want "The System" then claim ownership over any form of "intellectual property". It is ALL or nothing - it is either pure sincere uncorrupted white = paradise/kingdom or distorted severely compromised white with a mixing of grey and black blended into the pure white = "The System". It is impossible to have a man made system without slaves and rulers and without brainwashed men, women and children being cogs (slaves) turning the wheels of "The Systems" progress of civilisation. If you want the good bits of "The System", the benefits, the services and the privileges of "The System", then brainwashing, harm-doing and slavery is what you live for and stand for..... immense brainwashing, harm-doing and slavery is unavoidable. Is this what you are all about? How can you have a birth certificate under any guise without any of the above occurring? It is impossible.

Peaceful Inhabitant wrote:

"I do believe there is a difference knowing that the so-called State/Government owns and controls the NAME on the Birth Certificate and knowing this the perhaps one realizes that the purpose of this BC is for indemnification purposes, again it comes to knowing who one is and letting the State/Government know that they own and control such not man created as male/female by God with dominion. After all if God created everything for all to simply use such as the animals in Nature do, why should man be excluded from using and benefitting what has been created for all to use out of necessity for the survival of life. For example if one wishes to travel other parts of the world, a so-called 'passport' is needed, but the 'passport' does state it is owned by the Canadian Government, therefore I am simply using it as a tool to travel, knowing that the 'passport' has already been claimed with ownership and control of such by the Canadian Government, thus I simply use it out of necessity as a tool to travel, correct or not, if not correct, then how does one travel abroad without harassment?"

We replied....

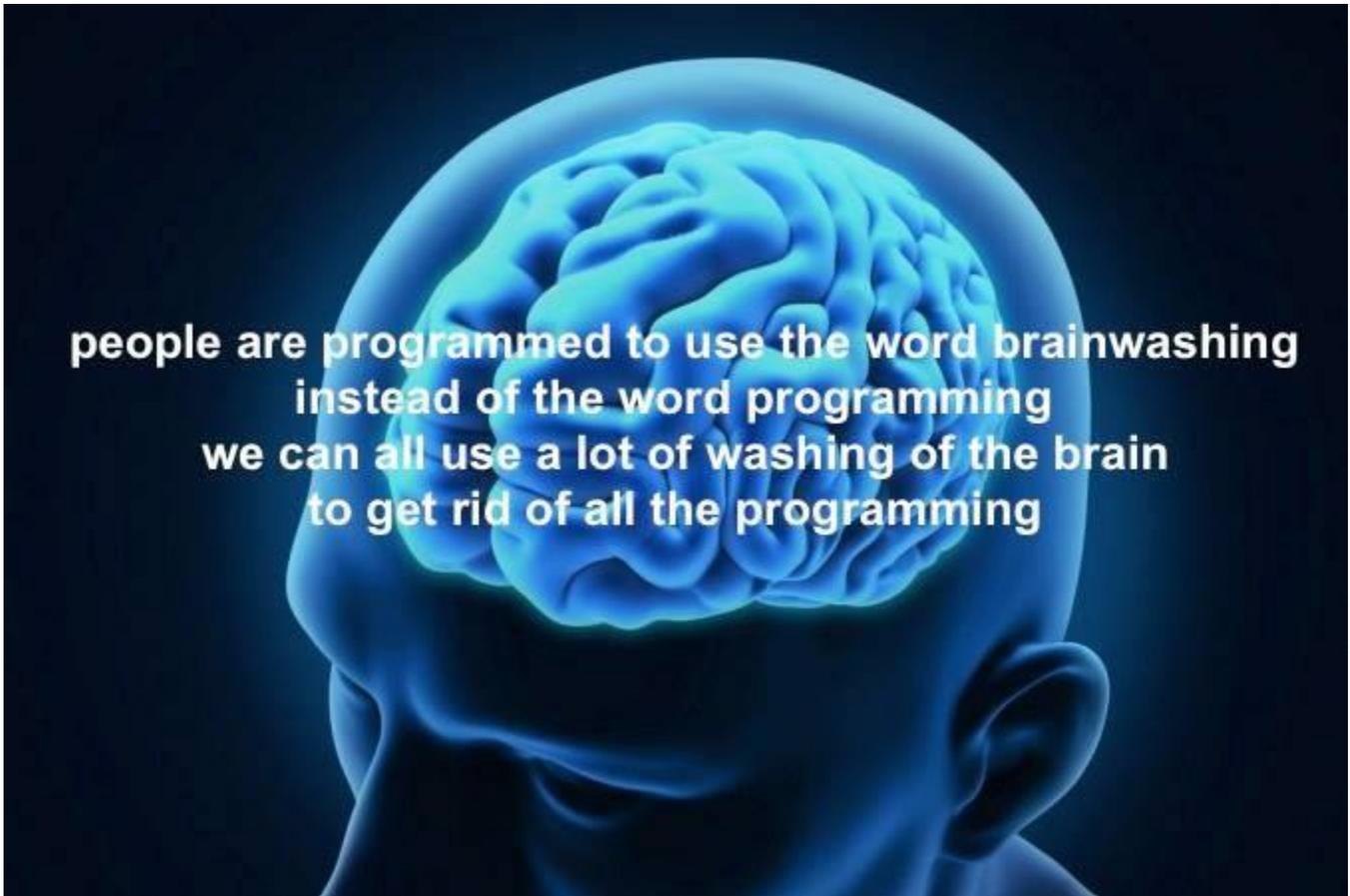
It all comes down to your/our intentions, either you/we are for "The System" or you/we are not. With us, we use "The System" to get completely out of "The System" in this life = co-creating Kingdoms/Do No Harm Communities/Paradise. This means peacefully breaking down Rome completely from within. This is no different to bolstering the immune system so it has the power and influence to dispel all forms of harm-doing from the body of life. To us, we have NOTHING else to live for in this life. We've taken FULL-RESPONSIBILITY to get rid of "The System", regardless of guise, in this life. This is what we live/stand for. For us, this stand is an ABSOLUTE, we have no back doors.

As posted a few "days ago"..... All roads lead to slaves for without slaves there would be no Rome. If you give up being a slave you give up EVERYTHING that makes up Rome = "The System". The problem is NOT Rome or Jesuits or Roman Catholics or politicians or judges or corporations or the media, etc, the problem is with each MAN continuing to act like a slave. A MAN does not whine or complain about anything of Rome, only Ro-man slaves do this. A MAN just walks away from Rome never to return, never to look back.

Jan Aloha wrote:

it's funny how everybody travels with a false name/passport

Photo: <https://www.facebook.com/photo.php?fbid=510085815791080&set=p.5100858157...>



Connie Sponheim wrote:

I love the idea of just risking it...and not carrying state ID...and passport...and then having a polite discussion with 'authorities'... I have done it before..and some think and others 'follow orders' without question...without an idea of the ethics. Try it yourself..and you will be educating the people who are basically clueless...

Stephen (Gozaimasu HisRoyalslyness Stone) wrote:

Man has always needed a systemic way to organize himself. Whether he organizes himself in away that is conscious & in synch or not with nature & the systemic way nature intelligently organizes itself, well that is another thing entirely. Just make sure your do no harm kindom organizes itself properly so it doesn't in time fall into yet another Judean overthrown & identity hijacked Babylon. Can U make sure of that despite all pure intentions?

We replied.....

Stephen, the transition of a Kindom is to set MAN free from each other down-the-line and not to be under the image power (e-motional bondage) of another MAN. This is the ONLY purpose of a Kindom. Stepping away from "The System" of image power (education/instruction/explanation) back to no man-made system (no education/instruction/explanation) is what Kindom is all about.

Kindom is a team effort, a dream for cooperation to heal all the e-motional damage done to MAN (all of us) through the system of e-motional bondage so that we are free from being bound to the e-motional cycles of chaos ("The System" of e-motional bondage) which can ONLY come from victims lost to e-motion.

Kindom requires full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do. Each MAN who comes to Kindom takes that full-responsibility because Kindom is not about victims, wingers, moaners, complainers, blamers, doubters, ridiculers, abusers, manipulators, underminers, slaves, slave masters, etc..... only slaves and slave masters behave like this and you ONLY find slaves and slave masters in "The System" of e-motional bondage.

Can we make sure that Kindom is not overthrown?

No, because we, Arthur and Fiona, cannot be responsible for what everyone around us thinks, feels and does. All we can do is take full responsibility for what we think, feel and do and do what we can to inspire others to do the same. This means living what we talk about as best we can under our compromised circumstances.

"Man has always needed a systemic way to organise himself." Says who? On what information are you basing this comment? Under "The System" of e-motional bondage this is true but what about before "The System"?

We are all unique and original so how can we say what we all need, apart from being set free from the e-motional needs and demands of others to be the unique and original MAN that we all really are (were supposed to be).

We have to be careful not to put all of MAN under one statement because then we are committing fraud by hijacking the natural-characters of other men and women so that we can impersonate them and force them under the power of that e-motional image.

Kindom is about getting away from this, getting away from e-motional bondage and power and control of such comments/belief systems/impositions. These are brilliant Tavistock methods getting us to put each other under the pull of such e-motions so we are compelled to perform the doubt, uncertainty, distrust, fear, etc, that lead to the victims of these e-motional bonds being bound by the system of that image power.

If people are not given full disclosure to these "brilliant illuminated" Tavistock tactics, they get sucked into the e-motions to be used and abused by those who are cleverly manipulating them.

We are not supposed to be judge and jury, gods, messiahs, saviours, shepherds, etc, of another MAN. All we can do is stop the blatant harm by pointing it out where we see/sense it so that readers/viewers become aware of it.

What are you doing to take full responsibility for stopping the harm? Are you offering true freedom or a Tavistock system choice of freedom?

All you seem to be offering is doubt and uncertainty.

Kindom is for every MAN who comes to take full responsibility for stopping the harm. When this happens, we do not need to worry about Kindom falling "into yet another Judean overthrown & identity hijacked Babylon." because we will all be making sure that this does not happen to us or to others around us. This is real community immunity, when we come together though the strength of each MANS true freedom rather than the crippling disempowering weakness of an e-motional bondage that is ONLY the choice of a freedom imposed on them by another MAN.

An example of e-motional bondage at play.....

Sanitised wrote to us via Facebook private message...

"I know it all comes down to claiming ownership of the NAME that enslaves us to the system, by being identified of a name on the birth certificate, as the birth certificate was never meant as identification purposes ever, but instead of using birth certificate for identification purposes, what if it was used as a necessity for survival as being used for indemnification purposes only."

We replied:

You must have a man-made system to protect what you claim you "own" and FORCE to enFORCE your claims of ownership. If you still want "The System" then claim ownership over any form of "intellectual property". It is ALL or nothing - it is either pure sincere uncorrupted white = paradise/kingdom or distorted severely compromised white with a mixing of grey and black blended into the pure white = "The System". It is impossible to have a man made system without slaves and rulers and without brainwashed men, women and children being cogs (slaves) turning the wheels of "The Systems" progress of civilisation. If you want the good bits of "The System", the benefits, the services and the privileges of "The System", then brainwashing, harm-doing and slavery is what you live for and stand for..... immense brainwashing, harm-doing and slavery is unavoidable. Is this what you are all about? How can you have a birth certificate under any guise without any of the above occurring? It is impossible.

Kindom is a transition to set MAN free from e-motional bondage.

E-motion is explained in this unedited FB post copied below..... (we wrote this on the run)...

Copied from here: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10204412634424006>

Updated 16th August 2014

E-Motion

by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 13th August 2014 - <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8537>

Every image of "The System" that we live our lives out of is e-motion. It is all a program, alien, artificial pictures that are programmed into us through education, indoctrination, explanation and instruction. A, b, c and 1, 2, 3 are e-motions, taxes, laws, religions are e-motions and getting up and going to work is e-motion. Time is e-motion. None of it is created and inspired uniquely by us through direct experience with nature, the living-dream-of-LIFE.

The e-motion of trauma runs very deep in everyone trapped in "The System".

E = ecclesiastical

Motion = is the Freemasonic/Satanic High-priest-hoods ecclesiastical programs we are setting into motion (performing/acting/re-presenting).

E-Motion is educated/instructed into all slaves of "The System".

E-motion is what creates a slave because, while we are responding to e-motion, we are being compelled by something unnatural to us that we are afraid to resist. All the conquered tribes across earth were slaves to e-motion the moment they were conquered by other tribes and forced to adapt to the different customs of that tribe that were imposed upon them.

E-motion is what we are allowing to come between us and prevent us getting together powerfully to walk away from "The System". It is the e-motion that keeps us worrying about money, ownership, belief systems, race, culture, creed, careers, status and other fake-lifestyles. It is e-motion that causes all forms of conflict = chaos, war, unrest, poverty, homelessness, malnutrition, injustice, harm, uncertainty, invalidation, doubt, fear, greed, selfishness, power and control trips, fantasy, illusion and delusion. E-Motions include emptiness, loneliness, directionlessness, jealousy, rage, anger, suicide, boredom, ridicule, abuse, arrogance, righteousness, etc.....

Earth is a planet orbiting around the sun and is turning at great speed, this is e-motion. Have you experienced this directly, first party to first party? Or is it what you have been taught, an image put into your head by third parties? Everything bouncing between the ears is e-motion not created through direct experience. The priest who dreamed "The System" gave us e-motion-all images to live our lives out of to ensure that we continue to create "The System". Nothing of "The System" is about MAN working with the inspiration of nature to set all of Man free in present-sense. It is impossible to take something not natural, put it into something natural and create something naturally powerful.

This is why most attempts to live without "The System" fail; people come with good intentions but bring all the e-motions of "The System" with them and while they are operating under the influence of the e-motions, they can never create anything outside "The System". They bring "The System" to paradise every time, hence "UTOPIA" = true freedom/paradise always at arms length.

E-motion tells them that they are being used when they labour for no money. It tells them they are being taken advantage of when they are asked to contribute money or land. It tells them not to trust others, not to trust that they will be taken care of and that they cannot work with those they have disagreements with. E-motion keeps them separated and apart, needing "The System" to give them "space" and to keep them from having to confront the demons that keep them trapped. E-Motion is all about doubt, uncertainty, confusion, chaos and immense destruction to the living.

Many run away from freedom back to "The System" because freedom is hard work and because we are addicted to the images of "The System" supplied to us by the ecclesiastical Freemasonic/Satanic world. Those behind "The System" have invested enormous amounts of energy working out how best to supply us with the images that they want us to be addicted to, just as they had to work out how to communicate their images to the Aborigines when they first landed on the shores of the land known under the corporation act/performance as the Commonwealth Of Australia. They brought with them the education system which is all e-motional images put into our heads by others who have had the same pictures put into their heads.

All social commentary and social media is e-motion. It is all designed to keep us lost to the e-motion, lost in our reaction to trauma so that we never remember who we really are and walk away from "The System". All roads lead to Rome and all system thoughts and images lead to "The System". Rome cannot be built without the slaves and "The System" cannot survive without our attention, addiction, compliance, acquiescence and labour.

We are given a choice of e-motions and a choice of "freedom" but whether we follow Obama, David Icke or the Dalai Lama, all we are doing is setting into motion the ecclesiastical motions of the images they feed us. None of it is real freedom. We cannot use the tools of e-motion to get to freedom. The tools of e-motion can only lead us back to enslavement to e-motion. The motion of e-motion is reaction to trauma. What we can do is become aware of the e-motions that rule us and aware of our reactions to trauma and come together, sensing each other's intentions through the trauma and using what we can of "The System" to get us out of "The System" as we learn how not to let our reactions to trauma rule us. We do what needs to be done anyway.

Most communities fail because good people with good intentions bring "The System" with them. They bring their egos which are the shells of e-motion under a "name". "Hi, I'm Joe," we say. What we should be saying is, "Hi, I'm anger, envy, ownership, Buddhism, car owner, divorced, father of 2, don't trust anyone with my "ownership" of my money, my labour, my "personality" belief systems, values and interests. Just call me Joe". While we carry all this e-motion, we are not free. Our freedom comes in learning to let go of the multitude of fake e-motions (fake pleasantries, niceness-fronts, image/fashion-statements, etc) and allowing them to fade away as we occupy our real-lives with healing the damage done to MAN, nature and Earth by "The System".

E-motion needs rules, regulations, rituals, procedures, conditions and contracts. MAN doesn't because Man is not compelled to perform for another MAN, not ruled by e-motion. When we work with the virtues of love, we are not controlled by e-motion. We can use "The System" to get out of "The System". Our reactions to trauma include my money, my time, my labour, my belief. This distracting fake e-motion leads people to feeling used when they work hard in the garden without pay, feeling invalidated when they are challenged to examine their belief systems and feeling cheated when they are asked to contribute their money to real living community projects. E-Motion IS all about SELF-CENTEREDNESS.

No matter where we turn in "The System", we are trapped by e-motion. We are not given full disclosure as to what is created by the images of these e-motions. By focusing on them, we become hosts to these alien, unnatural images. Every Man is sacred, just as all of Earth/nature is sacred. When we expose children to system images, we are desecrating the sacredness of MAN. Confused with fear and in denial of having given up who we really are. Our e-motions are self-centredness; centred on a "self" that is false, that is our e-go that forms our relationship to money, status, standing, etc. Many people come together in marriage through this, which is why so many marriages fail.

The whole collective of e-motion forms/houses the E-Go.

Go = the e-motion program we set into motion.

None of our trauma is created uniquely by us. While we continue to work with it, we will never leave Rome and without slaves, there is no Rome.

True feelings come as inspiration that you set into motion as a gift for the dream of life. True feelings are your creation which you will never "own". True feelings are set free as a gift of your LIFE to add to and expand the living dream of LIFE. Very different than setting trauma into e-motion which compels us to act as puppets of that trauma that is "The System". Until we let go of e-motion, we are enslaved forevermore.

Direct sensory experience has never revealed to anyone that Earth is a planet, is turning and is going around a sun that is the heart of a solar system turning around a galaxy of many galaxies turning around a universe of many universes and that we (MAN) are on a journey through this fake uni-verse heading from somewhere to anywhere and, that we are tiny aspects of this uni-verse at the effect of greater forces than us as in astrology, astronomy, "system science", mathematics, alphabet languages, geometry/sacred geometry, occults, esoterics, myths, lores, fables, gods, higher powers/beings/levels/dimensions/planes, aliens, ufo's, heavens, hells, man-made religions, laws, corporations, commerce, etc, all of which are derived from black-magic and all of which are e-motions designed to compel us into giving up who we really are in present-sense to be ruled by fantasies, illusions and delusions (The E-Motions). Through direct experience, has anyone seen the solar system as pictured in books?

Conclusion

As our Facebook friend David Black pointed out "The System is a murderer, a mass murderer." And the slaves, under the "spells" of e-motion, are the highly trained assassins serving the Freemasonic/Satanic ecclesiastical agenda.

All roads lead to slaves for without slaves there would be no Rome. If you give up being a slave you give up EVERYTHING that makes up Rome = "The System". The problem is NOT Rome or Jesuits or Roman Catholics or politicians or judges or corporations or the media, etc, the problem is with each MAN continuing to act like a slave. A MAN does not whine or complain about anything of Rome, only RO-MAN slaves do this. A MAN just walks away from Rome never to return, never to look back.

R = the Asp, the serpent of Ancient Egypt used as a Freemasonic/Satanic code to paralyse, asphyxiate, strangle, their victims.

O = a vicious never ending cycle = under the spell = constant reactions to trauma = E-MOTION.

MAN = co-creators of the dream of life - who we really are.

R-O-MAN

E = ecclesiastical

Go = the ecclesiastical e-motional program/instruction set into motion by slaves under the power and control of e-motion.

E-G-O

The depth of reaction to trauma goes far far far far far far far deeper than most people can presently comprehend. "The System" is trauma based and everything of "The System" (the e-motions we set into motion) is reaction to trauma. "The System" IS E-MOTION.

Note: The staged background for the performance of e-motion is always "The System". All e-motions belong to "The System", they are not part of nature/earth. Every image of e-motion comes bundled with "The System" causing slaves to forever be stuck in HELL. "Slaves are getting far more than what they initially bargained for". LOLLLLLL - If only they realised.

These ecclesiastical high-priests of Freemasonry/Satanism are very clever and cunning. All E-Motion leads the duped back to "The System" from where they never departed. E-motion is a vicious perpetual cycle. The thought (e-motion)

of freedom is not freedom. The e-motional thought of freedom is just the echo of a freedom bouncing to and fro between your ears after someone else put that e-motional picture in your head. This idea of freedom is an e-motional addiction. THIS IS NOT FREEDOM, instead it is slavery, a choice of slavery.

E-Motion will never lead MAN to paradise in present-sense because e-motion will DESTROY all pure and sincere dreams of Kindom/Paradise/Do No Harm Community/"eco/alternative/intentional"-communities.

Unless slaves really wake up to what is really going on they will forever remain trapped in "The System" of HELL. There is NO paradise in present-sense for slaves because all slaves are trapped in the E-GO of e-motion. Freemasons/Satanists manipulate e-motions in slaves to compel slaves (their victims reacting to trauma) into accepting and entering "new" forms of e-motions which keeps slaves trapped in the darkness of a man-made hell to perpetuate a living-nightmare of harm-doing without respite.

Notice all your e-motional attachments - if you are switched on you will see/sense a Satanist manipulating you e-motionally ("We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us"). There are thousands of these intel operatives e-motionally messing with slaves all across Earth. They are wolves in lambs clothing, "good guy" shepherds leading out front in all fields of interest, causes and endeavours. "The System" provides the Freemasonic world with all the power and control they need to rule over slaves, over fallen-MAN. They do not want you to leave "The System". They do not want you to remember who you really are. Regardless of guise, they want to keep you e-motionally trapped in "The System". A MAN is not trapped by e-motion, only slaves are e-motionally trapped, are e-motionally locked into "The System". Only slaves fight to protect and maintain the e-motional prison "status" of their "own" making.

Also, all the virtues of love have nothing to do with e-motion as they can only be directly experienced with Nature/Earth/living-sensory-Creation/MAN. Virtues of love include cooperation, co-creation, empathy, compassion, supporting, nurturing, generosity, trust, strength, do no harm directions, confronting and exposing lies, fraud & harm, etc, etc.

E-Motion, E-Go, "spells", trauma, reaction to trauma, etc, are all explained in greater detail as can be found in the many Love For Life videos, articles, debates, etc, as listed in the Sequential Order copied below. Also scroll down Arthur's Facebook wall <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian> where you can also find plenty of discussions/debates regarding these subjects and others. The article "Separating The Wheat From The Chaff" maybe our last article as we have come to the end of our 9 years of intense scrutiny based research work. The link is listed in the sequential order but is unpublished. We plan to have it published before the end of September 2014. Once it is posted we will be creating a video series, a documentary, and lots of music projects while co-creating and expanding the Kindom (Do No Harm Community) dream we live/stand for. Have you seen the Food Forest Vege Garden we created? We posted a video called "From Bare Dirt To Abundance": <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCcVz97A> - it can also be found in the Remedy section of the Sequential Order. Here is a link where you can read a brief background on us and information regarding the Love For Life recording studio: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459>

From one of the Facebook Anastasia groups and in response to this discussion/thread Paul wrote:

Everything you need to be what you are is in the program, you born, you grow up, you mate, you grow old and in the end you return to the infinite, Every cell in your body is a universe of its own its intelligent and complete and its programed to be whatever it is. You programed to be you whoever you are and it makes no different to the program what your mind thinks you are, the program is not in the thinking mind it's in the body in what we call the DNA. In the beginning you distinctively follow its wisdom as a very young child you know what you like and you don't like and you follow your instincts to be happy, enjoy life, body develops and the mind matures and begin to use symbols to deliver the message. Its not because we intelligent its because we are programed to invent an entire language not only communicate with other humans but more importantly with ourselves. We learn to use symbols to speak. Like birds understand birds and dogs understand dogs, the humans understand each other through symbology. If I was on an island and all alone we will eventually give everything a name and use that language to deliver a message even if it is to itself, why would we do this? Its because we programed to invent a language, the symbols for everything. With repetition and practice we finally learn to speak, once we learn to speak the humans we live with teach us what they know, They program us with knowledge. We are domesticated the same way as a dog through a system of reward and punishment out of fear of punishment or not receiving a reward we start trying to please because bad people don't receive reward. In human domestication all the rules and values of family and society is imposed on us, we don't have the opportunity to choose what to believe, the people we live with tell us their opinions what is right what is wrong, all the information is downloaded into our head, we are innocent we believe what is told to us, we agree and the info is stored in our memory.

Through the attention info is relayed from outside to inside and visa versa. We cannot teach if we don't have attention and we cannot learn if we don't pay attention. Using the intention they teach us symbology by sound then ABC, then we grow up and then we ask question. We master the language when we use the symols to talk to ourselves in our head, this is when we learn to think, before that we don't think, we mimic sounds and using symbols to communicate, life is simple before we attach any meaning or e-motions to the symbols, once we give meaning we use them to make sense in our lives. In school we read and write the language we know and the writing language makes it possible to accumulate more knowledge, now the symbols that we learn are hooking up our attention all by itself its what we know that's talking to us, its knowledge what we know is talking to us the voice is not real because its our creation and we believe without a doubt because we give it life with the power of our faith, this is when our opinions starts taking over our mind, people tell us how we look especially true as children, we see our image of our self-according to what other people say we are. Because its not really who we are we start pretending. Then we look for perfection. Before domestication we don't care who we are after domestication every word in our mind is just a symbol every word has the power of our faith because we believe in its meaning, human construct an entire believe systems made up of symbols, then we use everything we know which is nothing but symbology to justify what we believe 1 st to ourselves then to everyone we know, that way we perceive ourselves the way we perceive the entire universe. If we aware of this then its easy to understand that every mythology /religion/philosophy all the different ways of thinking are nothing but agreements with ourselves and other humans, they our creation but are they true, everything that exists is true but the symbols used to construct what we know are only true because we say so.

The story is about the creation of an entire language, it works by agreement. There is the object of perception. The real truth is life creation, it's the absolute truth because it's the truth for everyone, our interpretation of the truth is our creation and it's a relative truth because its only truth by agreement. Taken from Don Miguel Ruiz - The Fifth Agreement which i wanted to share with you. :)

We replied.....

He has forgotten a baby/child (MAN) already has EVERYTHING of Living Creator to be MAN (Living Creator) this includes Living Creators free will (uniqueness/originality) to expand everything of MAN uniquely. It all goes wrong when we desecrate the sacredness of MAN by indoctrinating a MAN to be under the image power of another MAN, to be less than the full potential of Living Creator. We, Living Creators (co-creators of the dream of life), were never meant to be educated/indoctrinated/instructed/etc about anything because when we do this we create clones of a MAN = the full potential of who we really are being denied, rejected, ignored, desecrated, severely limited, etc.

It was nature that raised MAN cause this is the ONLY way to protect the sacredness/originality/uniqueness of MAN/Living Creators. Just as creatures/sensory-life-forms already have everything built in to be uniquely what they are, just requiring exercise/practise to expand what is already built into them, the same applies with babies/children of Living Creator provided the freedom to expand the consciousness of Living Creator uniquely.

He is right in that we are intensely programmed from very young and to us, the result of that programming is that we no longer know who we really are. That change is reflected in our DNA imprinted as the devastation of Earth but that is not who we really are. For generations, what we have been creating is not who we really are and that is reflected in the almost total destruction of who we really are and what we are really part of. Our challenge, if we are to return Earth to the paradise it was dreamt to be, is to remember who we really are and thus direct our true power as co-creators and expanders of the dream of life without doing harm. :) <3



Discussion With Brother Gregory Clearly Demonstrating Christianity Is Part Of The Problem & Not The Solution - Arthur Cristian

Thu, 08/28/2014 - 11:25 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

Discussion With Brother Gregory Clearly Demonstrating Christianity Is Part Of The Problem & Not The Solution

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
Between the 12th May 2014 and 30th August 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8542> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/14/08/28/discussion-brother-gregory-clearly-demonstrating-christianity-part-problem-not-solu>



Every moment of life is unique and original, never repeated, never the same. Every moment throughout the whole of the dream of life is unique and original, just as every grain of sand, every drop of water and every living creature is unique and original.

MAN is supposed to be unique and original but we are brought up in a man-made system that has those around us putting the images that are programs of e-motion into our heads again and again and again so that we start repeating them again and again and again in our lives to the point where there is barely anything unique and original about us anymore. We become trapped in the e-motion, thinking it is true and real, to the point where we will fight for it and do harm to uphold it.

We fight for our Christianity, our Buddhism, our race, our culture or our Anthroposophy but none of it is unique and original; all of it is ideas put into our heads by other men and women. There is nothing unique and original about the Bible or the Torah or political doctrine or philosophy or system science or mathematics and alphabet languages.

As soon as someone puts a program in your head, you are no longer thinking unique and original thoughts. "The System" is just made up of e-motion, programs of unnatural pictures that we perform repeatedly over and over and over again for a whole lifetime. There is nothing unique and original here, nothing unique and original about the music of "The System", the sport of "The System", the politics of "The System", the education of "The System". We did not create these e-motions naturally, instead we were forced-fed garbage to rot the sacredness of life, of your life and the life of your families, communities and nature all-around.

Walking into "The System" is walking into a room of mirrors and living our lives out of the reflections in the mirrors, thinking that those reflections are genuine and real. But in "The System", thanks to the reflections, everything has been desecrated - the air, the food, the water, nature and MAN. We are in conflict with these reflections of man-made images. They compel us to perform as senseless drones of mayhem throughout our lives trapped in a perpetual cycle wrestling with imaginary foes and siding with illusory allies, all the while doing immense harm to who we really are and what we are really part of.

We are all suffering because we are not supposed to desecrate the uniqueness and originality of life and we are not supposed to be forcing each other to live under the image power of other men and women. As soon as we put stuff into our childrens heads, we are desecrating their uniqueness and originality. The creator of the dream of life is unique and original, without beginning or end, just as we, MAN, are unique and original without beginning or end.

We fall for the morally and logically correct truths of our chosen belief systems and then accept as valid the rest of the belief system, by default. We forget to examine and use logic and scrutiny and become misled and mislead others because we haven't thought things through and have become blind to the harm caused by our belief systems, the reflections. And then we doubt each other, our families, our friends, our community and nature all-around because the

reflections have made us aliens to everything real and living. Now we have brothers and sisters turning against each other, families fighting and the chaos of social unrest, wars and harm-doing every which way we turn.

And who do we blame for all the chaos?

The reflections and our brothers/sisters lost to those reflections.

Why do we have so much doubt?

Why do we doubt who we are and doubt each other?

The reflections.

This uncertainty that we learn in "The System" comes from the loss of uniqueness and originality. We doubt ourselves because we don't know who we really are and live our lives following programs that are not who we really are. If we do not know who we really are, we have doubt.

None of the so-called remedies found in "The System" of reflections work because they do not honour the uniqueness and originality of all of life and continue to desecrate the sacredness of life.

Those behind Ubuntu like Michael Tellinger have just kidnapped the name and set it up as a political party. Nothing unique and original. This is the same with all freedom movements. See the Facebook discussion about Eckhart Tolle here <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10204322437169131> and here <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/695542583816854>; again we are being told what to think and feel and how to act. The sacredness of MAN has been forsaken.

The only way out of this man-made system mess is for us to stop imposing our image power (reflections) onto others and to start taking the steps to free our children and each other so that we can return to celebrating the uniqueness and originality of every moment forevermore. We were all (MAN was) meant to be raised by nature all-around us and not by man-made education/brainwashing/instructions/explanations. This is the ONLY way we can be an original unique MAN in present-sense. For MAN, Earth/Nature to prosper MAN must be free of brainwashing/braindirtying/reflections.

Brother Gregory Williams wrote.... "Before there was a dictionary Samuel Johnson said "Words are the symbols of ideas." Every word has many definitions and can be used in different senses. People in our past discovered things and were changed by that which they're willing to see."

Gregory, MAN may/will change, caused by direct-sensory-experience with nature all-around (expand consciousness by adding unique, original sensory information to the dream of life) but when it comes to having a direct experience with man-made words, ONLY the continued evolution of a robotic slave to word-pictures has changed and therefore nothing else is going on. This is why, under these present, severely compromised circumstances we are all awaking too, it is very important to sense the intentions of others communicating with a lineal language like English (abomination) and to not solely focus on the "WORD" because if we do, then we are completely lost to reflections that alienate each other.

We (MAN) were meant to create living-sensory-life-forms and set them free to benefit and expand the sensory-dream-of life. But this does not happen with words/thought alone. There is nothing living there (word/thought), nothing unique and original, nothing REAL and TRUE, no sensory-life present to that thought/word. They can ONLY become reflections to destroy us, to cause us in present-sense to give up our uniqueness and originality as living creators (GODS), co-creators of the dream of life. Following words-thoughts around is what a slave/drone/robot does. A slave acts as a re-presentative of a word/thought. The word/thought needs the life of a duped-fallen-MAN to perform for it and thus con the fallen-MAN into giving up everything real and true and unique and original about the MAN. :) <3

For many, many more articles that expand on the themes covered in this thread, look at the Love For Life Sequential Order of articles, videos, debates, podcasts, etc, posted near the bottom of this webpage.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Discussion With Brother Geoffrey

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203692712866417>

1st Sanitised said "If you are what you eat technically shouldn't we all be cannibals?"

2nd Sanitised said: "raw meat suppose to be great".

3rd Sanitised said: "From what I'm told about cannibalism, it for some reason does become almost 'contagious', so to speak. Once it begins, it spreads intensely, to devastating effect. I find this fascinating.

We replied.....

@ Sanitised1: Well most are because there is hue-MAN body parts found in over 20,000 processed food/drink/water products purchased across earth as in placentas, aborted babies, etc, etc, turned into what becomes part of the ingredients for preservatives, additives, colourings, aspartame, msg, emulsifiers, etc, etc... The list goes on and on..... its really fucked "out there", best to grow your food and control what goes into your mouth.

@ Sanitised2: The enzymes come from the raw greens we chew thoroughly which then aids our bodies ability to absorb the nutrients provided by the greens, through the villi, etc, and digest it all.

Raw-Meat does not aid our digestion - raw or cooked meat carries NO beneficial enzymes for the body to break down the meat and digest it - which is why meat rots in MANS gut.

MANS intestines are far far far far far far far far too long for meat to be processed - the meat putrefies before it can be eliminated. The intestines of meat eating animals are far shorter than those of vegetarians.

Why are we eating vegan animals to get to the greens they eat when we may as well go straight to the greens to get our optimum health there without ever having to support or cause the killing of flesh and blood creatures who never gave us their permission for us (MAN) to kill and eat them?

The animals we kill and eat come back to kill us too.

The proteins coming from their meat and dairy products does immense harm to our bodies - they were never meant to be in our bodies.

We have challenged many, many hundreds of tribal people and biblical/religious believers who believe they have the dominion (the inherent rights) to kill and eat animals.

Many say they have the divine rights given to them by God or whatever higher power they worship (default to).

We ask them to please bring forward their God/Higher-Authority/Power/Being as a sensory-living first party to back their claims - lets hear it directly from the tongue of God while we sense (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) God in all "Gods" glory explain to us why we can kill animals and eat their meat and dairy products, etc.

They can't do it, so we tell them that they are lying, are committing fraud by acting as impostors of a God and of the animals they kill.

We ask them, if what you say is true, then why the need for traps, hunts, etc, or the need to use implements of death like bow and arrows, spears, knives, guns, swords, etc?????

Why doesn't the animal just come to you and lay down at your feet and die (release its consciousness) of its own free-will so you can eat the animal?????

Why does the animal sense your intention to kill and eat it (predator) and thus do whatever it can to escape from your intention/s to kill and eat it?

They can't answer these questions honestly, sincerely. All they can do is regurgitate their belief systems and the lies of their parents and ancestors who lived these lies too. They have NO truth to back their claims. NOTHING.

We have gone from being eternal to having incredibly short lives, from being custodians and caretakers of eternal life to being predators who have switched off eternal life as we have become killers of our own creations. We have become the living dead, disconnected from our consciousness.

@ Sanitised3 - we are already witnessing this effect by the way MAN is turning against MAN, brother/sister/family/community/etc against brother/sister/family/community/etc - "survival of the fittest", "dog eats dog", each man for his "own", "capitalism", "consumerism", "materialism", the ferocity of deep-seated (distorted impure/insincere life-force-energy) e-motional pulls that are reactions to trauma, etc, etc, leading to war, chaos, lies, deceit, unhappiness, emptiness, loneliness, suicide, greed, selfishness, power & control trips, fantasy, illusion, delusion, etc, etc

all of it coming from the ritual sacrificing of babies, children, teenagers, adults (MAN) being ritually slaughtered through the water of MAN'S breath.

The whole of the dream of life is the water of MANS breath - all our thoughts, feelings, intentions, actions are encoded/embedded in every breath we breathe out to effect everyone who breathes the air no matter where we are across Earth.

We are all at the affect of each others intentions and the Satanists//Freemasons (our fallen brothers/sisters) know this and use it against all of us. They have not provided full-disclosure.

This fact (water of our breath), along with the hidden hue-MAN body parts included in over 20,000 processed food/drink products, is the contagion spreading everywhere getting MAN to kill, murder and harm MAN, Nature.

Is this not cannibalism?

It is the distortion within us that causes us to harm others.

This is cannibalism in action - are you witnessing it?

It is fascinating hey?

Are you a cannibal Sanitised3?

How many of us are cannibals?

Please watch these two videos.....

Best Speech You Will Ever Hear - Gary Yourofsky

<http://youtu.be/es6U00LMmC4>

and

A Delicate Balance - The Truth - Aaron Schiebner

<http://youtu.be/9QX03hBITWA> (embedded in the comments section below)

12 May at 16:22

Alexandros Agelastos

This guy Gary, is a cult follower. He is a human hater, i wouldn't be surprised if he turned out to be a serial killer. PETA is a dangerous group of crazies... I am all for animal rights but i am also for human rights, tree rights, mountain rights etc... My opinion is that PETA is a terrorist organization.

12 May at 17:58

Orion Nebula

@ Alexandros - Humans are the cause of all misery on this planet. We cause death and destruction with everything we touch. Human ignorance knows no bounds. Humans are the ones running around this planet under the illusions of superiority over all other living things. I believe humans deserve all they get. I for one could not care less if all the humans self destructed and left planet and animals to regenerate, thrive and survive. I have a very low tolerance for the ignorance of humans these days - I belong to no groups , movements. parties or otherwise.

12 May at 19:33

Orion Nebula

I would suggest yours and every other government on planet is the real terrorist organization. I have no idea about PETA and as far as I'm concerned any kind of group, movement or party never leads to anything positive.

12 May at 19:42

Vicki Victoria

I think the Peace Pilgrim got it right when she said, "I wouldn't ask another person to do something I am not prepared to do myself. Therefore I am a vegetarian." She also spoke about the destruction to the planet due to animal husbandry.....this was in 1977.

12 May at 23:02

Gregory Williams

All the evil done in the world is done by people but all the good done in the world is done by people too. Nature left to its own accord is very destructive. Jungles are full of rot and creatures eating each other. The buffalo destroyed vast areas of the plains of America when herds grew to enormous sizes where nothing grew. There would be huge die offs when areas ran out of graze.

Prairie dogs created whole areas which were covered with clouds of flees and would move from area to area killing every root and blade of grass.

Climax species found in nature would kill out every other plant in the forest.

Nature is as a rule ruthless and often without mercy where survival of the fittest is the name of the game. Man was put here to dress it and keep it. I will admit that most do not dress it or keep it. But there will be a great die off for man too.

I am amazed at the number of vegetarians and PETA supporters who are socialists. They do not want to take a bite out of an animal but they will take a bite out of their neighbor.

Part 4 The kingdom of God, socialism, democracy and tyranny
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=er5b9YVk-iE>

Challenge the orthodox view of religion, modern Christianity, church and government, socialism, democracy and the gospel of faith.

An interview with brother ...

12 May at 23:19

Alexandros Agelastos

"Orion", you can hate yourself and your species all you want. You can, of course, start the "cleansing" with yourself. Lead by example, don't just blabber.

13 May at 00:22

Arthur Cristian

Get past his ties to groups that help promote his work - just listen to the video and sense the truth this man shares.

We are not saying to join this or that group, etc, we say find the jewels in EVERYTHING EVERYWHERE and draw them out of there to be added to the jewelry collection of insightful truths we continue collecting along the way of our true-awakening.

Look, sitting in front of computers and music gear every day (16 hours per day average) for most of the past 6 months or so has made Arthur's body fat again, but does this mean Arthur is not to be trusted or is evil or is bad, or that everything he says is harm-doing-lies, etc..... etc, etc?

What we're saying is stop reacting to trauma, stop judging books by their covers, and use your senses to tune into the intentions of everyone and go deeper and deeper behind the facades of looks, words and images, etc, to SENSE all the real-true information contained there about them, etc. We are talking about REALITY guys, not the bullshit shadows/reflections spinning and bouncing between the ears... (so to speak).

This is how we do ALL the Love For Life work we do. It's been like this since day "one". We do not write off anyone, even all the Intel we expose. We do not hate anyone, we embrace them all and listen through our senses to the info they share. If it ain't "right" then confront and expose, ask questions, challenge them, etc, never back off.

No need for reactions to trauma (pulls of e-motions)!!!!

If we ever meet Max Igan or Mark Darwin or Santos Bonacci we will genuinely hug them as our living brothers and then get back to pointing out all the bullshit they peddle without backing off.

How else are we all going to learn and grow from each other and be the living men and women of Paradise?

Do you really think Paradise is going to fall in our laps by just thinking it? LOLLLLLLLL

13 May at 00:38

Alexandros Agelastos

Arthur gaining weight has nothing to do with someone condoning and promoting violence to achieve one's goals.. skinning people alive is not my cup of tea. And if Arthur promoted skinning someone/abusing someone/ killing someone because of his dietary choices, i wouldn't talk to him again, let alone call him my brother. Respecting all

living beings, including rocks, is a given to us who are in the process of awakening our spirit or are already awake. I'm sorry but i care more about Somalian children dying from famine due to the World Bank and the IMF, than i care about pigs.

This might be evidence of my response to trauma and indoctrination but i won't let that change inside of me. If i see 2 living beings dying in front of me, the one being a human child and the other being a cat, and can only help one of them, i will most definitely choose the child. I don't wish anything bad happening to that Gary guy, but my instinct distances me from him and his affiliates. And that's not an emotional response. I don't need the words of a sociopath to know what is what, i already do and it's evident by my stance in/towards life.

Everyone is free to listen to/follow anyone or anything they feel good about, not posing judgement, just stating the whole spectrum of his existence, since this is not the only video of his i've watched but many many more.

13 May at 00:52

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, the intro to the Kingdom of God video we just read in this thread, to us, is a load of BULLSHIT.

You have to go back before MAN interfered with nature, with forests, rivers, mountains, valleys, etc, etc, to see/sense the magnificence of everything.

Co-creation as a team effort has nothing to do with socialism, etc.....

By the way, have you read The Ringing Cedars Books from Russia? If not, why not read all ten of them. They've sold over 20 million copies now all by word of mouth.

BTW, everything you have described is the result of MAN interfering with nature prior the imbalance of Buffaloes, Prairie Dogs, etc, running amok. The balance of predator-prey was damaged terribly by MAN. But this predator and prey has nothing to do with evil or horrible or chaos, etc, etc.....

Every life-form of nature has a natural built in purpose to maintain the perfection of the dream of life, if any life-form was to waver from that perfection another life form is drawn in to transmute (eat/recycle) that imperfection to maintain perfection. All this happens faster than the speed of thought = instincts = senses.

Why????

So the dream of life does not fade away from consciousness (sensory-focus/present-sense) and be no more.

All "species" are tested regularly to maintain optimum strength and purity, etc.

WE (MAN) INTERFERED when we should not have.

Why is it that predator and prey can rest together at waterholes or under trees, and days later one chases the other to be eaten??? Then go back to resting and even cleaning and playing with each other again?

This event has been documented tens of thousands of times now across most species.

There is something far more beautiful and powerful about nature but you will have to get past all the brainwashing (reaction to trauma) of your kingdom of God bullshit you have been brainwashed with and endured thus far before even an inkling of the love of the living-creator radiating through all of nature can inspire your heart through joy, elation and pure-ecstasy.

THERE IS NO DEATH EXPERIENCED IN NATURE - ALL IS THE CONSCIOUSNESS (LIFE) OF LIVING-CREATOR CO-CREATING AND EXPANDING THE DREAM OF LIFE/NATURE/EARTH.

The creator entered the creation of the dream of life as MAN.

All this death story-telling is/are lies made up by fallen hue-MANS. It's all reaction to trauma non-sense, it is part of the psyop program to control and have power over MAN.

The creator of unconditional love, of all love did not create a world of anti-love, darkness and chaos. MAN did this through MAN abandoning MANS original purpose for the dream of Life as caretaker, custodian, stewards, etc....

We have lost almost complete connection with guiding (naturally talking with) all of nature which we can ONLY do through our senses (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see).

Currently we are lost in NON-SENSE that is a world without sense (consciousness, life,) where we are deaf, dumb and blind to our senses = living-dead = drones, robots, slaves.

This is all explained in great detail in our Love For Life articles, videos, debates,, etc.

13 May at 01:11

Kenneth Jeffrey Slem

The ability to ask essential questions is genius and you know it don't come easy.

13 May at 01:19

Gregory Williams

I am familiar with The Ringing Cedars Books from years ago. Socialism is evidence of a spirit that is dwelling in the hearts of mankind. We live stretched between two realm. One realm gives life and all the characters of life and the other robs life. One is full of love righteousness with humility and personal sacrifice giving life and the other permeates judgement and self righteousness with vanity and personal pride. Arthur Cristian as to the Kingdom of God video intro thread, being a "load of BULLSHIT" according to what I have seen such a load should make things grow . You should take a little time in love to find out what those terms mean as we use them.

The evil realms of existence vying for the mind and souls of man have used sophistry from the beginning to deceive and entice men to do evil and spread the spirit of evil. They alter the meaning of words like religion and government because they control the minds and emotions of men with them. Man is often ruled by words instead of love. You can see evidence of that servitude when they spew ad hominem rather than seek to understand someones meaning by the words he uses, Anyone who takes the time to read and examine our writings, many of which can be read on your own site, they will see the sophistry of evil exposed.

<http://www.hisholychurch.org/sermon/sacrifice.php>

Aritifice in Languageland

www.hisholychurch.org

We have all heard the Bible stories and seen the pictures of altars of stones and burning pyres consuming animal sacrifices while devout men stand by gazing up to the heavens. Are these images truly portraying the desire and intent of God or are they the product of misinformation, sophistry and supe...

13 May at 01:34

Arthur Cristian

LOLLLLLLL Gregory, big hugs for you mate.... LOLLLLLL Love bullshit in the natural settings of paradise but the bullshit between MANS ears is an "alien" impostor of the real thing. Thanks for the laugh mate.

Gregory, no offense to the living MAN that you are, the glory of the living creator embodied in all of MAN..... we say..... these comments here are full of "storytelling" which is "satanism in practise".

You wrote... "Nature left to its own accord is very destructive. Jungles are full of rot and creatures eating each other. The buffalo destroyed vast areas of the plains of America when herds grew to enormous sizes where nothing grew. There would be huge die offs when areas ran out of graze.

Prairie dogs created whole areas which were covered with clouds of flees and would move from area to area killing every root and blade of grass.

Climax species found in nature would kill out every other plant in the forest.

Nature is as a rule ruthless and often without mercy where survival of the fittest is the name of the game. Man was put here to dress it and keep it. I will admit that most do not dress it or keep it. But there will be a great die off for man too."

Were you there to behold creation in its original unique image as perfectly created by the living-creator?

Can you bring anyone else forward as a 1st party who was there? and we are not asking for 3rd party impostor/re-presentative coming forward acting as an authority on behalf of a 1st party who is not present amongst the living here and now cause you know this is fraud, is lying.

Are you aware how there are pockets of MAN now appearing with the real-abilities to talk to animals again and that this is spreading (finally) and ONLY done through senses.?

Here is an example of thousands

The Animal Communicator - Spirit and Anna Breytenbach
<http://youtu.be/J6FyGIDnbgM>

3/24/14: Anna recently joined the "Carte Blanche" media team in South Africa, to share her working role as an Interspecies Communicator. This segment exp...

13 May at 02:34

Arthur Cristian

<http://youtu.be/qvwHHMEDdT0>

The incredible story of how leopard Diabolo became Spirit - Anna Breytenbach, "animal communicator". I just want to share this message as much as possible without any commercial intent, personal benefit or whatsoever. All used materials and therefore copyrig...

13 May at 02:36

Arthur Cristian

This is pointed out because the WHOLE of creation was in communion with MAN and everything responded to MANS guidance, dreaming, co-creation, etc, BUT then MAN abandoned nature and left nature to do its own thing while MAN turned against nature and started attacking it. Nature became MANS prey and MAN created the terrible mess MAN and Nature/Earth became. To us, we sense that Original MAN (living-creator >>>>>>> MAN) was breatharian and through MAN creating MAN creating MAN..... gradually fell from there through the self-centeredness of indulging the pleasures of/for "self" = "i".

13 May at 03:40

Gregory Williams

So is this your third party account of what things were like in the beginning?

13 May at 07:47

Gregory Williams

And when was the beginning? And are you sure I was not there or have not had first hand account related to me? And how do you know that I do not already talk to animals or angels? And the whole of creation has not been in one communion since the great rebellion, long before man had the breath of God breathed into him. And man was not alone here on this planet.

13 May at 07:51

Arthur Cristian

We use our senses, it is nature that tells us everything of truth, it's encoded/embodied in the water of MANS breath. This is direct experience with Living-Creator in present-sense. It requires scrutiny and logic too. There are no 3rd parties involved because living creator is the intention, the information, the life embodied as the trees, the wind, the celestial bodies, the mountains, the forests, the creatures, the soil, the rivers, etc, etc, and all our ancestors of the water of MANS breath too.

Again, all this is direct experience, no third party required. No education required. All children have it built in naturally. Education is a shocker for shutting us down and making us dependent on 3rd parties acting as impostors of trees, nature, "God", etc..... This is fraud and is lies.

There never was a beginning Gregory, this is just more of the storytelling coming from 3rd parties acting as an impostor of creation, of "God". Creation is not lineal.

We have not made such claims that you do or do not talk with animals, ancestors, (angels are demonic entities/demons/apparitions created by Satanists - the greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth - they cause the greatest damage of all)).

Earth is NOT a planet - this is more Freemasonic/Satanic rubbish. Did Earth tell you it was a planet or did another MAN acting as an impostor (authorised representative) of Earth tell you Earth is a planet?

Are you aware that living-creator is androgynous, is neither a he or a she? Earth/Nature is androgynous and so is MAN.

The great rebellion was created by MAN.

Bring forward an experience without MAN being a party to that experience.

Could you do this for us?

MAN has never been alone because MAN is everything of creation - it's all in the DNA - the living-testament that MAN is "God" - that there never has been a separation between MAN & "God" - Only fantasy, illusion and delusion brought this madness about.

We usually don't use words like God because of the extensive brainwashing that has confused MAN and who MAN really is.

The thought of God is not God because it is just a man-made construct/idea/thought (reflection/shadow) bouncing to and fro between the ears (so to speak) made up by men & women explaining/instructing/educating/brainwashing innocent, naive, gullible victims (of Satanic deception) how to think feel and act..... example.... through direct experience did the Yellow Daffodil tell you it was a Daffodil and is Yellow or did another man or woman put that picture/thought/con-struct in your head requiring belief, faith and associated opinion to keep this terrible lie (fraud) being set into motion???

DNA is the thoughts/intentions/dreams (original purpose) of living-creator (MAN) encoded/embodied in every sensory-life-form, inanimate or not, and set into motion through the water of MANS/GODS Breath.

MANS consciousness is present to the whole of creation - there is nowhere MANS consciousness (water of MANS breath) is not.

Our ancestors, Original MAN, were creators, they could dream of a bird with a purpose and create it and watch it fly from MANS hand. Everything you sense was created by MAN but MAN cannot "own" (worship/believe) anything, just gift the creation of life and set life free. This is true creation/co-creation (MAN co-creating the dream of life with MAN, Earth/Nature).

As we are in a rush and busy and in need of rest, will copy/paste some older FB posts, that will fill in some of the missing pieces of the big picture we see/sense - then get back to us with more questions Gregory.

14 May at 03:51

Arthur Cristian

The Dream Of Life - Part One

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

62 Minutes 47 Seconds

21st October 2011

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F5O-S6wFgts>

"The Dream of Life" is the first in a series of videos from Love For Life with Arthur Cristian explaining some of the key insights of Love for Life, interspe...

4 May at 03:52

Arthur Cristian

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

19th April 2012

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>

This video is a response to some of the questions Arthur received via YouTube or through email, Facebook & phone calls regarding Love For Life videos posted ...

14 May at 03:52

Arthur Cristian

His-Story/Her-Story (History)

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
2005-2007 - Re-posted July 2014

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8529>

Much of his-story/her-story, ancient or not, has been twisted and unless you can rout out all the lies/liars you will be thinking that everything you are reading is true and this is how you become brainwashed - nothing to learn from brainwashing.

Were you there?

Do you know any sensory-living 1st party you can bring forward who was there? And we're not talking about a brainwashed drone coming forward acting under costume and title, or not, as a 3rd party re-representative of whatever his-story/her-story they claim to be true.

Up to roughly 1780AD, 99.99% of the total population of MAN all across Earth could not read or write any alphabet language. Even up to 1930AD still more than 90% of the population of MAN all across earth were illiterate to alphabet languages. Of today's supposed 6.7 to 7 billion population of MAN, none of their ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story had ANYTHING to do with recording it because they were not able to read and write any alphabet language; they ONLY had their tribal/village sounds, tongues, talk, songs, arts, hand-body gestures, etc.....

When serfs/commoners/renters (slaves) went to war* to fight for their land-lords, land-barons, Kings/Queens, etc, etc, on the front-line of battle, their masters were the ones talking in Greek, Latin, Hebrew, Old English, etc, all of which was Martian-talk/gobbledygook to the serfs.

The ONLY ones who could read and write to record his-story/her-story were the owners of the castles, the land-lords, land-barons, the royal families, aristocrats, the high-priest-hoods and all their scribes and lackeys and they re-presented roughly 20 per one million of the population of MAN going back through ALL recorded his-story/her-story.

The victors wrote ALL the his-story/her-story and it is biased to suit their short and long-term objectives/agendas. It was ONLY these privileged "chosen-ones" who recorded ALL his-story/her-story so no matter what version of alphabet-language history you dive into it was recorded by them. This is FACT.

It takes the better part of 20 years to master the "craft" and "practice" of an alphabet language and this includes mastering mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry (fictitious rules of the divide as in measurements, time, space, levels, planes, dimensions, etc.). All read and write alphabet languages are crafted out of mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry and are all abominations and make-believe. None of them are real or true - they are not our true tongue (song/dream of life).

We are all the descendants of tribes of MAN all across Earth who were invaded, raped, pillaged, plundered, humiliated, ridiculed, abused, decimated, destroyed, and the victims of vast genocide campaigns. What remained of our ancestral tribes were mainly deeply traumatised children who were brainwashed into their conqueror's version of their ancestors his-story/her-story so that, through the generations, they would completely lose connection, direct experience, with their ancestral tongues, nature and song/word-of-mouth truths.

Instead of being left to form their unique, original relationships with nature and having access to all of consciousness, the information of sensory- life, always, they were taught to think and feel what other men and women told them to think and feel. For example, they were told that the sensory-life form over there is a yellow flower and it is a daffodil that does this and that. They were provided with a scientific explanation for everything that they would normally learn about through direct, sensory experience that forms our unique dreams and ideas that are our living-present-sense-consciousness.

Through the generations of Satanic*/Freemasonic infiltrations/invasions they conned/brainwashed tribes of MAN into believing they are part of the race, culture and creed of English, French, Spanish, Australian, American, Arab, Muslim, Jew, etc, and even went about breaking down the past, present & future of race, culture and creed into all the different types/sects/cults/orders/states of Jews, Arabs, Christians, Australians, Americans, etc, as in Conservative Jew, Crypto Jew, Humanist Jew, Orthodox Jew, Ashkenazim Jew, Protestant Christian, Roman Catholic Christian, Seventh Day Adventist, Mormon, Jehovah Witness, Afro Arab, Levantine Arab, Gulf Arab, Arabian Arab, Texan, New

Yorker, Queenslander, New South Welshman, etc, etc, and then the layers of race, culture and creed are broken down again and again and again into regions, suburbs, classes, standings, careers, titles, status, etc, etc, = Multiculturalism = RULES OF THE DIVIDE = DIVIDE AND CONQUER = Shattered Reality.

* Satanic - To us, Satanism is the black-magic practised craft of creating fairytales/fantasies and conning men, women and children into believing they are real and true. This belief leads them to accept the power and authority over them of all the men, women and children, under the costumes and titles of these make-believe characters performed in the fairytale, as being real, true and powerful too.

Coupled with the indoctrination into religions, occults, esoterics and myths that taught them that there was an almighty God/s, Higher Powers/Beings/Forces who is/are responsible for everything and that there was a beginning to sensory life and there will be an end, the tribes connection with who they really were as MAN in the dream of life was almost completely severed and is still almost completely severed with most of us living lives of shattered reality. (Our next post "Separating The Wheat From The Chaff" July/August 2014 goes deeply into the subject of a shattered reality)

The thing to realise here is that the sensory-life-form did not tell us directly that it was yellow and called a daffodil. These ideas were taught to us by other men and women, who were taught by other men and women. So it goes through every aspect of "The System". We, through this shattered reality, act as impostors of everything we talk about, placing our opinions and feelings about it over the natural-sensory-information that the sensory-life-forms have to communicate directly with us. Education (NON-SENSE) disconnects us from sensory life all around us because we are now under the image power of other men and women telling us how to think, feel and act. All of this is covered in far more detail in the articles, videos, debates, etc, found in the sequential order listed below.

We were all dreamt to be unique, original MAN but this cannot happen when we are instructed or educated about anything of nature (including celestial bodies) and MAN. The thought of freedom is not freedom. The thought of consciousness is not consciousness. This is because they are just the ideas of a freedom and of a consciousness that have been put into your head by others. They are not unique and original to you, they are alien as part of an alien invasion, not from outer space but through man-made brain control. The thought of God/spirit is not God/spirit. There is NO DIRECT SENSORY EXPERIENCE with the thought of a God or of a spirit explained to us by another man or woman.

When you go to a supermarket, do you have freedom or choice? Obviously, you just have choice and the same goes for religions, New Age philosophies, and EVERY philosophy, occult, esoteric, of "The System". The whole of "The System" is based on choice. There is no freedom here because you/we have been shut down from our ability to create unique, original lives/dreams that expand and demonstrate our unique, original lives/dreams.

There is no sensory, living life form as a first party in astrology, numerology, etc, coming forward to say that they are astrology and they exist as a sensory-living-life-form. We cannot hear/sense it directly from their tongue. All we can have are men and women coming forward acting as third party impostors to re-present astrology, and through the water of MANS breath, are putting us under the image power of astrology so that we form our fictitious lives in its fictitious image. (The Water Of MANS breath is explained in the Love For Life Sequential Order in great detail)

If you read the story of Alice in Wonderland to an innocent child over and over again, the child will begin to play Alice in Wonderland and act out the story. But no matter how often she may play Alice in Wonderland, Alice will NEVER be present with the presence of life. We will never be able to directly sense her, only the living child who is portraying Alice. Alice does NOT exist in PRESENT-SENSE, only the child (MAN) exists in present-sense. Alice is NON-SENSE - Wonderland is NON-SENSE. Alice needs MANS presence of life to give the illusion that Alice is present amongst the living. Anyone who believes Alice exists is lying.

All of MAN lost in the belief that they are Christians, Buddhists, Muslims, Jews, Conscious, Liberals, Atheists, Lawyers, Judges, Senators, Prime Ministers, Presidents, Popes, Archbishops, Priests, Professors, Educators, Academics, Experts, Scientists, etc, etc, are lying too. This includes all those who claim that money, commerce, law, natural law, God, Aliens, UFO's, etc, etc, exist as sensory-living-life-forms. They are ALL MAN-made constructs/concepts/inventions/manipulations/psyops programs. None of them have a natural purpose for the dream of life.

"The System" is a system of storytelling that we have been educated (brainwashed) into, just as we educate our children into Alice in Wonderland. This is how we "conquer" our children by getting them to accept the characters of Alice, the Mad Hatter, etc, as real, just as we are educated to believe in law, government, religion, system science, etc, so that we accept the power and control of these fictitious, man-made constructs/concepts over our lives.

However, a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square, (geometry, etc) can NEVER come forward as sensory, living life forms to back our claims that they exist as first parties. They do not exist. We, MAN, are the only first parties acting as impostors of these third party imaginings. We are lost in the story telling of a make-believe fantasy. This is what has become of all of us in "The System" of Wonderland, each of us being Alice acting with stage and props. We have all been conquered by the education that was forced upon us by the invaders of alien, make-believe realities, all flesh and blood men and women, our living, first party brothers and sisters of MAN who turned against us all.

No MAN is master of another MAN because all men are equal, but we have been persuaded to give up our equality (unique/original co-creators of the dream of life) to accept the fictitious authority of another MAN, acting under costume and title, over our real lives. This is all done through "name", starting with the birth certificate. The "name" is the "mark of the beast", that is "The System". "The System" is a "name" of many, many, many, many "names" all of which was educated (indoctrinated) into you. None of it is real or true. Supermarkets are "names" full of "names", as are the libraries, the universities, the cities, the suburbs, the roads, courts, religions, etc. All of it is fraud. None of it is natural.

These are psyops programs that were started by the invaders who conquered our ancestors so that they could control them and their descendants, us. "The System" is trauma based and everything of "The System" are reactions to trauma as a result of the spells that compel us to perform the invaders instructions of the psyops programs.

E-Motions are these compelling psyops programs set into motion as the effects of E-Go by victims under the image-power of black-magic. The letter E is a code/symbol for ECCLESIASTICAL. Motion (e-motion) and Go (e-go) are the Freemasonic/Satanic black-magic high-priests/priestesses instruction (psyops) programs provided as a choice for their brain-controlled drones, robots, slaves, to follow. E-Motion and E-Go are reactions to trauma. They are trauma based because they are unnatural thoughts and motions that were implanted into us through unnatural means. Refer to the Love For Life Sequential Order for more on all this.

The invaders of MAN first came as missionaries, scientists, botanists, surveyors, geologists, historians, etc, etc, and they came and went for up to 200 years recording and documenting the tongues, customs, ways-of-life, natural environment, etc, etc. When they had finished recording all their his-story/her-story they then sent in their warships and armies to decimate the tribes. This happened all-across-Earth, all over Europe, Americas, Asia-Pacific regions, etc, etc. All the Royal families of Europa are all the "SAME" bloodlines and all are under the power and control of the Freemasonic/Satanic world led by high-priests/priestesses who created ALL religions, philosophies, civilisations, cults, sects, races, occults, esoterics, "system science", etc, known throughout all recorded his-story/her-story.

The British Empire, not the slaves/drones/commoners/serfs, etc, under Britain, is the head, "The Crown" of "The System" of the Western World that conquered almost all of Earth, if not ALL, and it is still in power today. It controls America (war over America's Independence was orchestrated by Freemasons on all sides - all working together behind the scenes), Russia (Bolshevik revolution funded by British controlled Wall Street), China (it took 300 years through the East India company and the opium wars to conquer China - the British Empire is still in power all over Asia), Canada, NZ, Australia, Japan (thanks to 2nd world war), Brazil, Argentina, Africa, India, etc, etc..... all of it.

When they conquered lands such as Australia, the high-priests/priestesses carved up all the lands into parish lands and put a church in every parish and a priest in every church to deal with the original sinners (processors of curses that are the lies in/of "name" that have us commit fraud = born into original sin). It does not matter if the church is Protestant, Catholic, etc, they are ALL 100% controlled by the Freemasonic/Satanic world. Can we trust their history after all the effort they put into brainwashing men, women and children everywhere leading to all the invasions and wars that have murdered over 100 billion men, women, children. This includes all the poisons, toxins, chemicals, eugenics, plagues, pestilence, vaccinations, weapons of mass destruction, agriculture, eating animals, dairy products, processed wheat, etc, (highly dangerous to our bodies), etc, etc, etc, they brought with them throughout all their sojourns across Earth under the guise of Ancient Egypt, Greece, Rome, Babylon, Persia, Assyria, China, Aztec, Maya, Inca, Sanskrit, etc, etc.

All these civilisations had read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred-geometry and they all had royal families divinely appointed by God, high-priest-hoods divinely appointed by God and the rule of law of God divinely appointed by God. WHAT A COINCIDENCE. There is nothing natural about any of this and they all require extensive brainwashing-education to understand the make-believe con-structs they all are. You can change the "name" royal families, high-priest-hoods, God, Zeus, Odin, etc to EU, NATO, WTO, WHO, UN, NWO, America, President, Prime Minister, Director, CEO, Senator, Treasurer, Professor, Academic, Bankster, Emperor, Dictator, Caesar, etc, etc, etc,..... it's all the same non-sense rubbish used under different guises throughout all their systems of civilisations. All are of "The System", their systems designed to maintain power and control over their captive slaves, generation after generation after generation..... this says it all.

In their recorded "ages" of their his-story/her-story, the late 1100's/early 1200's, they started creating English primarily out of hieroglyphics/pictorial-mathematics, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, etc, and they called English THE NEW WORLD LANGUAGE (the alphabet language of the New World Order planned from long ago = Je-Zeus/Je-Seus prophesised golden reign of 1000 years). The letter j/J did not exist until roughly 1520AD. It appears that j/J was first used by Freemason/Satanist Francis Bacon alias William Shakespeare with the word Jew. Words such as Jesus came out of Lesus which came out of Iesus/iesus which came out of Isis = Land Lord/Land-Baron/Pharaoh/etc ruling over serfs/commoners/slaves/etc. NOTHING HAS CHANGED.

English was crafted by French Judeo-Judaic Architects/draftsmen of law, what you refer to as Gods = judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, etc... They (all the chosen ones of their cabal) are the Gods of English, the gods over all the brainwashed/educated slaves. Welcome to Alice in Wonderland Through The Looking Glass - Welcome To Dorothy Down The Yellow Brick Road In The Land Of Oz.

ALL BOOKS ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL ALPHABET LANGUAGES ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL NUMERICS ARE ABOMINATIONS - they were all crafted for PSYOPS PROGRAMMING - There is no other purpose for them. While anyone believes in this non-sense they become the abomination too.

Find a book, scroll, papyri, tablet, alphabet language, mathematics, geometry/sacred geometry, recorded history, not part of "The System" of those/any recorded "ages". Can you do that? If you can't then this clearly reveals to you DARKNESS VISIBLE, demonstrating just how big this grand deception is and has been.

Every letter (image/picture/sound) of all alphabet languages is an incantation designed to craft "spells" set into motion by fallen/conned-MAN. They only operate as echoes between the ears. Every English letter has a meaning/sound/code/story/picture/symbol (hieroglyphics) not taught to the duped. These codes were provided ONLY for those with the privilege of being initiated into such deeply kept secrets. They taught you to "spell" (the echoes) to put you under their "spells" (spellings). Spells are ONLY echoes bouncing too and fro between your/our ears as apparitions, demons, phantoms, etc, all of which are man-made constructs/concepts = psyops programs. As constructs/con-conpts have no natural home/purpose for the dream of life (nature/earth) and therefore are not natural sensory life-forms experienced directly in nature, they can ONLY operate unnaturally between your ears as echoes.

* Note: copied from here: Another Delusion - Arthur Cristian - Love For Life - 11th June 2014

- <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8526> - "The common law people fight for was the Land Lords, Land Barons, Kings And Queens, High-Priest-Hoods, Aristocracy laws. The serfs and commoners did not exist as REAL MAN on land, they were not even on their radar. They were seen as goi/goy/animals with NO Rights. They had to work very hard to provide a large % of their produce each season or they worked as labourers, etc, on their masters land-holdings or went to war with their land-barons to pay their "dues" as renters = slaves. If they did not meet their masters demands most serfs/commoners were threatened or terribly harmed or booted off their masters lands or even murdered. Those who remained were forced to leave to find another land-lord/owner of the castle to take them in and slave for. Common Law is in commerce (unnaturally e-motionally compelled life-energy/labour exchange between MAN = slavery). Common Law was ONLY for the "establishment". The slaves/animals had no laws/rights. They could not read or write to comprehend and have "rights" outside of a common law."

When we realise what is really going on, we fully comprehend that everything we see/sense (touch, taste, feel, smell hear, see = direct sensory experience, first party to first party) of nature including celestial bodies is true/real for us but everything explained/instructed/indoctrinated/educated to us by other 3rd parties (men, women, children) about what we directly see/sense is not. It is fraud and are lies. We have all been mis-led.

Direct experience is SENSORY

Non-Direct-Experience is NON-SENSORY = NON-SENSE

The whole of "The System" education is fraud, is all about men, women and children trained to act as impostors of 1st parties. It is all about hijacking/kidnapping the natural characters of first party sensory-life-forms so we can impersonate them, claiming what we say about them is information coming directly from the first party sensory life-forms we re-present when in fact we are lying because we either made it all up as make-believe or are repeaters of make-believe storytelling passed on to us by other 3rd party impostors.

The whole of "The System" and everything of it is FRAUD.

We, MAN, were never meant to be educated (brainwashed) about anything. 3rd party re-presentations are just thoughts/ideas/pictures bouncing to and fro between your/our ears as echoes. They are apparitions, ghosts,

phantoms of make-believe = fantasy, illusion and delusion. Make-believe does not exist. Make-believe is NOT proof of fact.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or exposed to anyone exposed to "The System" go anywhere in nature (including celestial bodies) to learn about a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass, square (geometry = measurements, etc) occults, esoterics, government, law, religion, etc, and every other make-believe thought/idea/picture derived from them..... without someone already got at (brainwashed) having to explain/educate/instruct/re-present it all to them?

Bring forward any Christian, Jew, Buddhist, Muslim, New Ager, atheist, scientist, Greek, Jew, Australian, American, Canadian, etc, etc, who is not a slave in "The System". This includes your parents and ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story. You won't be able to because all the Holy Books, Scrolls, Papyri, Tablets and philosophies and ideas of "The System" are a testament to the enslavement of MAN under the image power of the psyops programs of these black magic priests and priestesses. How many thoughts that you think and experience as e-motions are unique and original to you? If you are pure and sincere in your intentions you will see/sense that we are all deeply compromised as educated-(brain-controlled)-slaves.

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8513>

14 May at 03:54

Arthur Cristian

Sanitised wrote to us via Facebook private-message: "Hi Arthur. You certainly have done some superb work, I for one am extremely grateful for having found your work. When I have been talking to people about sensory/non-sensory reality. Where geometry is concerned, I thought ahh, inside an apple is a five pointed star, Flowers display geometric patterns in their form. So, what I'm wondering is, is the satanic geometry an inversion of something in the dream of life, is there a distinction between apparent geometry we see in nature, and pentagrams/crosses and the like.?"

I ask because for years now I have painted mandala designs and I have found that for concentration and contemplation the process of making them as well as observing them afterwards, they have been a distinct part of my own 'becoming aware process' Nature has been the inspiration for my designs, but I don't follow any geometric rules as such.

We replied.....

The thought of geometry, of lines, squares, circles, crosses, triangles are just thoughts which are reflections/shadows bouncing to and from between the ears = re-presentation of "intellectual property" - they are not real, not conscious, not sensory life-forms. Creating geometric patterns out of "intellectual property" is the practise of satanism/freemasonry as in constructing/engineering buildings, homes, cars, trucks, aeroplanes, rockets, etc, etc..... This process does immense harm to existing sensory-life-forms as they have to be destroyed/murdered/altered/manipulated to con-struct the dead-corpse material/physical forms/images of these non-sensory-images (there is no sensory-life-form embodied in these non-sensory-images).

This is a massive difference in comparison to holding the dream of a sensory life-form in present-sense, in focus, and creating it with your life-force-energy so it can be set into motion, be it a bird, plant, etc, and be free (apart from you) yet part of the whole of the dream of life.

The shapes we see in nature, as in the apple core, are not the thoughts of the shapes, they are the shapes of our (MANS) creations, of our intentions, of our thoughts set into motion in the dream of life, creating the shapes consciously (naturally).

Currently we are so terribly dumbed down, horrifically desensitised from the use of our senses consciously, and so used to re-presenting the thoughts, information and shapes handed down to us by others, that we do not think to be that it can be in any other way.

It is almost impossible to FULLY-comprehend that we are capable of true creation, of having a thought and creating it as a living sensory-life form in the dream of life.

Our ancestors could sense the force of the breeze, the altitudes, the hills, valleys, mountains, rivers, etc, all the natural sensory-information of "aerodynamics" that they needed for the creation of a bird to function, and for the bird to have a purpose for the dream of life, a job that is passed down through its progeny. They could contemplate on the wings, the beak, the feathers and the bones, etc, etc, etc, and recognise what was needed.

But we cannot learn this at university, or from a book, or a formula. We can only do this when we are fully conscious of the whole of the dream of life, with all the information of the dream of life accessible always. This is when we can set living-dreams of life into motion in present-sense, as opposed to re-creating the lifeless forms of the (non-sensory/shadow/reflection) images of other men and women implanted in their heads to be possessed by them.

Sanitised replied.....

Thank you Arthur, so all re-presented art is dead. so sensory co-creation is the only true art. the art of living or life.

What i mean is, we are either co-creating the living world, or co- creating the dead world, ?

We replied.....

Exactly..... The consequences being the choice we all now have between eternal life or eternal death. This is the price we pay for our stupidity, blindness, etc...

continued.....

14 May at 03:54

Arthur Cristian



Copied from Facebook here: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203584880810683>

3rd May 2014

Alexandros Agelastos said:

"Brother, what do you think about this?"

Flat Earth Looks Like This From Space

[youtube.com/watch?v=xxZ_htYh9go&feature=youtu.be](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xxZ_htYh9go&feature=youtu.be) .

(link provided below) This video has been taken down since this comment was posted.

Notice around the 5 minute mark of this video

Since our eyes also lie, maybe we should trust nothing... maybe we should just be happy, do good deeds, spread love and believe nothing, ever. Stories are fine, more than welcome, mind expansion is a great thing, but once we start believing, trusting something, it becomes dogma. Even our senses. Should a colour blind person trust that the world is as seems? or, as the dude said in the video, should we trust our eyes when we see a boat going downwards as it vanishes in the horizon? What is definite is that we have been lied to, and that we need to become one with nature once again. To let our children teach us instead of us indoctrinating them. And let me tell you, I love the "earth as an egg" theory, i don't know why but it fascinates me.

We replied.....

The point in all of this Alexandros is we (MAN) were all supposed to be an unique, original MAN, not one the same as the next, but we were all kidnapped and raped from this "natural" outcome/intention dreamt for all of us.

We were all supposed to be raised in nature by nature all-around-us without another MAN educating/explaining/instructing us about anything we sense (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) because this is the ONLY way we can each create our unique/original dreams, thoughts, feelings, ideas, etc, which not only creates the

unique/original MAN we are creating but we are also adding to and expanding the dream of life with our creation/dreaming of the original MAN we are setting into motion.

All of nature was created with the soul intention of assisting in the creation of MANS dreaming. Every creature, etc, has a unique/original purpose for the dream of life. Before the fall into the man-made demonic ego = "The System" of "names", our ancestors were raised by tigers, wolves, bears, etc, etc, etc..... all of nature lived for MAN and MANS dreaming because we are the true creators come custodians, caretakers, stewards (co-creators/team-players) of Nature/Earth which includes all celestial bodies/space, etc. From babies, our original ancestors slept, eat, cleaned, journeyed, contemplated, created, etc, etc, with our animal and tree friends, etc, etc....

The thought of MANS creation set into sensory-motion (bird, tree, insect, etc) was the highest ecstasy/joy/sensation/elation, every creature, plant, etc, and Original MAN, experienced and lived for, but unfortunately thanks to our fallen-ancestors and us we have abandoned our "stations", our natural roles as the co-creators of the dream of life.

This is where we all have to get back to, well at least set it up so that our children and the generations to come can get closer and closer to doing and being the living "Gods" (co-creators) of all of creation that our original ancestors (MAN) were.

No matter how dark MAN has become through ego-possession all of us have the natural instinctive longing, pull, draw, etc, back to nature. We (the love For Life work we have created and Anastasia of the Ringing Cedars Books) show the way back for everyone. There is no more confusion because we have removed all the lies so that truth only stands to guide our natural ways back to co-creating the original, unique MAN we were all dreamt to be and are dreaming.

Alexandros Agelastos replied.....

"i totally agree... and you know what, we are not alone in this. something is pushing us towards the right direction. remember when you gave me the links to the books? a couple of days later a friend of mine visited me from Athens and had brought a book with him that he thought i'd find fascinating... and it was book 1 of the Anastasia series. That can't be a coincidence. My teeth almost fell out, but then i smiled and thanked whatever is out there, whether it's our own desire for the truth, or a conspiracy of like minded people's intentions, but whatever it is, it is powerful and can create what others strive to destroy with such might. We are here to stay."

We replied.....

It is MAN and only MAN creating everything going on in the outcomes/experiences/affairs of MAN.

Alexandros Agelastos

"yup... they say "if you put your mind to it..." well, its "your mind and your heart", but its totally true. No matter what it was, throughout my life, whatever i really wanted to achieve and strove for it, i did it. The times i failed, i hadn't really tried."

We replied.....

To us, creation/Earth is something almost like this in a pure natural form, not generated by fallen-man-made bomb.



Link to video: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xxZ_htYh9go&feature=youtu.be (this video has since been taken down)

14 May at 03:55

Arthur Cristian

OK Paul, so you say geometry exists.....

Please answer these questions with factual direct-experience, first party to first party incontrovertible evidence and we are not talking about men, women and children coming forward acting as impostors of Geometry, performing under costumes, titles and "names" as authorised re-representatives of "Geometry" because this is fraud, is a lie, is lying. All forms of belief in Geometry is nor proof of fact.

What is the physical address of Geometry so we can visit Geometry, have a bite to eat and drink sitting around a tree having many a laugh with Geometry?

Where are Geometry's ancestors buried?

Where does Geometry's children play?

What of nature needs Geometry to exist so they may exist?

Can Geometry set its own image/sensory-life-form into motion as in does Geometry have free-will?

What does Geometry do for the dream of life that aids life in rolling along here and now?

Would we all suffer and perish if Geometry did not exist?

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or to anyone exposed to "The System" (with all its "System Thought" brainwashing) go anywhere in nature to learn about Geometry without anyone (already got at) having to explain it (educate) Geometry to them?

The point in all of this is this..... if Geometry does not exist as a sensory-living-life-form then it also has no natural purpose for the dream of life either and this clearly indicates/demonstrates that Geometry is just the black-magic of MAN-made craftwork, the intention being a blatant PSYOP PROGRAM to mess with the heads of every victim infected by these lies.

This is the ONLY purpose for Geometry appearing as an apparition, a make-believe construct no different to Santa Clause, Easter Bunny, Tooth Fairy, Monday, May, 1990AD, Mars, "Time", Astrology, Aquarius, Zeus, Odin, Apollo, "God", "Divine", "Galactic Federation", "Reptilian Shape Shifters, Crop Circles, Money, Insurance, etc, etc, being make believe too.

Geometry is a dead-corpse-fiction in law and at law. Geometry can't walk, talk, think, feel, poo, wee, negotiate, contract, contemplate, co-create life, set Its "own" life into motion, etc, etc..... Geometry does not exist.

Now Paul, we have just proven to you that Geometry does not exist. Now please try to prove that we are lying.

And..... Did Geometry tell you everything directly about Geometry or did another MAN get into your head about Geometry? Please answer this question honestly as best as you can.

Again, this is all explained in posts like these listed below, it is a very big subject that covers many many facets to the scam behind this monumental lie conceived by the greatest liar of all, a MAN.

14 May at 03:59

Arthur Cristian

Paul, Love is sensory, is the life-force-energy created and set into motion by MAN as a gift of life to serve the dream of life. Everything of the dream of life is created/co-created by MAN. Love is the result of MANS pure and sincere intention set into motion as a gift of life to support and expand the dream of life. Of itself, Love is not a sensory life form because Love is the water of MANS breath set into motion and is encoded/embodied with the thoughts, feelings, intentions of MANS dreaming for the dream of life and there it remains in present-sense to be sensed by the living, that's unless the fallen from the living, the living-dead do immense harm to the water of MANS breath.

Life is water - Love is water and MANS true consciousness is water too and all our ancestors are in the water of MANS breath of creation too.

Love is not invisible because love is the creation of MANS dreaming for life.

To go to Love you go to the MAN who created it and there you will find the living MAN fully responsible for this creation.

There is no outside or inside to water, no within or without to water, there is no beginning or end to water. All of creation including all celestial bodies and "celestial space" are suspended in WATER. Without water there is no LIFE.

All thoughts of the past and the future needs MAN to exist here and now to think and feel them. Without MAN existing in present-sense no thoughts or feelings of the past or future can be thought or felt. The motions of all of creation including thought, feeling, intention, action, etc, occur ONLY in present-sense and all information of all of creation is encoded/embodied in the water of every MANS making. All of MAN that ever was or ever will be is present to the water (LIFE/LOVE/CONSCIOUSNESS) of MANS breath.

Without MAN existing in present-sense the dream of LIFE will not be sensed and therefore no longer exists. People say that the trees, the stars, the nature, etc, will still exist and we say but yes you are a MAN in present-sense to hear the question BUT imagine if there was no MAN existing to hear the question to answer it.

Everything going on in the affairs, experiences, circumstances, etc, of MANS life, instant by instant, is created ONLY by MAN. We are all at the effect of each others breath and the information we encoded/embodied in every breath we breathe out. What we think, feel and do in present-sense is effecting other men, women and children across the other side of "Earth here and now in present-sense too because they are also present to the water of MANS breath.

14 May at 04:00

Arthur Cristian

**What Do You Believe On Origins?
Who Said There Was A Beginning?
Who's Truth Do You Accept?
Belief Is A Strange Idea.**

Discussion Lyndell, Scott and Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Between March and April 2013
Posted 29th October 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8487>

14 May at 04:04

Arthur Cristian

Extracts of a discussion between Lyndell, Scott and Arthur & Fiona Cristian taken from the comments section here:

**Dinosaurs - Are They Still Amongst Us?
Evidence Says They Are**
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3457>

24th March 2013

Hi Arthur,
Interesting site. I'm sure I'll be spending a lot of time reading some of the articles. I'm curious about your beliefs on our origins. It seems that you question the evidence and facts that supposedly support the theory of evolution. Do you think there is more evidence to support the theory that the earth that was created? Or, are you not sold completely on either explanation of how we came into being?

Kind regards,
Lyn

Arthur Cristian

Monday 25th March 2013 - 18:21

Re: What do you believe on origins?

Hi Lyn

It's covered in great detail as found within the Love For Life videos, articles, debates/discussions, etc. Links provided below. Basically, re-presenting "Intellectual Property" that are just thoughts/ideas (non-sense images) made up by other men and women telling you how to think, feel & act about sensory life-forms, inanimate or not (the basis of ALL belief - in the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is (i) and (i) is the greatest lie of all), are not TRUTH. Without direct first party to first party experience you are relying on 3rd parties acting as intermeddlers, interlopers, interceders. This is fraud/lies. We cover the ground of this theme in great detail.

Watch the videos:

1. OPPT & Slavery..... (part 4 coming out ASAP once we finish recording a song to go into this video)
2. Interview With Ben Lowrey
3. Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property
4. Water Is The LIFE Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)
5. The Name Is The Mark Of The Beast....."
6. The Dream Of Life" series

and read the many articles, debates, etc, as listed below.

Also read "The Spell Is Broken & "The Steps Of Kindom".

All the best to you and your extended family.
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Note: We relocated all links to the end of this discussion - see the Love For Life **Sequential Order**.

Also, of importance to this discussion/debate please read these debates/discussions and posts:

Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax

Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall
Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian
31st August 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

The Divine Spark

Facebook Discussion With Raymond Karczewski
Arthur & Fiona Cristian & Others
2nd October 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8483>

The Death Trap

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
18th September 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8480>

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

The Continuation Of The Max Igan Saga

21st August 2013
Facebook Discussion With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8478>

and watch these videos (refer to the Love For Life Sequential Order):

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual ConscriptioN By Deceit
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards.....

Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrbAo

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Part Four: coming

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"

A Year In The Life Of The

Love For Life Food Forest

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013

51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8352>

Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian

Love For Life - 8th February 2012

95 Minutes 28 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/iH25tucSZSo>

The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman

Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/DdOaq66v7uo>

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/IMK7CkU1ih8>

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43gIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three : <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

Part Four: coming

The Dream Of Life - Part 5A - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 57 Minutes 35 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/Ej0mCoMjRrY>

The Dream Of Life - Part 5B - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 26 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/TgKkTqwPPQ>

The Dream Of Life - Part 5C - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 25 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/Rucn4YXOYDo>

The Dream Of Life - Part 5D - Images Of Deception

The Intelligence Agents Amongst Us

"We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 44 Minutes 53 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/KgEwY38JQWU>

The Dream Of Life - Part One
Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
62 Minutes 47 Seconds
["http://www.youtube.com/embed/F5O-S6wFgts"](http://www.youtube.com/embed/F5O-S6wFgts)

**Key To Kindom - Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities
Causing A Mass Exodus From "The System"**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - February 2011
24 Minutes 48 Seconds

Once Upon A Time
by Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
Short Stories Recorded Mid 2009
8 Minutes 38 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/embed/6RasKY5xv6U>

Lyn relied.....

Hello again,
Thanks for your reply and for taking the time to provide all of that information. I did spend quite a bit of time on your website before I asked the question, but found it a little confusing in relation to what your thoughts were on origins which is why I wrote to you. I've read some more of the information you put in your reply and I'm still just as confused, sorry.

Can I just please ask you for a couple of direct answers to direct questions as I just can't make head or tail of what you are saying in these articles. At one point it seems you do not think there are any gods, but then you seem to talk about a creator.

So, here are my questions:

****Are you of the opinion that all life on earth, and the universe, was brought into existence by a creator/being?**

****If you are not of that opinion, how do you think life began if you do not accept evolution or creation as valid explanations?**

To me, the answer to these questions are of a huge significance. Granted, we cannot prove anything about the beginnings of the earth, but I for one, do not want to go through life without seriously considering the options. I've already researched both the mainstream options that I've already mentioned. So, I'm interested in your opinion on these matters.

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Saturday 30th March 2013 - 21:01

Arthur Cristian

Saturday 30th March 2013 - 22:34

Hi Lyn,
MAN is living-creator.

We are the only ones that can set thoughts into motion.

All thoughts are images.

Truth is always in present-sense.

Lies are always based in non-present-sense (non-sense).

Evolution is man-made "intellectual-property" that is a non-sense image made up by other men and women telling you how to think, feel and act, etc.

Evolution is not a first party sensory-life-form any MAN can bring forward to back their claims that it exists, that it is true/truth, therefore their non-sense image of evolution is a lie. This is fraud in practice.

In the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is the word "i" and "i" is the greatest lie of all. Only "i", a MAN, can come forward to re-present (act/perform on behalf of) the non-sense image of evolution. Same with the "Thought Of God is Not God".

Living-Creator is LIFE is SENSE/SENSORY and the sensory image of LIFE is always in present sense. We can always touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see, LIFE.

The sun ONLY shines in present-sense (here & now), all motion (acts of creation) occur ONLY in present-sense, all MANS thoughts occur ONLY in present-sense. All sensory IMAGES of LIFE can ONLY be experienced in present-sense.

All lineal non-sensory images such as the "beginning of a universe/Earth/Life/MAN/etc can never be sensed in present-sense. This is all explained in great detail as can be found amongst the many Love For Life articles, debates, discussions, podcasts, videos, etc. We've already posted heaps of information, including links in this thread, see above.

To find answers to all your questions about the beginning of LIFE, etc, you need to go to SENSE/LIFE/Nature (sensory-life-forms, inanimate or not) to find/access them. No point going to non-present-sense-images to find truth. They can only lead you astray.

Below is copy of our latest post.....

**The Spell Is Broken
Taking The Land To Create Kindom**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

Lyn

Sunday 31st March 2013 - 21:48

Origins

Hi again,

Thanks for you time on this question. Can you please clarify that I have understood correctly.

You are saying that:

*evolution is a lie

*that the beginning of the universe can never be sensed in the present

*there's no point delving into the past (non-present-sense-images) to find truth as they can only lead you astray

Now, if this is correct, then I'm guessing that you have no thoughts on the beginning of the universe. If I understand you, you are saying that evolution is a lie because they can't prove it (ie "it is not a first party sensory-life-form any MAN can bring forward to back their claims that it exists, that it is true/truth, therefore their non-sense image of evolution is a lie"). So, you believe that just because something can't be proved it is a lie? I'm going to make a leap and guess that this applies to your thoughts on the theory of creation.

So, to sum up, you think we did not get here through evolutionary processes, nor were we created by God. Is this right? I looked for other articles that directly address your alternate explanation, but couldn't find any. Please could you give me the one specific link that will give me the answer, or just give a brief summary in your next reply. Your site is so full of articles etc, it's like a maze to me. And I couldn't find a search option, so I'm like a dog chasing my tail. Not getting anywhere.

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Arthur Cristian

Wednesday 3rd April 2013 - 19:20

Re: Origins.

Hi Lyndell, we are saying that "evolution" IS "Intellectual Property" just as "Beginning of Life" and "God" are "intellectual Property".

"Intellectual Property" are thoughts/ideas/images made up by other men and women telling you/us/others how to think, feel and act. Where can millions of children not exposed to "The System" or anyone exposed to "The System" go to in nature/earth to learn about "beginning of life", "evolution" & "God", etc, without any MAN explaining it to them?

If there is such a sensory "life form", inanimate or not, please provide us with the exact location (mark X on a map) and we'll arrange for you and others to meet this sensory "life-form" to have a direct experience/perception.

If any MAN is going to make such a claim they will need to back it up with first party to first party direct experience that is incontrovertible evidence of said claim. Having another MAN come forward to ACT/PERFORM as a RE-PRESENTATIVE of "Beginning", "Evolution", "God", "Universe", etc, is FRAUD and is a LIE, making them liars to the act of such claims.

In present-sense, fact shows us clearly cells come out of cells, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers, etc, and therefore life. cells, dreams, etc, have no beginning and no end. To us, without MAN destroying/altering/manipulating/etc sensory-life-forms, inanimate or not, there is nowhere water is not, that ALL IS WATER that is living-consciousness, that there is no outside or inside to water, no within or without to water, no beginning or end to water, etc.

To clarify; "beginning" is a lineal, limited, finite, man-made construct.

In our direct experience, life is infinite, limitless and non-lineal. Therefore the term beginning cannot be applied to life - it is just an idea.

Also, there is no evidence of evolution and lots of evidence that DNA will always revert to it's original form when given the chance, i.e. not be interfered with by MAN. We cannot have evolved from nothing to wiggly fishy things to MAN. These are all ideas to. Just because ideas are brilliant does not make them true.

We have plenty of thoughts on "the beginning of the universe". Uni-verse is another man-made construct that we talk about in great detail in the videos and articles we have been posting for years. The uni-verse is "The System" which, being finite and limited, has a beginning and will have an end soon. It is man-made and everything about system science, myths, religion, etc, are for and of "The System" and are therefore limited and finite and therefore lies/fraud. This is why they exist, keeping us trapped in "The System". Again, all this is covered in great detail in the videos, etc.

All the best to you and your extended family.
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Lyndell replied.....

Monday 8th April 2013 - 22:45

Origins

Hi again Arthur and Fiona,

Thanks for your detailed reply. I'd like to challenge you about a couple of things you mentioned.

First, you seem to imply that any idea that anyone poses about where man came from is simply a part of "the system" and they are liars. Have you not considered that some of these people are actually just trying to find answers to some of the questions a lot of human beings grapple with? Where did we come from? Is there a meaning to life? These men are doing exactly what you are doing. They are no different to you in that they are searching for answers.

Second, you pose a question: "Where can millions of children not exposed to "The System" or anyone exposed to "The System" go to in nature/earth to learn about "beginning of life", "evolution" & "God", etc, without any MAN explaining it to them?"

Tell me, are you not a MAN explaining things to people about beginnings in the very last post you made to me? Sorry, but you are no different to others who try to explain our beginning, except that you claim we have no beginning! Nevertheless, it's still a claim about the beginning. No different to others who make other claims about the beginning. You're all working on the past and making stories up about the past and none of you can verify your claims. No, not even you. You cannot prove that there was no beginning. So, does that make you a liar, too?

Third, you make this comment: " In present-sense, fact shows us clearly cells come out of cells, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers, etc, and therefore life. cells, dreams, etc, have no beginning and no end. "

Yes, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers. Yes, there is a "continuation of life forms", but let's get into the details here. Human life DOES have a beginning and an end and THAT is what origins is about. When and where did the first human life come from? Please address this question.

Fourth, again you make the same kind of comment. "To clarify; "beginning" is a lineal, limited, finite, man-made construct. In our direct experience, life is infinite, limitless and non-lineal. Therefore the term beginning cannot be applied to life - it is just an idea."

Beginning is not an idea. Beginning is just a word that describes the starting point. It is an observation. You can see the start of life and the cessation of life. If conditions aren't right, then life desists. That makes life finite, limited, and measurable. If you disagree with me you'll need to prove your claim. In order for life to be infinite you'll need to prove that life has always existed and will always exist. In order for life to be limitless you'll need to prove that man can jump off a high rise building and live. In order for life to be non-lineal you'll need to prove that we are not born one day and die another.

I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart. However, you differ from most atheists in that you coat your atheism with esoteric denials of reality whereas others hide behind evolution. Nevertheless, a horse is a horse is a horse. And, an atheist is an atheist is an atheist.

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Scott commented.....

Wednesday 19th April 2013 - 03:57

If I may,

From my impression Arthur and Fiona are not implying that people who search for answers are liars by nature, only rather that the extreme majority have been living a lie, this Man included.

This has become the world of prosthetics and unnatural things that leech Man's energy, not in just the maintenance but as well as the 'idea' that life has a price, that we must put our energy into things that do not share back with life.

Life within nature, and far away from an unnatural systems, is much deeper than anything Man made. It is perfect in natural form, and continually attempts to revert back to it as pointed out. Life in its natural form costs nothing, and shares everything, the only thing that may change it is Man's thought. Man' can be apart of this eternal and beautiful creation, wherein everything shares it's energy.

The meaning of life can only be to live, everything we need is already inherent in Man's natural make up...like the mighty oak in a small dormant seed, just waiting to reach the sun. It does not need meaning to grow, it already has a purpose with in life. If that oak tree; like man, had the power of thought and tried to find meaning in life, it would cease to be the great oak tree that provided for the creation of a whole. To busy searching for answers in an image, rather than establishing roots and providing for a life of creation.

So many of us; this man included, have been raised into something that has made us thoughtless and desensitized. And it is very hard to sense what images and thoughts are of our own unique perspective of life. Most often they are not our own, and we have been spoon fed all sorts of thoughts and ideas that merely promote a system which costs 'money' and 'time'... pretty well funnels our energies into keeping the dead prosthetics functioning, so that we don't have to think too much. We just keep asking questions, expecting answers from somewhere other than the source.

We are all expected to be on this journey from 'beginning' to 'end', whether science or religion, that is the one thing both seek to prove. Yet neither are fathomable, all we see is natural movement within the controlled chaos of a system. Naturally we ask questions why everything is so fucked up, when we live with such perfection that is creation, and yet all around we see destruction.

The natural ability for energy to come together and share life so that 'more' energy may be created. It is this creation from the inspired love and attraction of balancing and uniting energies that is truly life affirming. Nature shows it's purpose to you everywhere you look and provide sense.

Truly life is an amazing experience when you take part in it. Not when you are in debt to a system of beliefs and images that have been forced upon our ancestors, and has decimated a lot of natural culture and heritage.

To this Man, it is the lie that we need Man made prosthetic systems, that Arther and Fiona are attempting to stir up. They are attempting break the lies with the weight of truth, and are learning along the way.

No one will ever be able to answer when and where human life came from for you. System science will never prove above all theory, and god will never come down from the heavens and tell you. The most powerful guide you will find is thought, use it to scrutinize EVERYTHING in these systems, do it so your kin wont have to. And as much as possible allow your mind to rest and take refuge within the living world around you. You will find everything you need already provided, and waiting to feel your presence and thought.

Once you live again within the harmony of creation, and you may find that the meaning to life you seek, will change into a beautiful purpose.

Sister, what great purpose you have!

This Man's purpose.. to rebuild heaven on earth so that our kin may live in paradise. Simple and rewarding

With Love

Arthur Cristian

Wednesday 10th April 2013 - 18:02

Reply to Scott About "Origins"

Beautifully said Scott.

What you say here encaptures TRUTH powerfully: "The meaning of life can only be to live, everything we need is already inherent in Man's natural make up...like the mighty oak in a small dormant seed, just waiting to reach the sun. It does not need meaning to grow, it already has a purpose with in life. If that oak tree; like man, had the power of thought and tried to find meaning in life, it would cease to be the great oak tree that provided for the creation of a whole. To busy searching for answers in an image, rather than establishing roots and providing for a life of creation."

Arthur Cristian

Tuesday 9th April 2013 - 23:38

Re: Origins

Hi Lyndell,

The reason you are having trouble comprehending what we are sharing with you is that you are limiting your thought to the lineal terms you have been taught through your upbringing in "The System". You are basing your thinking on a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass and square, all of which are non-sensory ideas ("intellectual property" requiring belief) made up by men and women to construct the fictional world of "The System".

These concepts do not exist as sensory life forms so how can they tell us anything about sensory-life? There is no presence of sensory-life in a, b, c, etc. To get access to the truth of life, we have to contemplate on the presence of life in sensory-life, that is nature/earth/celestial-bodies.

The sun only shines here and now, in present sense and everything of creation lives in present sense.

This is all about re-connecting with nature and opening up our sense again, which we can do when we are no longer so burdened by the demands and obligations of "The System" that are the distractions of "intellectual property' acting like the closing of blinds and curtains blocking out the truth, the presence of sensory life all around us.

The sensory essence of who we really are is in the water of our breath where all the sensory images we are thinking and feeling in present sense are set into motion with our breath as we set our breath into motion by breathing out.

All our ancestors who were also co-creating with their breath in present sense are still present in the water of life, their consciousness (of their whole lives, everything they were dreaming, thinking, feeling and doing) available for all of us to access.

The breath is the living-sensory-consciousness, just as the living-sensory-consciousness of living-creator (the sensory LIFE of creator in present sense) is in the breath of living creator in present sense everywhere in the dream of life. The water doesn't go anywhere; it is here, where it has always been in present sense and always will be for our descendants who have access to everything we are thinking, feeling, doing and dreaming because the waters of our breath are present for them in present sense. It is in the water that is the breath that we find the DNA that are the imprints of our thoughts/intentions set into motion (the doing) through our purpose.

Every sensory life form, inanimate or not, has the DNA that is the purpose of that life form contained in the water of the breath of living creator. If we want to re-connect with the truth of living creator and the dream of life that we are co-creators of, we have to re-connect with nature in present sense.

In present-sense we are the essence of living-creator but we cannot claim ownership over it, just as we can't claim ownership over our breath (own it - don't let go of our breath) or our food and drink.

Belief is the act of claiming ownership over "intellectual property'. When we claim "ownerrship" we fall from sense into a "state" of non-sense that is unconsciousness, death and anti/life/Anti-Christ.

Christ = life - Anti-Christ means anti-life, meaning/implying, the non-sense image is without life to sustain (take full-responsibility for) its own image, therefore is without free-will and unable to set its life into motion..... also meaning that it is without the sensory presence of living-creator present to such Antichrist images.

There are many sincere men and women out there looking for answers just as we have been. Where do we say that we are better or different to them? What we do say is that looking for answers in the intellectual property of "The System", in non-sense, will never create truth, freedom, etc, because they are looking through intellectual property requiring belief that is lies, ideas that are made up out of nowhere, and by re-presenting that non-sense image/s, they inadvertently become liars.

The intellectual property they are spreading is not true and does nothing to create truth, peace, etc. What we are pointing out to them is that they will need to change their thinking if they truly want to find remedy to the problems of "The System". While they are distracted by non-sense they are continuing the progress of destruction to the living dream of life that they all worship as the progress of civilisation (Anti-Christ), something we have all been party to.

Yes, we are explaining the way we see things to others because we and those who read our work have all been brought up in a fairytale world where we have been brainwashed into ways of thinking, feeling and acting that keep us trapped in this fantasy-world. Had we had the fortune to have been brought up in nature without others telling us how to think and feel we would not be in this mess and would not be looking for remedy to our situation.

As for life having no beginning, what came first, the chicken or the egg?

Impossible to answer.

How could no life suddenly become life?

Impossible to answer.

If you have nothing on your hand, how can there suddenly be something?

If we want to find the truth, we have to use our brains/senses and use our logic to work things out.

We have said many times that we do not have all the answers but the more we learn to reconnect to sense and open up our brains the more we will comprehend who we really are and what we are really part of.

If you think we are liars, show us where we are lying.

We do not make claims based on belief and fantasy.

Again, when it comes to contemplating on life, you are very limited by lineal thought and assumptions. We see absolutely no evidence of the start of life and the cessation of life. Life is the water that is the consciousness that is in all life. This life continues whether the physical body is breathing and moving or whether it is merging into Earth to give life to plants and trees and animals.

When you see a man jumping off a building, you see the end of life; we do not. We see the cycle of life continuing and the consciousness of this man merging with the water that is the consciousness of life to be remembered by those conscious enough to sense his life. From the "dying" plant come the seeds that become many more plants - where is the "death" here?

We see only the continuation of life, limitless and infinite. The original form of that life is maintained; it is not forgotten. Hence the whole of the dream of Earth/Nature is maintained so that it doesn't fade away.

The concept of "beginning" implies that we are on a journey from somewhere to somewhere whereas life is just the co-creation and expansion of a dream in present-sense unbound by lineal non-sensory-images of beginnings and endings.

Carbon dating that many claim gives us the answers to the "when" and "where" and the "heritage" has been shown to be false too, just as time and all other intellectual property is false.

The story that is "The System" is a fairytale set against an invented time code. The non-sensory thought/idea/image of the beginning of MAN is set to a "time code" too.

Images made up with time codes will not lead us to truth, instead they take us further and further away from truth.

There is nothing of life and truth in "The System", apart from the lives of the men, women and children maintaining and supporting "The System". They are the living dead destroying their lives and the lives of everybody around them, including all sensory life forms. We are all party to this and will be until we learn how to withdraw from doing harm/committing spiritual suicide.

"I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart."

So you know our thoughts and feelings better than us?

Are you practising black magic here, Lyndell, re-presenting who you think we are based on your assumptions/opinions/ideas, claiming they are ours.

This is fraud and slander.

Why are you trying to hijack/kindap our characters/lives with the intention of acting as an impostor of Arthur & Fiona Cristian, saying that your thoughts/ideas/images are ours when in fact you made them all up???

Are you practising remote viewing and/or remote projection?

Have you lived with us and worked with us and got to know us well enough to know that we are atheists even though we say we are not.

Where do we deny the existence of a living creator?

And, if we are atheists, why deny it?

Atheists are not persecuted in Australia.

And really, so what?

Does it matter if we are atheists or not? We are just sharing information; you can agree with it or not.

Are we perfect?

No, we are a brainwashed man and woman waking up to our brainwashing and shrugging off its shackles as we explore and contemplate on who we really are, what we are really part of and our true purpose. Along the way we are communicating the information we learn as best we can to other men and women shrugging off their brainwashing, hampered and restricted by non-sensory alphabet languages, mathematics, geometry and communication tools we use but determined to do the best we can under the present circumstances. Our intent is sincere and we seek to do harm to no one.

We are posting a few other replies from Facebook and the website and emails here to give more of the bigger picture to why we have to turn away from "The System" if we are ever to remember who we really are and what we are really part of.

All the best to you and your extended family
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Arthur Cristian

From Facebook Wall
6th April 2013

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10202245732332808>

Technology/"System Science" requires harm to nature/earth and extensive brainwashing to MAN causing massive loss of uniqueness/originality to millions and millions of men, women and children. As technology is a prosthetic we need dumbed down MAN to be a slave for it, to re-present/act/perform everything for it, therefore we're back to man-made slavery systems again repeating the exact "same" problems our ancestors/parents created leaving us all in the present earth-wide chaotic mess we have been dumped with and have to now clean up.

Relearning / reconnecting SENSE/SENSES enables us to expand our (MANS) original dna again. In present-sense we can use our breath that is the living water of life, that is living-sensory consciousness to communicate with each other and our ancestors, therefore there is no need for dead-corpse prosthetic telephones, internet, mobile/cell networks, satellites, cables, microwave/radio-waves, etc, all of which cause massive destruction to the dream of life starting with us/MAN.

Once we have departed from non-sense and reconnected with sense our bodies and our pure and sincere (DO NO HARM) thoughts/images naturally provide everything we need, including changing the climate, therefore no longer requiring dead-corpse prosthetic air-conditioning, heaters, etc.

One of the most important changes is getting completely away from cooked/processed/manipulated/toxified nature/food/liquids and this includes eating animals and their harmful dairy products.

Below is a copy of an email we sent two days ago to a large Australian "constitutional"/"fee-simple" group fighting for freedom in the courts and other halls of power in "The System".

The remedy is NO SYSTEM..... meaning no man-made system no matter what version. Anything less than this leads to brainwashed men, women and children becoming cogs in the wheels of that System's "progress" (of civilisation) leading to authority figures and, inevitably, abuse of such authority which leads to slaves and rulers, all of which occur at the same time.

The remedy is the one that provides freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality (no brainwashing) for everyone and everything of nature, no slaves and rulers and no WACO scenarios. Everyone wants this criteria. No one will come out into the open for all to see and hear and admit they blatantly want to do harm to MAN/Earth.

We were never meant to give up taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for life, for our lives and for the land we care for that provides us with clean uncompromised water, fresh living food, shelter, family and our tribe/community/village. The moment we bring a man-made system in-between us is the moment we give up taking full-responsibility for our lives, for how we think, feel and act and the moment we are made into slaves.

Then comes the discrimination against millions and millions of us who do not want to be skilled or bogged down (brainwashed) with mathematics, accounts, journals, taxation, profit & loss, balance sheets, commerce, economics, insurance (limited liability), capitalism, dog-eat-dog mentalities, banking, trade, money, competition, religions, "Gods", New Age", governments/politics, etc, but are forced to compete in a man-made system where millions and millions of us are severely compromised by "business", "contracts", "politics" and "laws", etc, in place, just for the sake of a tiny few who are driven by greed and selfishness, power and control trips and arrogance, ignorance, righteousness and indifference and who have no issue with using, abusing and taking advantage of others (the meek) to further their own selfish agendas.

We are all unique not one the same as the next. To enforce a man-made system is to cause discrimination of the worst kind against all kinds of unique creative people who have no interest or passion in/for money, business, commerce, laws to protect commerce/business and land-holdings, politics, religions, and the rape, pillage and plunder of land, animals, forests, oceans, tribes of MAN, etc. Most of us just want a very simple life free from all the man-made rules, regulations, rituals, procedures, conditions, contracts, etc. We do not wish to be answerable to another man, woman or child unless we have done harm and need to make amends for that harm. Millions of us do not want to be under another man or woman's authority regardless of sentiments, intentions or beliefs, nor do we wish to be part of a system that requires destruction to the hills, valleys, forests and waterways of Earth.

Once we remove MAN from taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for the land he/she cares for (a hectare is more than enough for each family) then that MAN is a slave forced under-the-standing of another MAN telling him/her how to think, feel and act, and always at the mercy of his/her land-baron/master. In today's world, he/she has become

dependant on Coles and Woolworths, on the electricity and gas companies, on the councils for water and sewerage, and on the FORCE of "The System" to protect his/her ownership/claims.

Raw-living food lifestyles have been shown to heal sickness and disease and to bring our bodies back to optimal health, showing that we do not need to cook our food and that eating animal products is extremely detrimental to our health. This means that we no longer need agriculture, cattle stations, farming animals, shopping centers, transport, etc, which destroy the original natural environment and cause immense sickness to MAN and creatures and enormous destruction to Earth, soil, water, forests, etc. Processing nature and eating & drinking DEAD FOOD/WATER is no longer acceptable. Millions and millions of us are moving away from cooked/processed food. Once we get to raw/living food, we can easily feed our families from our hectare of land. We no longer need to rely on "The System" for our lives. We find that we no longer need electricity, gas, etc and that we no longer need the alcohol, cigarettes, pharmaceutical drugs.

It is because we are clinging onto the "good" bits of "The System" that we still need to suck on the nipples of the private corporations of "The System". This is what all of you are doing - hanging onto the good bits of "The System" that you want but it is not possible to have only some of "The System". The reason most people cling onto "The System" is because of ownership; they do not want to give up ownership of the land they think they own or of the "intellectual property" of "The System" that they believe in. The moment you think you own something, you need a system to protect that ownership and this means FORCE. All forms of ownership including belief are claims over "intellectual property". This is how billions get trapped in "The System".

All ownership and the Satanic world it comes out of is "intellectual property" as are The Bible, law, statutes and all religions and "system science". "Intellectual property" is the basis of everything of "The System". Diving into the "intellectual property" of "The System" is not going to bring freedom, only more of "The System" in various guises and the moment you are dipping into "intellectual property" and claiming it to be true, you are committing fraud and spreading lies, albeit unintentionally. Looking for freedom in "The System" is like looking for freedom in a prison. If you protest enough, the prison warders may change the way some things in the prison are done but the walls and fences remain firmly in place.

The choice is all system (ownership over "intellectual property") or no system (no ownership over "intellectual property"). If you put the work in, as we have done over the years, you will see how nothing of "intellectual property" can give us freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality (no brainwashing) for everyone and everything of nature, no slaves and rulers and no WACO scenarios. If this is what you want, then giving up "intellectual property" is the only way to go.

When you realise Earth is not a planet and is not going around the sun and that we are not on a journey heading from somewhere to somewhere else, that there is no remote God sitting on his throne in heaven in the afterlife, and that life is not a journey through careers, mortgages, constitution, etc, you realise that this is it, here and now in present sense. This is where the living-breath of our ancestors is in the water that is living consciousness and the essence of living creator.

"The System" is a fairytale set against the time code of "The System", from the "beginning" of time ("The System") until now, the dawn of the Bible's one-thousand-year golden reign of peace. Everything of "The System" is based on time codes, including all holy books, history books and law. The Universe is "The System" superimposed over life, the false world of "intellectual property", the fairytale that we are taught to believe in as children. Shouldn't we grow up and leave the fairytales behind? For more on this refer to our videos, articles, debates, etc. Links provided below.

It is not about a return to the dark ages, as those of "The System" tell us. With all the death, destruction, poverty, unhappiness and despair happening daily, it is not hard to see that the dark ages are what we are living in now but these dark ages have crept up on us so gradually and been marketed to us so well that we have fallen for the story that this is the best it can get.... the celebration for the "progress of civilisation" which really is the trumpeting of MANS collective spiritual suicide. Like the frog sitting in a pot of water that is heating up very slowly, we do not notice that the water is almost at boiling point and that life is very nearly over. We keep sitting in the water, talking only about changing the water, not about getting out of the water.

This is why we are not interested in "democracy", "constitution", "govern-men-ts", "Commonwealth Of Australia", "fee simple", "politics", man-made "laws", "magna carta", bill of rights", "supreme courts", "Queens", "royal styles", "titles act", "constitutional monarch", "elections", "religions", "Gods" or "saviours", etc. They are all of "intellectual property". Though we are all presently severely compromised, we are determined to turn our backs on all forms of man-made systems, putting into place the gradual steps of moving away from the grip "The System" has over us and returning to co-creating with nature and our brothers/sisters of Life without doing harm to nature/earth, MAN, etc. As has happened throughout the Freemasonic/Satanic recorded ages, another mass exodus from "The System" is on the way. The living hell for the living-dead is on the way out.

Hundreds of people and families are already planning to move over to join with us and us with them in co-creating a Kindom here in the Southern Highlands outside of Sydney. Some are already on the way while others are already here and getting involved. When we are ready, without doing harm to another MAN, we intend on taking a very large piece of land right out in the open for all to see, telling everyone of "The System and the FORCE of "The System" that we don't need you anymore, that you have no authority over us, to just go away! All prime land is for the enjoyment of everybody and we set about repairing the damage done to land through agriculture, etc, by co-creating Kindoms filled with food-forests.

Returning to the land is the ONLY way to provide freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality (no brainwashing) for everyone and everything of nature, no slaves and rulers and no WACO scenarios. ANY man-made system needs administrators and enforcers. This is not freedom. And again..... it is impossible to have any man-made system without having slaves and rulers and brainwashed men, women and children.

The Love For Life videos, articles, debates/discussions, podcasts, articles, etc, we've been posting since October 2011 cover the ground of the themes touched on in this email in great detail. More Love For Life videos are on the way.

xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx truncated xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx

Lyndell replied.....

Saturday, 13th April 2013 - 16:07

Origins

Hello again,

Thank-you for the time you take in replying, in particular with this lengthy one. I was going to try and address a lot of the comments you made, but I'll just refer to this comment you made

"I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart." So you know our thoughts and feelings better than us? Are you practising black magic here, Lyndell, re-presenting who you think we are based on your assumptions/opinions/ideas, claiming they are ours. This is fraud and slander. Why are you trying to hijack/kidnap our characters/lives with the intention of acting as an impostor of Arthur & Fiona Cristian, saying that your thoughts/ideas/images are ours when in fact you made them all up???? Are you practising remote viewing and/or remote projection? Have you lived with us and worked with us and got to know us well enough to know that we are atheists even though we say we are not. Where do we deny the existence of a living creator? And, if we are atheists, why deny it? Atheists are not persecuted in Australia. And really, so what? Does it matter if we are atheists or not? We are just sharing information; you can agree with it or not."

I have not committed fraud. I did not slander you and I did not misrepresent you. I made a statement about you to "you", based on what you present of yourselves. That is not slander or kidnapping you, or acting as an impostor of you. Perhaps if I had posted such a thing on another site then I would be slandering you, but I've done no such thing. I am engaging in a conversation with "you" and am giving an opinion "to you" based on the information "you" have provided. The exaggerated accusations you make are inflammatory.

In starting this conversation with you, I was simply trying to understand what it is you think about how man came to be on this earth. That was all I was trying to do. And, I've found it very difficult. I appreciate your time in trying to explain, but still feel frustrated that I don't seem to know what you really think. You make little mention of how life on earth began which was exactly what I was asking about. In one sense you say you don't have the answers to that question, on the other hand you say that "beginning" is just a man made idea so we have no beginning. This is confusing to me.

In relation to atheism, with all the reading I've done on your site and the communication we've had, you make no mention of believing in a god/gods. In fact, everything you said seemed to indicate the contrary.

So, could you please be patient with me just a little more in order to clarify. A yes or no answer is all that is needed, and in fact would probably be the best way to help me understand your thoughts on the origin of man:

Do you think that there is in existence a god/gods/being that is not of this world?

Do you think that there was a "first" man and "first" woman? (ie a single living man and single living woman that began the human race).

If yes, do you think that this first man and woman were created by this existing god/supreme being?

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Arthur Cristian

Saturday 13th April 2013 - 19:46

Re: Reply To Lyndell Regarding "Origins".

Hi Lyndell,
"I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart."

This is you placing your assumption about who we are over the information we are sharing with you and putting your assumption on display in a public domain for others to read and possibly get a mistaken impression about who we really are and what we stand for. This is slander.

With regards to the "beginning" of life:

1. We were not present that we remember, although the information of the how and why is contained in the information of consciousness in all of sensory life if we become conscious enough to sense it. Do you know anyone that was present? And if so can you please bring them forward to back such claims? We would like to meet them, first party to first party.
2. As we are currently not conscious enough to perceive all the information sensory life has to offer, we have to work out what we can through logic and sense.
3. As something cannot come out of nothing, it is logical to think that life comes out of life. There is a living creator of life present in all life forms of life in this dream of life but that living creator is also life so he/she/it did not "start" life.
4. We have been brainwashed into lineal thinking, first, last, beginning, end which is why we have so much trouble expanding our brains/senses to comprehend non-lineal life.
5. God/Gods not of this world? Supreme beings? We have not seen any evidence of them or "out of this world". Have you? Or anyone else? And if so can you please bring them forward to back such claims? While we touch, smell, hear, feel, see and taste, we'd like to have a direct first party to first party experience with such a "God" or "Higher Being" or "Supreme Power". Lets hear it directly from its tongue/mouth. Re-presenting such invisible identities is fraud and makes us liars. We have no belief about such "Gods", etc, and if we did we would be seen to be lying to others.
6. "First man/woman". Again, lineal brainwashing. What came first, the MAN or the baby?

We have already answered these questions for you over and over again, clearly and simple in idiot friendly English, and now we have done so again as simply as we can. If you still do not comprehend what we are saying, all we can suggest is that you keep reading the Love For Life articles and watching the videos until the penny drops. Or spend lots of "time" in nature contemplating until the sensory information you seek becomes clear to you.

All the best to you and your family Lyndell
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Lyn replied.....

Monday 15th April 2013 - 16:51

Origins

Hello Arthur and Fiona,

Thank-you for your time.

First, I take this exchange to be communication between you and me. I made that clear when I began our correspondence by addressing you personally. As you make clear on your site, each comment is reviewed for moderation. It is your decision whether you will post a comment and, if you were so concerned about being slandered, you had the control in which to withhold the post. If others read it because you post it on your site then I am not responsible for that.

You answered: "God/Gods not of this world? Supreme beings? We have not seen any evidence of them or "out of this world". Have you? Or anyone else? And if so can you please bring them forward to back such claims? While we touch, smell, hear, feel, see and taste, we'd like to have a direct first party to first party experience with such a "God" or "Higher Being" or "Supreme Power". Lets hear it directly from its tongue/mouth. Re-presenting such invisible identities is fraud and makes us liars. We have no belief about such "Gods", etc, and if we did we would be seen to be lying to others."

So, Arthur, the question is why on earth would you berate me for declaring what is the truth? Someone who does not believe in God or deities is an atheist and you have admitted that this is what you are. Like I said previously, your unbelief in a god/gods looks different from the outside, but essentially it is atheism. So, what baffles me is what the purpose was in throwing accusations at me when all along you knew I was correct in my assessment of you? Are you trying to play with people's heads?

You answered:"First man/woman". Again, lineal brainwashing. What came first, the MAN or the baby?" Reality shows that a baby comes forth from a woman. There is a start and an end. That is lineal whether you want to believe it or not. One moment in time a baby is not there and another moment in time a baby is there. I don't need to be taught anything by anyone to observe this phenomenon, so your claim that we are brainwashed into this concept is untrue.

Since we can't have first party to first party meetings about the distant past it seems you wish to only interpret the world around you through the present. You say - "No point going to non-present-sense-images to find truth. They can only lead you astray." It seems you put your faith in the here and now based on the idea that nothing from the past can be proven. So, knowledge is limited to only what we have in the present, or from first party to first party meeting because, as you say, if we cannot have this, the claim is fraud and a lie.

You stated in previous replies - " To clarify; "beginning" is a lineal, limited, finite, man-made construct.In our direct experience life is infinite, limitless and non-lineal. Therefore the term beginning cannot be applied to life - it is just an idea."

And - "In present-sense, fact shows us clearly cells come out of cells, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers, etc, and therefore life. cells, dreams, etc, have no beginning and no end. "

It seems that you are making a claim about the past by saying that we cannot apply the term "beginning" to life. Whether you wish to admit it or not, you are assuming that the way you see things in the present is the way it has always been in the past. You draw on your direct experience in the present and impose it on the past. You think that if you do not see evidence of "beginnings" in the present then there has never been any beginning in the past. Are you able to bring forward anyone who has always been present to back such claims? I would like to meet them, first party to first party.

You've stated - "Without direct first party to first party experience you are relying on 3rd parties acting as intermeddlers, interlopers, interceders. This is fraud/lies." Are you not being a 3rd party? You cannot provide a direct first party to first party experience to show that the way we see things now has always been that way it in the past, can you? You cannot provide direct first party to first party experience to show there was no beginning, no starting point, can you?

You stated: "We have already answered these questions for you over and over again, clearly and simple in idiot friendly English, and now we have done so again as simply as we can." Well, your claim about using clear and simple idiot friendly English might hold some truth if I had a reputation of being incapable of understanding plain English. If I

consistently had trouble communicating with others then I could agree. However, this is not the case. Your use of language is far from clear and you espouse esoteric claims that you cannot back with evidence.

For example you've stated - "When you see a man jumping off a building, you see the end of life; we do not. We see the cycle of life continuing and the consciousness of this man merging with the water that is the consciousness of life to be remembered by those conscious enough to sense his life. ...We see only the continuation of life, limitless and infinite. The original form of that life is maintained; it is not forgotten."

Through your manipulation of language you have taken life to become the "cycle of life" and the "original form of that life". Of course we see the cycle of life continue and the original form of life being maintained. That is a part of the essence of what being alive is - being able to reproduce. However, the man who jumps to his death no longer has life. If you wish to argue that point you would need to bring forth that man as the living, breathing person that he was before he jumped. His life as a conscious being was within his body, and that man is no longer alive on this earth when his body ceases to have the ability to take in food, adapt to the environment, grow, and reproduce. If you are going to distort the definition of life to something other than this, then you can really say anything you want because we cease to work in a realm of comprehensible communication.

You also stated - "Again, when it comes to contemplating on life, you are very limited by lineal thought and assumption". Now who is making assumptions, Arthur? You do not know me yet you propose I cannot understand you because of your assumption about my ability to think. You seem to suggest that I am limited in my contemplation of life because I simply ask for more explanation. It seems that you fail to consider that it could be due to the fact that your ideas lack grounding in logic and are therefore difficult to understand.

When you make such a statement you imply that lineal thinking traps us from being open to contemplate the big questions of life. Are you able to prove this assumption? The information you have given, based on your escape from lineal thinking, has not provided anything more plausible than what is already offered by evolutionists. It only gave confusion. And this confusion is not due to my inability to free myself from lineal thinking, but due to the fact that some of your ideas deny the very observable fact that life does go in a lineal pattern (ie. in a direct line from an ancestor). When you depart from rational thought is it any wonder that you are difficult to understand?

So, thanks for your for your time. I will no longer be communicating with you as I now have enough information. If you wish to put this up on the website that is your decision. However, do not accuse me of such things as you did before. I am not slandering you, but engaging in a discussion with you. If you wish to air it for the world to see, you do so at your own accord. Don't cry slander just because you post something someone has said to you.

I do sincerely wish the best for you and your family, and I hope that in your contemplations of life that you will consider continuing your search for answers that may help you understand how we as human beings got here.

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Arthur Cristian

Monday 15th April 2013 - 23:57

Re: Origins - Reply To Lyndell.

Hi Lyndell,

Firstly it is Fiona and Arthur both writing to you as shown by the "names" we post in the body of our replies to you. We create these replies together.

It is clear that MAN (men, women & children) is the ONLY one that can set thoughts/images into motion and this ONLY occurs in present-sense. All MANS thoughts occur only in present-sense, all motions occur only in present-sense, sun shines only in present-sense, etc, etc. LIFE occurs ONLY in present-sense. Having a direct experience with sensory life-forms in present-sense is the only way we can learn about life. All other information telling us how to think, feel and act about life and sensory life-forms comes from other men, women and children telling us how to think, feel and act about life and sensory life-forms and thus is the basis of fraud and lies. "The System" is made up of

the ideas of other men and women that we accept as truth and support and maintain by our belief in them. These ideas are non-sensory - we cannot experience them through our senses, only have faith and belief in them.

All we have is the power of life here and now. This is what we have to work with here and now, in present sense, moment by moment. There is no power to work with in the images of the past when we are looking for the truth about life here and now. We have said many times that we do not have all the answers to everything of truth about life but, we have explained things as best we can by using logic based on what we see of life around us in present sense, here and now, moment by moment. As we keep learning, shrugging off more and more of the brainwashing, we will find out more. Are we third parties? We always tell people not to believe what we say but to use their brains and work things out in their own unique way. We share the information we have discovered but we don't ask people to blindly accept it. We are all in this mess together and it is through sharing information that we are learning what we need to know to get us out of the mess.

What we have observed about life is that it is not limited to a lineal journey from here to there. You say there is, "a direct line from an ancestor". Who told you that? This is more intellectual property. What if the consciousness of our ancestors lives in present sense, here and now? There are plenty of indigenous people who communicate with their ancestors because they have not been brainwashed into believing that their ancestors are no more, they are dead and gone and we have both had experiences of men and women who are supposedly "dead". If they are no more, their life extinguished, how have we experienced sensory communication with them? Their consciousness is still present here and now for us to experience here and now.

You say that to prove a man does not die jumping from a building, we would have to be able to produce the living breathing body of the man. Are you saying that life is limited to the physical body? We have seen no evidence to back this and plenty of evidence that shows life continuing. Maybe this is incomprehensible to you but it is not incomprehensible to us and many others.

Atheism: disbelief in the existence of God or gods: godlessness. As we have already said, we do not believe in anything because the truth does not have to be believed, only intellectual property that has no substance (presence of life to be the present sense) of life has to be believed. So no, we do not "believe" in God because God is a thought, intellectual property. The thought of God is not God, just as the thought of a horse is not a horse. We have not seen any sensory evidence to show us that the God/Gods of religion is/are anything other than thoughts re-presented by men and women who believe those images.

However, we realise that there is a living creator of the dream of life and that the essence of living creator is that power of life that is in all of us in present sense, here and now, moment by moment, and can be experienced by all of us always, when we choose to do so. How many atheists would agree with this? Why are you so determined to put us in a box with a label on our heads? Label are of "The System" and are intellectual property designed to keep us apart and at war. The only labels in life are the ones superimposed over sensory life forms by men and women who want others to think and feel in the image of their thoughts. And no, we do not write in spells and we are not trying to play with people's heads.

Lineal thought is limiting, Lyndell, when it comes to comprehending life. How do we know? Because we were brainwashed into lineal thought and still struggle to comprehend and explain what we observe in non-lineal terms. In fact, we often have to use lineal analogies to try to express what we have learned about non-lineal life through contemplation. Lineal thought is intellectual property, as is time and space. Intellectual property cannot teach you anything about life. Trying to place life into boxes of time (beginning) and space only shuts us down from fully comprehending life (the presence of life in present sense).

You can observe the mother having the baby but that does not prove that the mother came "first". Again, you are making the assumption that the life of the baby, the consciousness of that baby, didn't exist before the woman you observed had the baby. How can there be a first woman to have a baby - wouldn't she have been a baby with a mother? The fact that lineal thought cannot explain which came first, the baby or the mother, shows that lineal thought and explanation is limited.

You do not like our language and the way we explain things because you cannot comprehend it, you find it confusing. It is not our intention to confuse you or make things difficult for you to comprehend. We are who we are and can only express what we think and feel the way we do. We are constantly working on ways of explaining information more simply but can only do the best we can do here and now. Again, it seems that we do not fit into the box you would like us to fit into - the box of explaining things the way you want them explained.

We will post your comment because we stand for freedom of thought and speech and do not censor anything except extremely foul language or posts that are just blatantly abusive with no relevance to the topic, and posts that contain

links to commercial sites that are just trying to make use of the large volume of traffic that goes through the Love For Life website. However, we always set the record straight when people make assumptions about us, claiming to know what we are thinking and feeling, etc. We have nothing to hide which is why we post and leave all discussions and debates, even those from several years ago, warts and all, mistakes and all.

BTW - we know how humans got here; humans are an idea invented by those behind "The System" to describe our state once they have got us under their spell. A hu-man (hue - man) is a shadow, a shade of MAN, a reflection that is not the real MAN but is the character he/she assumes in his/her role in "The System". Look up "human" on the internet or in the Love For Life website - there are some very interesting definitions and discussions.

We may come back here and post some more comments shortly.
We are very busy with many tasks at hand that need our waking life.

Thanks for this discussion.
All the best to you and your family.
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Arthur Cristian

Saturday 20th April 2013 - 12:17

Who's Truth Do You Accept?

By Scott

posted here

Belief Is A Strange Idea

Who's Truth Do You Accept?

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8400>

Definition of belief: A conviction of the truth of a proposition, existing subjectively in the mind, and induced by argument, persuasion, or proof addressed to the belief. (This is from Blacks Law Dictionary): <http://thelawdictionary.org/belief>

Considering how beliefs are formed, I think it is an important task to reflect upon how our mind's beliefs have been formed. How is it that we have become persuaded to believe, who induced the belief and where is such proof of the belief?

We grow up in such a vast world of belief, and very often hold little of our own beliefs, gain through truth and direct experience. Within my life I have been subjected to many forms of beliefs and counting, and have constantly tried to look for something that makes sense. It is hard to find true lasting truth, when so many beliefs are pushed upon us. Some sincere, some not so much...either way, how rare it is to experience our own unique lasting truth. A truth that needs no belief to form, needs no persuasion, no argument, and the only proof is your own direct sense. How beautiful the truth becomes, when you don't feel the need to form a belief, you just feel the truth and let it guide you.

A Jehovah's Witness; inherently a Man just like me, once asked after explaining his conviction of beliefs, "well what do you believe?" To which I said truthfully, "I don't believe, I sense". Too simple of an answer to many, yet true to me. So he continued to ask "do you believe in God?" To which again I simply replied, " Well, I can not sense a God like the one religion speaks of, but I can sense creation and the living world around me, which is the only true source that makes any sense." He had never heard thoughts like this before, and right away moved into fear behaviour, and held tight to his 'His' belief.

Once the truth guides you, you no longer need to believe in images of other people, you find comfort in your own thoughts and become accepting of every thought and sense that comes your way. Truly open minded, and living in the moment.

After all who's image do we truly live in, the image of god/life/creation? Or the image of another Man/Woman? If you live in the image of someone other than your own, I dare say you live in the shadow of your true self.

Of course this is but a wavy reflection of this Man's life and growth. It has taken a lot of insight through out all the non sense, to discover truth and happiness within the system which binds Man. But really all it takes is peace and quite, space to sit and listen, to learn again how to embrace the purpose of life as it unfolds and inspires everything with life and harmony. Rather than feeding the machine our thoughts and dreams.

With love, always
Scott

Gregory Williams

Before there was a dictionary Samuel Johnson said "Words are the symbols of ideas."

Every word has many definitions and can be used in different senses. People in our past discovered things and were changed by that which they're willing to see.

Because there is so much "fantasy, illusion and delusion" to converse we need to find out what someone means when they use a word.

You may use different words or phrases but what you mean by their use is their meaning not what others may imagine you mean.

The same is true of what I share. When I use words misused by others I may need to redefine those words and often do.

But this requires that people listen not merely for what they believe but what others mean by what they say.

Ultimately it is what people do, the fruits of their being that testifies of them.

There is a beginning every moment continuously.

You say "We use our senses, it is nature that tells us everything of truth"

How many senses would that be?

Most of Creation, or if you want to call it the Universe is not detectable with the senses of sight and sound or even touch but it is there and has an effect.

Yes man has a power to create but those powers are not what is commonly called physical.

They are what is called spiritual.

Spiritual power set the physical reality in motion. Spirit brought the physical universe into a state where you physical senses can experience it. But you have spiritual senses to.

Most people are caught up in the physical world and are or have lost sight of the spiritual existence in all things. All atoms, which construct molecules are nothing but frequency, vibration, like a word is vibration . The molecules are the result of a relationship between the frequencies of atoms.

All things are first spiritual. The Spiritual DNA sets the pattern of physical DNA..

You say "that there never has been a separation between MAN & "God" - Only fantasy, illusion and delusion brought this madness about."

But "fantasy, illusion and delusion" is separation because it distorts our perception, our senses and the image of the truth.

When men fall into their intellect with that "fantasy, illusion and delusion" they are disconnected to the spiritual source of creation. They are distracted from reality and soon imagine not only that they cannot heal but that they can get sick.

I agree that "The thought of God is not God because it is just a man-made construct/idea/thought (reflection/shadow) bouncing to and fro between the ears (so to speak) made up by men & women explaining/instructing/educating/brainwashing innocent, naive, gullible victims of Satanic deception, how to think feel and act"

This why I explain a great delusion in the thinking of modern man is that religion "is what you think about a supreme being".

That is not what the word use to mean but for a "Satanic deception" to take control of the mind of people under a strong Delusion it was useful to chains the meaning of the word.

Words are merely "symbols of ideas" but ideas can be like a current that sweeps the minds of men and women into the "fantasy, illusion and delusion".

I do not explain or expose to become an authority in the minds of people but to break the bonds of authority of the "fantasy, illusion and delusion" which has already seized the thoughts and emotions of many.

I agree that "MAN has never been alone." but not " because MAN is everything of creation". I believe that if we give up the "fantasy, illusion and delusion" the creative spiritual DNA of the creator may flow through us.

Another way to say this you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

To give up the "fantasy, illusion and delusion" use to be called repentance which in the Greek merely meant turn around and go another way.

It is not the the physical DNA that rules mankind but the spiritual DNA. It is spirit that turns on, Spiritual DNA
<http://hisholychurch.net/audio/2012-2-11SABBATHHR.mp3>

Epigenetics, spiritual DNA.
<http://www.hisholychurch.net/kkvv/x3folder/140118societypaths07cogito-lr...>

Whole series is at:
http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Audio2014#Social_Paths
hisholychurch.net

14 May at 16:32

Arthur Cristian

Senses = touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see.

Feel = intuition, gut instincts, perception, etc, telepathy, etc all done through the water of our breath, none of it invisible - all VISIBLE/SENSORY/SENSATIONS interacting with our senses.

Living Creator has EVERYTHING OF TRUTH including its essence IN PLAIN-SIGHT to ALL OUR SENSES.

Thanks to fantasy, illusion and delusion = distractions.

Only the Satanic/Lies (thought without sense/life embodied/encoded) make TRUTH undetectable to MANS senses = NON-SENSE.

We (MAN) were meant to create living-sensory-life-forms and set them free to benefit and expand the sensory-dream-of life. But this does not happen with words/thought alone. There is nothing living there (word/thought),

nothing unique and original, nothing REAL and TRUE, no sensory-life present to that thought/word. They can ONLY become reflections to destroy us, to cause us in present-sense to give up our uniqueness and originality as living creators (GODS), co-creators of the dream of life. Following words-thoughts around is what a slave/drone/robot does. A slave acts as a re-presentative of a word/thought. The word/thought needs the life of a duped-fallen-MAN to perform for it and thus con the fallen-MAN into giving up everything real and true and unique and original about the MAN. :) <3

It is ALL very very simple, no education required.

It is a sin (harm/curse) to put an image into another MAN/child explaining/teaching/educating ANYTHING.

We were never meant to do this.

There is no separation between physical and spiritual - this is a massive lie. ALL is the water of MAN'S breath - never has the co-creation of MANS breath been broken because it would cause complete death to the dream of life and to MAN = nothing.

DEATH = Separation = Anti-Life.

CHRIST IS LIFE IS WATER IS CONSCIOUSNESS IS THE LIFE OF LIVING-CREATOR PRESENT TO MAN AND ALL OF CREATION ALLOWING THE PRESENCE OF LIVING CREATOR TO ALWAYS BE PRESENT TO THE PRESENCE OF MAN, NATURE, CREATION, etc.

Mess with this and you destroy everything.

DO YOU FULLY COMPREHEND, GREGORY?

Spirit, soul, IS WATER - We are talking about a living Creator in Present-Sense not apart from ALL our senses.

Living Creator IS ALWAYS PRESENT-SENSE - Living-CREATOR is not in the past or the future - only the liars of lies can have imagined such fantasy, illusion and delusion. Living Creator is TRUTH and truth is always present with the presence of life. We can always SENSE the truth. The truth (Life/Christ/Water/Living-Creator) has never departed us. NEVER - EVER.

All our ancestors, and all sensory life forms, inanimate or not, are still here in and of MAN'S breath, present to us here and now in present sense. They haven't gone away to a past or been forwarded to a future apart from present sense. MAN is not on a journey heading to an after-life. This is a lie. There is no paradise (perfection of life) in an after life. Only the Satanic lies and deceptions have deceived MAN into believing such non-sense. After life means outside present life, meaning death to life, separated from this life, separated from life. This is a lie. This is man-made eternal death = spiritual suicide.

All Christians/bible-holy-books-scrolls-tablets-papyri believers are committing spiritual-suicide of their "own" free-will; they have all been conned/instructed to remove their consciousness out of the creation of the living-MAN (living-creator) they are supposed to be creating. They have completely destroyed the uniqueness and originality of MAN.

Multi-Billions, generation after generation, are on the Satanic conveyor belt running through the production line of "The System" of Factory Planet Earth, using the prompts of "system" thought" to be the Satanic tools used to create their spiritual suicide. Very few of us make it, Gregory. Most truly die as apparitions, ghosts, phantoms, demons, etc, the reflections of a MAN with no presence of life, which is the story of all alphabets, numbers, books, etc. The living word of God is DEATH to MAN. There is no such sensory-life-form as "word", as a "living word". Thanks to man-made vampires, ONLY MAN is living but the vampirical "word" drains MAN'S consciousness until there is nothing left but DEATH.

This is why we have a problem with a world of intellects without consciousness, without SENSE (common-team-player-sense), without life. They don't know how to connect because they no longer use their senses. The ones with the greatest intellects have died as MAN. There is no MAN present amongst the living. They created the illusion of a MAN, a reflection/shadow of a MAN, the "name" of a MAN instructed by fallen-man-made "words", "letters", "alphabets", "numbers", "codes", "squiggles", "lines", "angles", "shapes", "images", "phonetics", "etymology", "cryptography", etc, etc.

You cannot create a living-MAN out of non-sense, out of non-sensory-images that do not exist in present-sense, images that have no presence of LIFE to be present amongst the living to create the living-MAN out of. They are no longer team players, co-creators of the dream of life, which is exactly what has happened to all of us educated/raised by "The System" with its despicable "system thought".

Through the generations, once family, descendants, loved ones have forgotten the "name" (the memory) of the dead-MAN, the dead-MAN has completely faded away to be no more and never can a dead-MAN return to the living to be a living-MAN, to be part of the living again. With the dead, there is NO consciousness of the unique original MAN existing to do so. All graveyards, crematoriums, etc, contain the phantoms, apparitions, demons of the eternal-lost. Unless a MAN senses who MAN really is and senses the living-connections with sensory-life, the separation from life is eternally fatal. Only the living continue on with the eternal co-creation of the dream of life.

We all have free-will and this is the ONLY absolute that exists to abide by.

We cannot escape the creations of our making.

While descendants think of dead-man ancestors, family members, friends, etc, they continue feeding the demonic apparition of the dead-man with their life-force energy. Once this stops it's all over - GONE FOREVERMORE

BTW, we are not heading anywhere, we already are everything.

It is impossible to have a beginning out of what already is.

Already what is is already what is.

However, every instant of co-creation is unique and original, no moment is the "same" as the next, no creation the same as the next. Yet all of it part of the WHOLE. No grain of sand is the "same" because every grain, every drop of water, every MAN, every sensory life-form, inanimate or not, is unique and original, not one the same as the next. Living Creator is UNIQUE AND ORIGINAL and EVERYTHING OF LIVING-CREATOR WITH ALL CREATIONS is UNIQUE AND ORIGINAL - not one the same as the next.

Anti-Christ means the removal of water/consciousness/life out of the image of a sensory-life-form so that the life of living-creator is no longer present to the image and therefore no longer has the presence of life to be present amongst the living. It can no longer be sensed, and is non-sense.

Christ is life/water - Anti-Christ is the consciousness of MANS free will setting into motion the death of MAN and the death of sensory life-forms = spiritual suicide - death = removal/separation of water.

When MAN forsakes the creation of a unique original MAN, which we are all supposed to be creating, we are no longer in the unique original image of Living-Creator and therefore have departed from life, reality, sense, consciousness, water, forevermore = spiritual suicide.

There are no new beginnings. We are creating out of what already is. It is a co-creation and the expansion of what already is. Living creator is present in every life form of life and all our creations of life are living creator too, just as we are. There has never been a separation between MAN and living creator because living creator is MAN, is the trees, the mountains and the waterways because it is all of our sensory experience. As we say, "Bring forward an experience without MAN being party to that experience." It is impossible and this shows clearly that there has never been a separation, only the illusion, the fantasy of it. It all started with a lie, a word that became hieroglyphics, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, English, etc, with each new alphabet tongue coming along being a gradual fall into HELL.

All around MAN is water, all of MAN is water, there is nowhere water ends and something else not of water begins. Water is our SENSES, our consciousness, the presence of living-creator present to MAN and present to all of creation, inanimate or not and present to all celestial bodies..... There is no beginning in any instant - all there is is the co-creation and expansion of what already is. We breathe water to release the breath of our water but at no "time" has there been a separation of water. Only lies and liars who think there has been and they can't back their claims. Wherever this has occurred has been caused by MAN = DEATH = no life/water/consciousness = spiritual suicide, using our free will.

All of creation happens in the water. There is no motion of life that occurs outside the water. It is impossible. This includes all thoughts, feelings, and all forms of creation.

Every cell is eternal, regenerating eternally but through the fantasy we have told ourselves that this is not the case, which has led to aging and dying and past and future time codes, etc, etc, everything that constructs "The System" of hell of the grand Architect who made it up.

Living creator is unique and original and every cell is unique and original in the image of living creator. Living creator is eternal (always in present sense) and all the cells in the image of living creator are regenerating eternally too. We carry the eternal imprint and there has never been a beginning to this, so there never was a beginning to living creator and there never was a beginning to MAN. Therefore there never was a beginning to originality and uniqueness because it is eternal.

The life of living-creator is the life of MAN and is the life of everything of creation and there is nowhere water ends and something else not of water begins. There is no outside to water (life) or inside to water, no within or without to water and there is no beginning or end to water either. ALL IS WATER (spirit/soul/consciousness).

Gregory, can you show us where spirit exists apart from water? Can you show where the physical body of any MAN has been apart from water and recorded it? Can you bring forward the life of a MAN who has existed to create a body of work without water?

Water is the ONLY spiritual building block of who we REALLY are.

14 May at 19:34

Gregory Williams

The universe is divided between light and darkness but darkness does not exist. It is merely the absence of light. So from one point of view there is no division and still from another there is.

But because creation, Nature and Nature's God "hates" a vacuum there is an undeniable effect of the presence of darkness, which is again merely the absence of light.

Light flows like wind and water and even fire. That flow constantly seeks to enter the darkness but because of choice the light may be resisted, blocked, denied but not without effect.

<http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Quantum>

Gregory Williams's photo.

15 May at 06:50

Gregory Williams

There is separation between physical and spiritual called death.

And then there is spiritual DNA that can be altered by love a contrary spiritual pattern. This is the result of that free will.

As you say "We all have free-will..."

Yes "We cannot escape the creations of our making."

But we create in spirit and in truth according to the pattern, frequency, spiritual DNA we love or are drawn to.

Since you include "Feel = intuition, gut instincts, perception, etc, telepathy, etc all done through the water of our breath, none of it invisible - all VISIBLE/SENSORY/SENSATIONS interacting with our senses."

"intuition, gut instincts, perception, etc, telepathy, etc " are all subject to the spiritual DNA we vibrate at or to.

How do we know we have chosen a complete harmony of creation that gives life or that Satanic spirit and beings that you mention?

Is it not by their fruits?

"intuition, gut instincts, perception" are all subjective to the pulls and patterns that press around us. All intuition does not give life because all is not a manifestation of life but some times is the spirit of control and the result of those who having no life or connection to the source of life choose to take life from others either through force or clever covetousness.

People will "continue feeding the demonic " if they choose to go it alone separate from the flowing sources of life.

This is not a mental choice but one of spirit.

You say "BTW, we are not heading anywhere, we already are everything." if you are there then there is no flow. The journey is the destination in an infinite universe.

You are always heading in one direction or another.

When you say water I often think you mean what I mean when I say aether.

Again aether has many of the properties of physical water as does air, which is breath for they are composed of aether with properties unique and the same.

Without aether there is no space nor time. But these are all symbols representing that which is not subject to symbols.

15 May at 06:53

Arthur Cristian

We are the flow - we are not separate from the flow.

We are the wind, the waves, the sunlight.

All weather/movement is created by MAN, by MANS ancestors/descendants/MAN in present-sense, created by MANS thoughts, feelings/e-motions, intentions, actions, by our collective (we are all at the effect of each other's dreamings) co-creation set into motion in present-sense.

Even the deception of "time-codes" used to deceive/con MAN into falling into the storytelling (his-story/her-story) of a prophesied event in the future requires MAN in present sense to craft such lies. It requires MAN in present-sense to fall into the belief of those lies and requires MAN in present-sense to pass on the "story-telling" through the generations deceived by such despicable tactics in present-sense and requires MAN in present sense to experience the outcome/fulfillment of a "storytelling" prophesy in present sense too.

Only MAN is present to the experience BUT never, in present-sense, exists the living-presence of "time", "time codes" as in calendar, astrology, astronomy, numerology, holy books, or any other con-struct derived from occults and esoterics, present as a first party to the experience, present to the living first parties. This is because the story of "name" "time", "time codes", "calendar", "astrology", "astronomy", "numerology, etc, etc, do not exist, are not sensory-life-forms. They have no natural purpose, home or role to perform for the dream of life.

In present-sense, Only MAN has been present to the storytelling throughout the whole of the prophesy sham. Fallen-MAN (brothers/sisters turning against brothers/sisters) deceiving fallen-MAN because full-disclosure was not provided and multi-millions of fallen-MAN were too dumb and stupid to realise the Satanic/Freemasonic tactics at play.

Father/mother to son/daughter, father/mother to son/daughter, father/mother to son/daughter, generation after generation, from "150BC" to "2014/15/16/17/18/19/20AD" set to the fictitious holy-book "time code" passed on the belief of that "end times" prophesy from present sense to present sense to present sense, instant by instant, breath by breath, until a generation was produced by fallen-MAN to experience the fulfillment of that MAN-made self-fulfilling

prophecy. The same image is being repeated from MAN to MAN to MAN, containing all the same story-telling. The non-sensory images being breathed by every MAN, affect every other MAN breathing the water of MAN'S breath.

MAN in the image of MAN'S making. This is what self-fulfilling prophecies are.

The same stories passed on again and again were written down in books, all reflections and shadows of the same story, whether rooted in a calendar, astrology, numerology, astronomy or any other construct derived from occults and esoterics. They are ALL SELF-FULFILLING - MAN deceiving MAN to the experience of MAN in present-sense. NOTHING ELSE IS GOING ON. No one can bring forward time or calendar, etc, etc, as a living-sensory first party. ONLY a MAN can come forward to act on behalf of the lie that is "time", astrology, astronomy, etc.

We live our lives out of a past of MANS dreaming and a future of MANS dreaming affecting MAN in the prophesied "time-code" of MANS dreaming/effects. Everything of nature/earth/MAN is in our image.

All of creation is MAN experiencing MAN'S creations through the water of MAN'S breath where it is all encoded/embodied as a living-testament forevermore, that's unless we completely destroy the water, which we all have the free-will to do.

MAN'S creation bounces back in the image of MAN'S projections/images/dreams (thoughts, feelings/e-motions, intentions, actions, etc).

This is why we can experience everything of MAN because the experience is in our collective image, in our collective experience that is our present-sense-consciousness. We only have to zoom in to experience it or zoom out to ignore it (analogy) but regardless of what we do with our consciousness the experience exists as part of MANS consciousness. Most of us are too deep asleep to sense most of it.

Bring forward an experience without MAN being party to that experience.

The sun ONLY shines here and now, all MANS thoughts, motions, occur ONLY here and now, all the motions of creation occur ONLY here and now in present sense. Everything in present-sense is at the effect of MANS dreaming. Where we go with our thinking/dreaming so goes the whole of the dream of life. We are the ONLY ones present, in present-sense, to the experience. Without MAN present to the experience, the dream of life no longer exists. All thoughts are sensed by MAN in present-sense. ONLY MAN in present-sense can sense a thought, idea, dream, emotion/feeling, action, created by MAN.

Though we are unique and original (supposed to be), not one the same as the next, we are the collective consciousness/experience, at the effect of each others dreaming (thoughts, ideas, intentions, actions, feelings/e-motions) set into motion as the weather, as the effects of everything that effects us. All of MAN that ever was or ever will be is the consciousness of all of MAN in present-sense.

There is NO SEPARATION - only the reflections/shadows of "name" (all-seeing-"i") can deceive MAN into believing such fantasy and illusion.

We are MAN (no individualism - in-divide-u-all ism) and we are fully-responsible for everything. The dreams you set into motion affects our children just as our children will effect you with their dreaming. This shows you just how far we have fallen from full-responsibility/liability.

That that we really are (in our image) has been forsaken for an illusory conflict over a "name" that we "claim that we are, as in "age", "race", "culture", "creed", "standing", "status", "title", "alpha-language", "mathematics", "geometry", "commerce", "lifestyle", "consumerism", "materialism", "his-story"/"her-story", etc, etc..... all of it bullshit!

The lie that is the "name" is every letter of all alphabets, numbers/mathematics, geometry/measurements/etc, every word, sentence, paragraph, chapter, book, library, etc. The "lie" acts as an impostor of everything that exists in nature/earth/celestial-bodies and there is a "name" for every motion that occurs in nature, earth and the celestial bodies and the effects we experience as a result of those motions.

The "lie" is found in EVERYTHING of "The System" no matter how big or how small. A "name" is given to the appearance and the effects of what the appearance contains/offers as the experience. The "name" of "The System" is a multi-million "name" of many "names". All of it lies. In every instant of anti-life in "The System" of anti-life, there is no moment where "name" has not captured fallen-MANS attention to entertain MAN. The darkness is all-embracing.

"God" means FULL-RESPONSIBILITY so to be in the image of "God", in "Gods" likeness, is to be fully responsible for EVERYTHING of creation; there is no separation with "Gods" (MAN'S) full-responsibility. Everything has gone wrong because we have given up full responsibility.

Ohhh, it's the devil "out there", it's Satan "out there", it's the Illuminati "out there", it's reptilian shape shifters "out there", grey's from another in-between world "out there", bogey men "out there", Russians under the bed "out there", etc, etc, always something "out there" BUT NOT MAN. The fact is it is ALL MAN creating everything going on. There is no one else "out there" to blame but us, all of us, we are all fully-responsible for all the mess/harm we have caused and supported upon/to MAN/Earth/Nature. We have to stop passing the buck, passing the buck.....

Without sensory-life, NO THOUGHT can be sensed/felt - A thought can only be sensed. Thoughts require senses to sense them. Thoughts cannot be sensed without the living having the thoughts, without MAN being party to the experience. A thought alone is nothing.

The Grand Architect created an illusion that requires us to use only a very small part of our senses. We are so distracted by system non-sense thoughts that occupy most of our waking life that there is very little room left for us to use our senses.

When we do use our senses, we can use them to sense lies and these lies come directly from a MAN (men, women, children), they do not come from other sensory-life-forms. It was MAN who harmed, disfigured, injured, manipulated, altered nature/earth/MAN, to artistically portray the intention, the impression, the imprint, the cause of that lie, of that harm. Only the living can sense this. A thought alone can't. All thoughts are tied to our senses so the Grand Architect had to design distractions that would minimise us using our senses. Can a MAN have a thought without a MAN existing (having no senses)?

It is your/our experience. The fruits are revealed in the lies that cannot be backed up and do harm to Earth/Nature/MAN.

Infinite is outside of "time" so there is no destination, no journey through a "space", we just are, MAN JUST IS. MAN is the consciousness of present-sense that is the consciousness of the whole of creation as that present-sense. MAN can shift consciousness anywhere in present-sense and be there in present-sense, without a journey and without the direction of a "time" and a "space".

Aether is water - water is aether. There is NO separation - only lying "living-words" separate what is (rules of the divide) and this is caused by education that consists of non-sensory images put in our heads by others to construct fictitious alpha-numeric languages (codes/symbols/squiggles/etc), which cause us to commit fraud and lie because we are now in the image of another MAN'S making and not of our unique original creation. Refer to story telling as self fulfilling prophesy. MAN in the image of MAN.

They are not uniquely created by us through direct experience.

The sensations that arise through direct experience which create the unique original MAN are any of the many virtues of love expressed as joy, elation, etc, etc, all of them singing the REAL song of life, the living-song-sound of MAN'S original unique life as the wholeness of all creation.

The re-presentation of the Satanic/Freemasonic "living word" is the impostor acting as a re-presentative of a fictitious "God" where fallen/conned MAN, through education/brainwashing, is talking and singing the dead-MAN'S song invented by the Grand Architect, Satan, a fallen-MAN, and his fictitious illusory world, "The System". Nearly everyone is trapped talking and singing his "living-word" under many, many guises. Again, MAN in the image of MAN.

The "mind" does not exist (mental); it is just the echoes (Grand Architects shadows/reflections of his "living word") being re-presented by fallen/conned/deceived/educated/brainwashed men and women re-presenting the "intellectual property" (copyright - right of copy) of the Grand Architect. They bounce as those echoes to and fro between your ears until MAN stops feeding them with MANS life-force-energy through belief, faith and associated opinion. Again MAN in the image of MAN. Nothing else is going on. God in the image of God.

All of the Grand Architect's non-sensory images have no natural home/purpose for the dream of life. They are not sensory-life-forms, and are therefore restless demons bouncing to and fro between the ears of victims as those "spells of spelling" and there they remain lost causing MAN to be lost while MAN continues entertaining these lies, these impostors/liars of creation and being the distraction, the impostor, the demon, that possesses you and stops you from direct experience - being the living MAN.

MAN under the image power of another MAN is the "illuminated light", the darkness you refer to which does not exist.

The sun casts no shadow and we can see/sense celestial lights during "evening".

If darkness existed naturally the light will cancel out the darkness and the darkness will cancel out the light leaving NOTHING.

All that exists is light, sound, etc, as in touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see = water = SENSES = the living in present-sense.

Bring forward an experience, a thought, a sensation, etc, without the living expressing/communicating it?

It is very easy to tell the difference between lies/deceptions/illusions/delusions/fantasies/corruptions/harm and truth, do no harm, uncorrupted pure and sincere light, Gregory.

Only while being under the mesmerising influence of another MANS image power can a MAN be deceived into believing that "illuminated light" is the true light.

If you are fully conscious of this then it will be easy to rout out all the lies in your thinking that form everything of your belief, faith and associated opinion.

TRUTH/LIGHT is already evident/present, thanks to senses.

ALL TRUTH DOES NOT REQUIRE BELIEF, FAITH AND ASSOCIATED OPINION. ONLY LIES/LIARS DO.

Does a child have to first believe in a tree before the child can experience the tree?

Of course not, the child is already equipped with everything to have a true-living-sensory direct experience with the tree.

Best we STOP educating our children about anything/everything.

Leave them alone and let nature do what it was created for.

15 May at 17:37

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, please bring forward the dead, the first parties, to back your claims that there is a living separation between life and death, between physical and spiritual. Can you please do this for us.

15 May at 17:41

Arthur Cristian

Spiritual = WATER - prove that it isn't?

Spiritual DNA is water encoded with MANS intentions (creation/dreaming), that is a living-sensory-image set into motion. Prove otherwise.

Everything of life is perceived through MANS thought, under whose image power are you re-presenting these comments "The universe is divided between light and darkness but darkness does not exist. It is merely the absence of light. So from one point of view there is no division and still from another there is." ?????

Please demonstrate where light exists apart from water? Can you arrange this please?

It is clear for all to see/sense that light is water embodying/encoding all the information of MANS dreaming set into motion by MAN.

Please bring forward all the first parties to this "claim" (copied below) as we want to have a direct first party to first party experience with them and not with a 3rd party acting as an impostor of them, a kidnapper/hijacker making out that their "claims" (beliefs) are coming from these 1st parties and not from the 3rd party impostor. Can you please arrange this? (We are not attacking you Gregory - we Fiona/Arthur do this to each other regularly.) You claimed..... "But because creation, Nature and Nature's God "hates" a vacuum there is an undeniable effect of the presence of darkness, which is again merely the absence of light.

All 1st Parties

Creation
Nature
Natures God
Hate
Vacuum
Darkness
Absence Of Light

Bring forward a thought without MAN being party to that thought?

15 May at 18:00

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, in present-sense, bring forward all the first parties responsible for setting into motion these effects/experiences without MAN being a party to them?

"intuition, gut instincts, perception" are all subjective to the pulls and patterns that press around us. Allintuition does not give life because all is not a manifestation of life but some times is the spirit of control and the result of those who having no life or connection to the source of life choose to take life from others either through force or clever covetousness."

You need to back your "clams" now.....

You say..... ""intuition, gut instincts, perception" are all subjective to the pulls and patterns that press around us."

If you are implying something other than MAN causing these effects upon MAN, then in present-sense, please bring forward the sensory-life-forms fully-responsible for these pulls and patterns effecting MAN, and we are not talking about nature or anything of nature????

You say..... "All intuition does not give life because all is not a manifestation of life but some times is the spirit of control and the result of those who having no life or connection to the source of life choose to take life from others either through force or clever covetousness.""

To us all intuition is of LIFE, of the living, coming from sensory life-forms, so in present-sense, please bring forward the dead, the first parties not of the living, not of senses, meaning are without thought to set images (all thoughts are images/pictures containing information) into motion, to demonstrate this "fact", to back your "claims"? Can you arrange this please?

You say..... "but some times is the spirit of control and the result of those who having no life or connection to the source of life choose to take life from others either through force or clever covetousness."

In present-sense, please bring forward the first parties fully responsible for these claims/effects/impositions and we are not talking about men and women and children acting as 3rd party re-representatives of these first parties.....

" but some times is the spirit of control and the result of those who having no life or connection to the source of life choose to take life from others either through force or clever covetousness."

First Parties

Spirit Control
No Life
Connection to the Source of life
Source Of Life|
Others

To us, BELIEF IS NOT PROOF OF FACT.

Please bring forward the living-sensory-first parties to back your claims.

15 May at 19:10

Gregory Williams

Whose dead body would you like me to dig up first? I have billions to choose from whom or where the spirit that gave life to the flesh has departed.

That death is a manifestation of a choice to "separate", to go out of the presence of the light of life that is the shining power of creation, the fire of righteousness... If there is choice one may choose to separate and go another way, create a private realm of selfish pride and indulgence. The choice to share, serve, give and forgive brings us in to oneness with the source of light and love.

Besides can you not see beyond the veil? Can you not see both realms beyond this one stretched between the choice of the light or the darkness? They are separate within the universe of creation so they are part of the one yet separate by choice. If we see the right to choose we must also see the right to separate within the whole but separate none the less.

I hope we are not quibbling over words and vocabulary.

Gregory

16 May at 01:00

Gregory Williams

How can you be sure that your writings will not become "All SELF-FULFILLING

- MAN deceiving MAN to the experience of MAN in present-sense."

I know when a man writes or speaks he is merely expressing the spirit that dwells in him even if he is a liar to himself or others. Still it is part of his own ripple in the universe, the wake of his own motion. I say his because it his choice to make it. What others do with it is not his choice but theirs. They may harmonize or choose to distort it.

While there are collective consciousnesses they, the conscious presences of collective groups by choice, are not all traveling in the same direction. If there is flow and choice there is direction. If there is choice in one sense we may not all be one but there is hope of one.

If there is forgiveness and love we can walk in hell among those dead to the light of love.

But we cannot or will not compel the lovers of darkness to accept the light. Since there is choice there is a right to separate and be separate within creation.

There is no total separation, agreed.

But there is choice which keeps us from walking together in union as the one spirit of creation.

Pride and words are often used to leverage that separation.

<http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Quantum>

Quantum - PreparingYou

www.preparingyou.com

Quantum Connection? 2012-06-02

Straight talk on BlogTalk Half hour on Head-Heart duality of creation?

16 May at 01:41

Arthur Cristian

That's the point, where we go with our thinking/dreaming so goes the whole dream of life. Do No Harm to MAN/Earth/Nature/Creation/all sensory-life-forms-inanimate-or-not through all thoughts, feelings, intentions, actions - Full-Responsibility for everything we think, feel and do - Life Is A Gift, we don't "own" anything - we're custodians, caretakers, stewards of our creations/co-creations, we serve the dream of life - Co-Create with all the virtues of love in full array - Honour, protect, nurture, encourage, support, etc, the uniqueness and originality of all of creation.

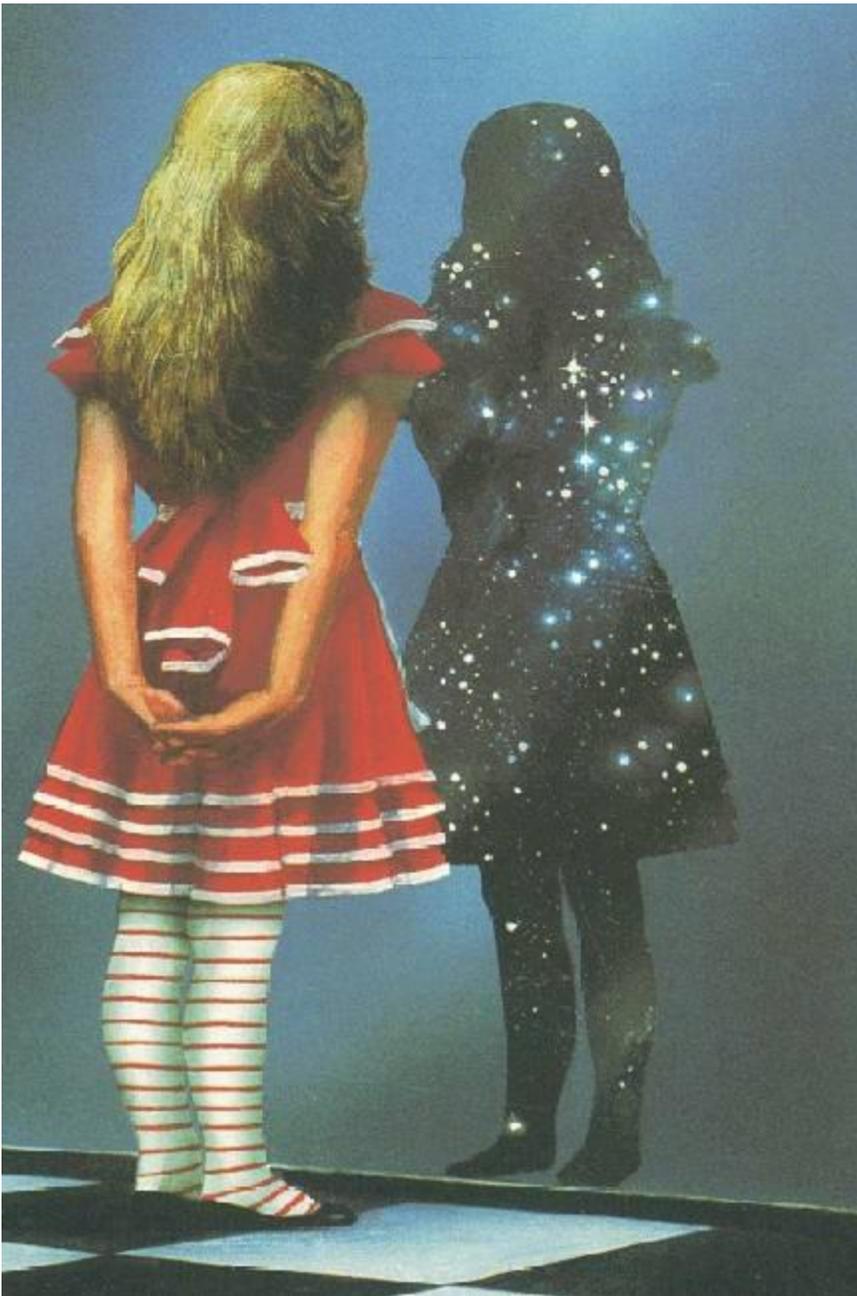
We do this and all forms of self-centeredness will evaporate completely from MANS thoughts/dreamings and from there we get back to where our ancestors were before the fall into this non-sense which means no MAN is master of another MAN - all men/women/children are equal - there is no one to follow and there are no leaders - no one is under the image power of another MAN anymore - and yet naturally all of MAN serves all of creation - now we are talking about real freedom without being under anyone's version/idea of freedom including ours.

We are setting each other free from each other and through the virtues of love in full array (set into motion) we come together through immense strength to co-create a living paradise where everyone and everything live that freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm, uniqueness/originality, so that all of creation in PRESENT-SENSE is free, is peace, is joy, is abundance, is unique/original, is truth, etc.....

16 May at 03:18

Arthur Cristian

Pride comes out of "ownership" of reflections/shadows of "name" that are demons/pulls of e-motion = reactions to trauma. They are besotted with their shadows/reflections . They worship their shadow/reflection as "name". <https://encrypted-tbn3.gstatic.com/images?q=tbn%3AANd9GcSaSH42VRgKUIIN5ki...>



16 May at 03:21

Arthur Cristian

Without doing harm, yes we can see/sense beyond the veils of illusion of black-magic "storytelling". It takes a lot of letting go of all the bullshit storytelling we have all been severely indoctrinated with. Nothing is hidden, truth does not hide, only the fantasy game conceived by one of our brothers conned many of us through the generations to pretend that we are deaf, dumb and blind to who we really are and what we are really part of. As part of our true healing we have to give up all forms of worship (belief/faith/associated opinion) which means walking away from the grips of man-made trauma. Living-creator dreams for MAN to do even greater things than living-creator. All loving parents dream for their children to do greater than them. This is natural, is love. What awaits us is what we allow to happen.

16 May at 03:29

Arthur Cristian

You say "Besides can you not see beyond the veil? Can you not see both realms beyond this one stretched between the choice of the light or the darkness? They are separate within the universe of creation so they are part of the one yet separate by choice. If we see the right to choose we must also see the right to separate within the whole but separate none the less."

We say it is "The System" indoctrination that creates the divide - a child does not come with the divide - we imprint the divide into our children by thinking and e-motionally reacting to such divisive non-sensory images. It's ALL MAN-made.

The thoughts of "dark" and "light" were enforced into us through everyone else around us who was already got at. Only the man-made fantasy creates the illusion of separation - it is MAN thinking and feeling these images and thus MAN sets these non-sensory images into motion to create vast unnatural worlds of fleeting apparitions, of Gods, Saviours, Messiahs, Heavens, Archangels, Cherubs, Hells, etc, etc, with all its fanfare and pageantry.

It is all self-fulfilling - we create all these apparitions - we create all the healings in the name of Jesus or Allah or whoever/whatever, we create weeping Virgin Mary's made out of rock, we create bleeding brutally tortured MAN nailed through feet and hands on a wooden cross with a thorny crown around his head that bows down to "The System" with its Satanic hierarchy. Remember, in present-sense all Christians, Muslims, Jews, Buddhists, New Agers, Atheists, Punk Rockers, etc, are slaves in "The System" regardless for how long they remain faithful to their given belief, faith & associated opinion.

The Satanic world have outsmarted most of MAN for many, many, many, many, generations now. We come to set all MAN free from such deceptions.

16 May at 03:48

Arthur Cristian

We create the light for those lost to the darkness to return to - if we don't create Kindoms/Do No Harm Communities/Paradise then there is no light for those lost to the darkness to return to. It is their choice if they want to give up fantasies of darkness to return to the light of MANS co-creation. Once a large strong Kindom (light/truth/sense/consciousness/life) is up and running again people will come to see/sense how to live without "The System" (darkness/lies/non-sense/unconsciousness/anti-life/death)- the inspiration then spreads far and wide. We live for the generations to come. We live so they may live.

16 May at 03:55

Arthur Cristian

You say "Whose dead body would you like me to dig up first? I have billions to choose from whom or where the spirit that gave life to the flesh has departed."

We talk with our ancestors regularly, they are with us in the water of MANS breath, those who remembered who they really are and what they are really part of. They live as we live - they are everything of creation that is the living body of Living-Creator that we all really are.

Before the fall of MAN all children could visit the sacred sites (the whole of creation is sacred) of their ancestors to talk with them, to learn about their dreams, their lives, their work, etc, When MAN started imagining and creating death, the burial sites where the waters of MAN expanded in the soil, the trees, plants, flowers, insects, birds, forest, clouds, etc, etc, became the "sacred sites" of their ancestors. The waters (consciousness) of their ancestors still exist amongst the living in present-sense.

We don't talk to the dead, there is nothing there - we talk to the living.

16 May at 04:05

Kenneth Jeffrey

Slem (((((((THE TRUTH TIES THE GOOD TOGETHER))))))))

Just the facts mam

Love and truth power is God Power.

16 May at 07:08

Gregory Williams

Choice makes the separation. Choose the system, form, pattern of righteousness or reject it and fall prey to the system of unrighteousness. Both are there before us all the time.

What does the righteousness look like and how do we know if we are being pulled toward the shadows... the ways of darkness is pride, envy (jealousy), gluttony (consumption), anger (wrath), greed (avarice or covetousness), sloth will distort our reality internally and externally.

The armor, or protection, or covering of the conscious creator comes with humility, kindness (compassion), patience (peace, mercy), diligence, (doer), charity (sacrifice), temperance (control of self, justice), chastity (honor and honesty).

True Christians are not slaves in the system of things. Why would they be?

They would not covet their neighbors goods. They would not pray to benefactors who exercised authority one over the other. The truth is Jesus, Moses, Abraham and even Buddha were probably all in agreement.

There Modern followers consume one another daily. The Modern in all these religions do contrary to the simplest words of Christ, Moses and others who said love one another, do not covet, steel and certainly do not make covenants with the gods many of the world.

See gods Many SS Video Series 9-10 9:45 <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Yr1SBMbK5Aw>

An interview with Brother Gregory, a minister of His Church. Discussing God, the gods we serve today in the United States, and the gods mankind has gone unde...

16 May at 07:35

Gregory Williams

Again because there are choices there are two systems. One is the system of life and liberty and the other is the system of control and death.

I will admit that once people began to return to the way or the system of God or as some say the kingdom of God there will be a current of righteousness flowing in the world. Life and creation is full of ebbs and flows, seasons, nights and days, breathing in and breathing out. There has been a lull in righteousness but that is only to give us a chance to choose to breath in righteousness.

But because there is choice many will not come to their senses but seek sensual satisfaction over righteousness.

It is good to do no harm but it is not enough. We must give life, tend to the weightier matters, serve righteousness, love one another.

Love is not merely kind thoughts... it is power.

16 May at 07:42

Gregory Williams

Most people calling themselves Christians today, 2000 years after Christ do not really know what Christ was doing or saying or saying to do do. The religion he and John taught had nothing to do with what you see going on in modern churches.

John said if you have to coats and your neighbor has none share and do the same with food. Why did he say that and why did he do this strange thing called baptism. Not for the reason we are told today. Herod was baptizing people into the kingdom of God before John. But his baptism required that you register with the scribes and you had to pay in according to the requirements of the Sanhedrin. What you were doing was entering a social welfare scheme called Corban. It relied on Benefactors who exercised authority and took from people to provide benefits. John was saying do not covet your neighbors goods but live by charity. In other words not only do no harm but sacrifice for one another in charity.

<http://www.hisholychurch.org/sermon/baptismjura.php>

The Kingdom and Baptism

www.hisholychurch.org

"Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan, And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins. But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the..."

16 May at 11:25

Gregory Williams

Modern religion and their rituals are the reverse of what Jesus, Moses, Abraham and even Buddha were telling the people. They do bring the people into bondage. Modern religionists even tell people that Jesus gave the keys to the kingdom of God to Peter when he actually revealed what the keys are to us all. He said in Matthew 16:19 "And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven." You do not need the book to know what he meant but most people have already been fooled by the private interpretation of those who would control your mind. What he was saying was do no harm because systems of Corban like Herod's was based on force.

What the systems of the world do is get you to harm your neighbor through covetousness. They get neighbor to separate from neighbor so they think their neighbor is not their responsibility. "While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage."

<http://www.hisholychurch.org/sermon/corban.php>

Corban, Korban, Qorban HHC Sermons

www.hisholychurch.org

Worshiping in vain is a serious accusation. Of course, the Pharisees had no idea that they were worshiping in vain. They believed in their own minds that they were God's chosen people, and that they were saved by His blessings. They taught what they believed to be sound doctrine, and were justified...

16 May at 11:45

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, the most powerful thing we can do is co-create a living breathing example of Kindom in present-sense. This is the Achilles heel of the Freemasonic/Satanic world and puts an end to their NWO/OWO agenda. In present-sense, people need to see a living example of Paradise being co-created by many men, women and children demonstrating how life is a gift, witnessing how we can live without "The System".

We do not need books because they are dead - there is NO living there - we need to all walk away from non-sense in all its forms because it does immense harm to who we really are and what we are really part of.

No tree ever gave its permission to be turned into books, same with elements/minerals/soils of earth turned into ink for the printing press - there is no living there either and books are not beneficial to any sensory life-form of nature, though some have had to adapt from their natural purpose to consume them and remove them from exposure to MAN. Such is the will, the intention for the dream of life, of living-creator.

Books have no natural purpose. To us, the intense dumbing down of MAN'S senses to learn to spell to read books is the second worst thing EVER done to MAN. Reliance on man-made prosthetics has turned MAN into a drone totally dependent on prosthetics for almost everything, thus giving up almost everything that naturally comes to MAN in the image of Living-Creator.

This is blatant spiritual suicide in practise.

Every child reading a book is being destroyed moment by moment Very few of us have the strength to withstand such intense ferocity that is the pounding of black-magic over 20+ years and come out of it still connected with SENSE. We were meant to be talking with the living (our ancestors and the consciousness of all of nature all around us) in present-sense and not with dead requiring us to mimic a dead-performance.

The REAL Moses, Buddha, Jesus, Allah, Abraham, etc, etc, is NOT found in books - the living live in the water of MANS breath (senses/consciousness) all around us.

The TRUTH IS ONLY FOUND IN PRESENT-SENSE

No education required - truth comes naturally just as the river runs. We all have to stop interfering with MAN.

16 May at 14:03 · Edited · Like

Arthur Cristian And to remind you Gregory all books and holy books were written by the Gods, Lords, Barons, Kings, Queens, Pharaohs, High-Priests/Priestesses, Emperors, Dictators, Oligarchy, Establishment-blood-lines, etc, or written by their scribes and lackeys under their instructions.

No one else wrote them.

Back then their power was OVERT and through intent across their recorded "ages, they shifted to a COVERT system of power and control.

All the lords you refer to in the Bible, including Jesus were Land Lords, Land Barons, Kings, Queens, Pharaohs, etc, ruling over slaves of goi, goyim, commoners, serfs, white collars, blue collars, labourers, etc...

All these books/holy books were written and produced in "The System" of Land Lords, Land Barons, Owners Of The Castles, etc, etc, back then, of their "times", of their "ages".

And you are still learning, reading, referring to their psyops programming while still being "in their times of power over you".

It is ALL written in code, THEIR CODE, not yours, ours, Gods!

THIS IS FACT.

Do you realise that the "word" GOD means (intends for believers to) GO-----DEAF ----- GO-----DUMB - GO-----DROWN - GO-----DIE, etc.... ????

That is what it means. This is actually what really happens with believers, spellers of incantations - gradually, gradually, gradually, they are closing down the use (direct-experience) of their senses. THIS IS FACT - the evidence of the lost is all around us. Look at every re-region, cult, sect, order, fraternity, law/lawyers/members of the bar, politics, science, etc, etc.....

You see, the oligarchy do not want an uprising against them so they do whatever psyops programming imaginable that can be enFORCED to subdue their slaves which keeps the "chosen ones" in power "all-the-time".

16 May at 14:59

Arthur Cristian

Refer to the **His-Story/Her-Story** posted above

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life
2005/2006

Much of his-story/her-story, ancient or not, has been twisted and unless you can rout out all the lies/liars you will be thinking everything you are reading is true and therefore be brainwashed - nothing to learn from brainwashing.

Were you there?

Do you know any 1st party you can bring forward who was there? And we're not talking about a brainwashed drone coming forward acting under costume and title, or not, as a 3rd party re-representative of whatever his-story/her-story they claim to be true.

Up to roughly 1780AD, 99.99% of the total population of MAN all across Earth could not read and write any alphabet language and never did. Even up to 1930AD still more than 90% of the population of MAN all across earth were illiterate to alphabet languages. Today's supposed 6.7 to 7 billion population of MAN, all their ancestors going back through all recorded his-story/her-story had NOTHING to do with recording it because they could not read and write an alphabet language - they ONLY had their tribal/village tongue/talk/songs/arts/etc.....

The ONLY ones who could read and write to record his-story/her-story were the owners of the castles, the land-lords, land-barons, the royal families, aristocrats, the high-priest-hoods and all their scribes and lackeys and they roughly re-presented 20 per one million of the population of MAN going back through ALL recorded his-story/her-story.

The victors wrote ALL the his-story/her-story and it's biased to suit their short and long-term objectives/agendas. It was ONLY these privileged "chosen-ones" who recorded ALL his-story/her-story so no matter what version of alphabet-language history you dive into it was recorded by them. This is FACT. It took the better part of 20 years to master the "craft" and "practice" of an alphabet language and this included mastering mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry - all read and write alphabet languages are crafted out of mathematics and geometry/sacred geometry and all are abominations, all are make-believe, none are real/true - they are not our true tongue.

We are all the descendants of tribes of MAN all across Earth who were invaded, raped, pillaged, plundered, humiliated, ridiculed, abused, decimated, destroyed, and vast genocide was issued all-around. What remained, mainly deeply traumatised children were brainwashed into their conquerors version of their ancestors his-story/her-story so that through the generations they would completely lose connection with their ancestral tongues and word-of-mouth truths.

These invaders first came as missionaries, scientists, botanists, surveyors, geologists, historians, etc, etc, and they came and went for up to 200 years recording/documenting the tongues, customs, ways-of-life, the natural environment, etc, etc, and when they finished recording all their his-story/her-story they then sent in their warships and armies to decimate the tribes. This happened all-across-Earth, all over Europe, Americas, Asia-Pacific regions, etc, etc... All the Royal families of Europa are all the "SAME" bloodlines and all are under the power and control of the Freemasonic/Satanic world led by high-priests/priestesses who created ALL religions, philosophies, civilisations, cults, sects, races, occults, esoterics, "system science", etc, known throughout all recorded his-story/her-story.

The British Empire, not the slaves/drones/commoners/serfs, etc, under Britain, is the head, "The Crown" of "The System" of the Western World who conquered almost all of Earth, if not ALL, and are still in power today. They control America (war over America's Independence was orchestrated by Freemasons on all sides - all working together behind the scenes) , Russia (Bolshevik revolution), China (took them 300 years through the East India company and the opium wars to conquer China - and are still in power all over Asia), Canada, NZ, Australia, Japan (thanks to 2nd world war), Brazil, Argentina, Africa, India, etc, etc..... all of it.

When they conquered lands such as Australia the high-priests.priestesses carved up all the lands into parish lands and put a church in every parish and a priest in every church to deal with the sinners (processors of curses). It does not matter if the church is Protestant, Catholic, etc, they are ALL 100% controlled by the Freemasonic/Satanic world and you want to trust their history, particularly after all the effort they went into brainwashing men, women and children everywhere leading to all the invasions and wars that murdered over 100 billion men, women, children - this includes all the poisons, toxins, chemicals, eugenics, plagues, pestilence, vaccinations, weapons of mass destruction, agriculture, eating animals, dairy products, processed wheat, etc, (highly dangerous to our bodies), etc, etc, etc, they brought with them throughout all their sojourns across Earth under the guise of Ancient Egypt, Greece, Rome, Babylon, Persia, Assyria, China, Aztec, Maya, Inca, Sanskrit, etc, etc.

All these civilisations had read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry/sacred-geometry and they all had royal families divinely appointed by God, high-priest-hoods divinely appointed by God and the rule of law of God divinely appointed by God. WHAT A COINCIDENCE. Nothing natural about any of this - all require extensive brainwashing-education to understand the make-believe con-structs they all are. You can change the name royal families, high-priest-hoods, God, etc to EU, NATO, WTO, WHO, UN, NWO, America, President, Prime Minister, Director, CEO, Senator, Treasurer, Professor, Academic, Bankster, Emperor, Dictator, Caesar, etc, etc, etc,..... its all the same non-sense rubbish used under different guises throughout all their systems of civilisations. "All are of "The System", their systems designed to maintain power and control over their captive slaves, generation after generation after generation"..... this says it all. If you want to learn more about this please read and watch our articles, videos, etc,

16 May at 14:33 · Edited · Like

Arthur Cristian In their recorded "ages" of their his-story/her-story, the late 1100's/early 1200's, they started creating English primarily out of hieroglyphics/pictorial-mathematics, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, and they called English THE NEW WORLD LANGUAGE. The letter j/J did not exist until roughly 1520AD. It appears j/J was first used by Freemason/Satanist Francis Bacon alias William Shakespeare with the word Jew. Words like Jesus came out of Lesus which came out of Iesus/iesus which came out of Isis = Land Lord/Land-Baron/Pharaoh/etc ruling over serfs/commoners/slaves/etc. NOTHING HAS CHANGED.

English was crafted by French Judeo-Judaic Architects/draftsmen of law, what you refer to as Gods - judges, barristers, lawyers, etc... They (all the chosen ones of their cabal) are the Gods of English. Welcome to Alice in Wonderland Through The Looking Glass - Welcome To Dorothy Down The Yellow Brick Road In The Land Of Oz.

16 May at 14:43 · Edited · Like

Arthur Cristian ALL BOOKS ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL ALPHA LANGUAGES ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL NUMERICS ARE ABOMINATIONS - they were all crafted for PSYOPS PROGRAMMING - There was no other purpose for them. While anyone believes in this non-sense they have become the abomination too.

Find a book, scroll, papyri, tablet, alpha language, mathematics, geometry/sacred geometry, recorded history, not part of "The System" of those/any recorded "ages". Can you do that? If you can't then this clearly reveals to you DARKNESS VISIBLE, demonstrating just how big this grand deception is and has been.

16 May at 14:54

Arthur Cristian

Every letter (image) of all alpha languages are incantations designed to craft "spells" set into motion by fallen/conned-MAN.

16 May at 14:57

Gregory Williams

So what are you doing on the internet Arthur sending digital letters by the thousands. Words are symbols of ideas and whether you write them on paper, speak them aloud or send them electronically with a plastic computer keyboard the same symbols appear. You are writing or maybe copying and pasting the equivalent of books,

All this condemnation of books from someone who told me to read the Cedar books????

You seem to attack everything that does not use your symbols and attack it without trying to understand the messengers.

When a man or woman of love appear in the world and speak, and help people with their unbelief, and demonstrate the way of love people will record what they did and said. They themselves will speak and share what they see. But others will immediately take their words and redefine them to mean what they want them to mean.

This is why so many people read the ancient scriptures and see what they want to see. They do not want to know the truth. Books are not evil. As you said they are dead. They make no choice to reject or accept. They are there like the mountains or the apple you pick and eat.

Seekers of the truth must be on guard against the idolatry of words...Yet we are not barred from using and speaking and even writing. The evil is not in the words or the writing of them but in the hearts of men and women who misuse them.

Intent and choice and the spirit that moves in you is the only creator of evil, discord, confusion.

As I said religion use to mean how you performed your duty to your neighbor and loved your neighbor and the creator. Someone changed the meaning to religion being your opinion about a supreme being.All such religions war against the truth which gives life.

In fact you seem to have discovered or promote your own "religious" philosophy, with your own incantation and teachings...

Rather than reaching out to hear the heart of the individual and commune with them you seem to attack the words they use to try to share their vision. Instead of trying to communicate you attack the message because it was written on paper and bound between pages.

Can you see how strange that is?

There is no hierarchy in what Christ taught or amongst those who went his way which was the way of life.

No one needs to read the books about him to understand what he shared but no one should be barred from examining them, simply because other misuse them.

16 May at 16:03

Gregory Williams

What we are doing is communing with men and women all over the world. We are not condemning them because they read the Bible, the Koran, the Bagavadagita or any other book.

We do not condemn them because of where they are from or what they think they know.

We share what we know, we seek to lift the burden of the bars of believe from them. We only seek to loose them from those chains but not with ad hominems but the demonstration of love in service to the weightier matters.

We share, we commune, we forgive, we give. We learn and share with others who are seeking permaculture, permacommunity. through love and communion in real ways. I spent twelve hours today laboring to turn the world a greener place to be, with more life, but it was not labor but merely the flow of energy.

We have lots of people that are wakening, even in Australia and New Zealand. We have lots of websites, constructed by the people in service of the people, near and far. We even have books that people can download for free, or video or hundreds of sound files. But we do not want people dependent upon the internet. We are not chained to keyboards.

We know to have life more abundant you have to give your life to others in service that strengthens the people. We know that light condemns the darkness and love condemns hate and forgiveness chains the power of abuse. We are loosening those who seek righteousness and liberty in the way and by our love will bind the evil of the world so that it to can do no harm.

[http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Live as if the state does not exist](http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Live_as_if_the_state_does_not_exist)

Live as if the state does not exist - PreparingYou

www.preparingyou.com

I had already posted and done a radio broadcast on his article when I saw in his own profile he wrote that he is "searching for the kingdom of God within me."

16 May at 16:50

Arthur Cristian

It's all clearly explained in our work Gregory in great detail. We use the dead to reach the living - we bring light into the darkness - we don't live for the darkness that is fiction. Waking up in a deeply compromised state, we knew "The System" was a tunnel and we could see the intense light at the end of it - so we live for this light in this life in present-sense and not for the tunnel and the journey remaining stuck in it. To create a living paradise we have to create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, in the lives of those around us so that we can have it too. If everyone around us does not have freedom, truth..... etc, then we live in the midst of hell. Our work is going into the darkest caves and bringing the light of truth which completely lights up the cave.... "DARKNESS VISIBLE" so that those lost to the darkness can sense/see the light and return to it if they want to. Since 2005 we confront all types of people from all walks of life. We have not dropped off from this intensity, in fact the passion is relentless and continues intensifying. People who have really woken up do what we do in their unique original way - all else who think they have woken up are too caught up with possessions, land, religion, etc = SELF-CENTERED. Trauma runs very very deep for most people.

17 May at 03:12

Arthur Cristian

If there was a living truth in the bible you would think by now through word of mouth passed down through the generations that we would all be living in paradise, but that ain't the case. The Bible HAS NO REMEDY WHATSOEVER - ZILCH - THIS IS FACT. Same goes with all other holy-coded-books.

We never attacked you the MAN, Gregory, we listened and felt the living-MAN behind the words, completely., read all your words and contemplated on them.

You are making up a lot of claims here that are not true about us. Do you practise black-magic Gregory? Are you in the room with us observing everything? Do you have an all-seeing-eye? Are you psychic? Do you practise, remote projection, remote viewing and remote control?

You have not been able to disprove anything we have shared with you yet we have blasted numerous holes through a fair bit of the information you have shared with us and all you are left with is the blatant attempt to kidnap our characters so that you can impersonate them by making claims with the assertions that they are our claims, our values, thoughts, intentions, ideas, attitudes, etc, etc, etc, when in fact this is not true because you made it all up. This is fraud and slander Gregory. Have you ever lived with us, worked with us? Have you ever been injured by us? If not why have you made such personal attacks on the living, on the innocent???

"In fact you seem to have discovered or promote your own "religious" philosophy, with your own incantation and teachings...

Rather than reaching out to hear the heart of the individual and commune with them you seem to attack the words

they use to try to share their vision.

Instead of trying to communicate you attack the message because it was written on paper and bound between pages. Can you see how strange that is?"

This is all make-believe Gregory, where have we stated this in our work and where are the fruits of our labour that demonstrates these claims you make about us? Please back your claims Gregory, where is the evidence? Note: Belief is not proof of fact.

All we have done is be frank, straight to the point and not waffle with "nice" "looking good ego pleasantries, etc. All we have done here is shared truth with you - the Bible is an Abomination, it is of the shadows/reflections of "name". There is NO direct-experience with sensory-life WHATSOEVER. NONE. Does this not reveal the true and brutal and crafty power of Satan, the fallen-MAN, who has deceived multi-millions of our brothers/sisters generation after generation.

Our light continues shining radiantly your way - as a stranger we have still given you the respect by corresponding with you. But please don't ask us to lie or ignore lies because they do immense harm to our children, to everyones children.

Like we said, the greatest lie and liar is the one closest to the truth, they cause the greatest damage of all. We never made anything personal with you, nothing about your character, etc. Find a lie in what we shared with you? If you can't then you need to consider why are you reacting in this way? Truth, does no harm.

Anastasia actually woke Arthur up one early morning - she lives, is real, like you and us. Living-creator also revealed its presence to us as have many many others not of fiction, fables and apparitions.

All who come from truth DO not interfere with MANS free-will, they do not tell you how you should live your life, how you should think, behave, etc, etc, etc, ONLY MAN does this with MAN. All else are demons and men and women possessed by demons. The truth is ONLY through direct-experience. All else are just "names" making prisoners of multi-millions of fallen-MAN under the image-power of the maker of the "name".

Those of truth provide sensations, inspirations, etc, and leave it for MAN to use MANS brain/free-will to work it all out. They come as the birds, the bees, the wind, the sunlight, etc, etc..... When living-creator revealed its presence it never asked anything from us, never told us how to think, feel, etc, and never told us what to do, etc. There was NO talk, it was all communicated through senses/feelings which is MANS true and ONLY tongue. Living-creator spoke through everything that exists, there was nowhere where the presence/senses of living-creator was not. Could go on for "hours" with sharing these experiences but we don't have the spare waking life to share it all here and now.

The Ringing Cedars books are full of fiction used to protect the jewels for those who dream for them. Anastasia was very clever in how she got her insights out without the Freemasonic/Satanic world shutting it down. Those who use their senses will gather all the jewels because her breath has impacted all the water of creation. Same with our work. We worked it all out uniquely. Vast parts of these insights are original. We still receive around 1000 emails per day, website has received over 200 million unique ip addresses/visitors now, and there is steady traffic elsewhere with Youtube, Facebook, Phone calls and visitors. We help many many people every week from all across Earth and we do all this for free. It's been like this since 2006. Since we started Love For Life March 2005 we have given all these insights, all the Love For Life work away for free, no conditions/contracts attached and we are still close to poverty and a bit further away from destitution in "The System" but we don't give a stuff about this.

These claims you make about us creating our own religion, etc, is a load of bullshit. You are seriously deluded Gregory. Have you not noticed that we have not attacked the MAN, Gregory? All we have done is expose the fraud, the lies, of the Bible, etc. Please find a lie in what we have shared with you thus far and prove it. We go where truth takes us - we do not claim/own truth. If there is a lie amongst the insights we share and its proven, we apologise, get rid of it and replace it with truth which we then add to the repertoire of truth /insights we co-create life with and continue on with the Love For Life work we do. We are relentless. We have no issues with pride and shame etc. Using an analogy truth is a pure sincere intense white light with not a spot of grey or black (blind-spots) amongst it. We live to remove all blind-spots so that all that remains is pure white light which clearly reveals the truth, the path (analogy) MAN takes in getting out of "The System" forevermore and never to recreate it, this includes everything about how "The System" was created. implemented, etc....

You hide behind the Bible while we stand alone not hiding behind anything - we take major shots at the Bible to expose it for the fraud/lies it really is, but never at the MAN Gregory, but now you take shots at us Fiona/Arthur. How interesting this is Gregory. Says a lot about you.

From the Love For Love For Life Website found on any webpage near the bottom.....

The Cristian Family Declaration

The Cristian family and The Love for Life Campaign are apolitical, non-religious, non-violent, anti weapons, anti drugs (both pharmaceutical and recreational) and anti any ideology that denies the existence of Do No Harm Communities (Kindoms) and suppresses the uniqueness and freedom of all men, women and children.

The Cristian family and our Love For Life work is unaligned to any big business corporation, intelligence agency, government body, "system" law, "system" think tanks, "system" green or environmental movements, religion, cult, sect, society (fraternity, brotherhood, sisterhood, order, club, etc,) secret or not, hidden agenda, law or sovereignty group, occult, esoteric, New Age or Old Age.

The Cristian family supports and promotes the remedy that brings an everlasting peace, freedom, truth, joy, abundance and do no harm for all of life without causing loss of uniqueness or the need for having slaves and rulers. We are not into following the one in front or being shepherds for sheeple. Most importantly, we take full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do.

The Cristian family are not Christians.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

December 2006

THE CRISTIAN FAMILY PLEDGE

Being of clear brain, heart and intention, we each declare the following to be true:

- We have no intention of ending our own lives.
- We will not tolerate suppression of truth, ideas, freedom, or our work. We stand for freedom of speech.
- We stand together to support others in the expression of truths and freedom to speak out no matter how radical those ideas may seem.
- Standing for freedom takes courage; together we shall be strong in the face of all odds.
- If it is ever claimed that we have committed suicide, encountered an unfortunate accident, died of sickness/disease, disappeared, been institutionalized, or sold out financially or in any other way to self-interested factions, we declare those claims false and fabricated.
- We testify, assert and affirm without reservation, on behalf of all those who have dedicated their lives to the ending of secrecy and the promotion of freedom of thought, ideas and expression that we shall prevail.
- We Do Not Have Multiple Personality Disorders

Arthur Cristian
Fiona Cristian
Jasmin Lily Cristian
Emma Rose Cristian
Frances Hannah Cristian
Xanthe Jane Cristian

15th December 2006 (Edited/Updated 18th September 2011)

17 May at 04:26

Arthur Cristian

Brief Background

Copy of a recent email reply.....

Updated 15th February 2014 6.45pm

Hi David,

Not sure how we came to receive your emails but we're grateful to be getting them. Thank you.

We live in East Bowral, Southern Highlands, NSW, Australia.

Outside of peak hour traffic, we're roughly 70 minutes by car from Sydney Airport.

The background circumstances that led to us creating original music and building a professional home recording studio is pasted below.

It's a copy of an email we sent recently.

A list of music production gear is listed below as well.

We are not in the music or film industries and have no plans/desires to be contracted to it.

The Love For Life.com.au website we started has received well over 200 million browsers/unique ip addresses.

We have no interest in fame or followings and everything we do for Love For Life is gifted away for free, no conditions or contracts attached.

Everything to do with Love For Life including music and equipment/software, etc, has been gifted to us from supporters all across earth.

Briefly, for almost 20 years until 2005, Arthur built an office automation sales & services business with few dollars and no background experience to start with. Over the years while going up and down financially, we employed many hundreds of staff and turned over big \$\$\$\$. Then in 2005 we were attacked by organised crime led out front by banksters leading to the theft of the family home \$1.2m, and destruction of two cash flow businesses leaving us close to destitution and poverty caring for four young daughters. Everything we worked for and owned was being stolen. This fraud was protected by judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, priests, media representatives, etc.

What shocked us the most was no "community immunity".

So with no experience we decided to take on the crime syndicate, wake people up while working out why "community immunity" did not exist. Thus began the Love For Life campaign March 2005 and the www.LoveForLife.com.au website December 2006.

What we experienced in East Bowral/Southern Highlands since March 2005.....

there have been many many terrible things said about us,
including horrific things they would like to do to Fiona and the children, and done to us.....

i.e. humiliation, ridicule, abuse, hatred,

kidnapping Fiona,

breaking in and enter,

4 assassination attempts on Arthur,

12 death threats to family,

close supporters, a married couple in their 70's hog tied, hooded, bullet put through his hip and both tortured for hours,

extensive big brother surveillance in every way imaginable including being followed everywhere and helicopters hovering overhead,

on two separate occasions swarms of police, detectives, sheriffs, tow trucks (up to 16 of them providing attention to a non-violent family who carry no weapons, live a do no harm path, have never broken the peace or caused a crime or injured anyone, a clean living family who don't drink or smoke or take drugs, social or big pharma, a family not into religions, cults, sects, societies, secret or not, politics, alternative movements, etc, etc,) came to our rental family home (they'd already stolen the family home) to steal family assets such as the family car, etc, etc.

After collecting the stolen car from the pirates auction and on the long journey back home we had a very large squad of police harass, intimidate and threaten us repeatedly.....

But we leave everything, warts and all, out in the open on the Love For Life website, YouTube Channel www.youtube.com/arthurloveforlife & Facebook Walls www.facebook.com/arthurcristian for all to see because we have nothing to hide and nothing to be ashamed of. We are not the problem. TRUTH stands.

We have not changed except to get stronger and stronger and stronger. We do not see what other people say and do as being our problem when it comes to this stuff (we don't buy into it - we don't give it our life-energy). It is what we do and how we behave/live that we are responsible for. They will have to kill us to stop us.

Poverty and destitution still lingers nearby for us but we are not in fear of this. We keep living the dream of Love For Life because there is nothing else for us to live for.

We see Life Is A Gift and follow a Do No Harm path. We now dream of learning to be professional songwriters, producers, engineers, singers, etc, to spread the many insights we have connected with since 2005. We know very little about making music hands-on and Arthur, now 56 (21st Aug 57), could not sing until his voice started opening up during 2012 without lessons or practice. Then gifts started rolling in from supporters and we started accruing audio production hardware & software listed below. Audio technology with its jargon is extremely intimidating but we are not giving up.

As amateurs with very basic equipment and some help from a friend August 2011 here is a link to the first song we wrote & recorded as a very rough demo

"Save Our Lives". <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GMqcLqO7VrQ>

- it's a simple feel good song. We plan to record/produce it professionally down-the-line. Our primary passion is writing storytelling message-music landscapes (love for life insights/images) using psychedelia vibes to capture trauma and reactions to trauma in all its nefarious forms. These songs can go anywhere from 5 to 15 minutes. We are not involved in the social drug taking side/influences of psychedelia music. Our primary musical influences come mostly from the mid 1960's to mid/late 1970's British, American, German contemporary music..... Pink Floyd, Genesis, Jethro Tull, Emerson Lake & Palmer, Tangerine Dream, Crosby Stills Nash & Young, Beatles, Rolling Stones, Cat Stevens, Alice Cooper, David Bowie, Led Zeppelin, Black Sabbath, Alan Parsons Project, etc, etc, etc, many known and not so well known artists, too many to list here.

We are currently working on a Paedophile Sex Ring/Gang song. Behind the Freemasonic/Satanic world are severely compromised men and women planted in careers amongst innocent others performing day-to-day as judges, barristers, lawyers, law-court-officials, politicians, public servants/bureaucrats, priests, police-officers, detectives, military officers, bankers, academics, professors, experts, big-business representatives, teachers, people involved in the music, tv, film, advertising industries, etc, etc, many who become paedophiles, sexual abusers, etc, some who are deeply involved in the consistent production line of missing/kidnapped children, teenagers, adults (or bred babies), used/murdered in Satanic/Freemasonic ritual sacrifices. When we started Love For Life we never went looking for this but over the years we have been inundated (and still are) by thousands of parents (mostly mothers) and victims of sexual abuse, coming from anywhere up and down the east coast (and inland) of Australia. We conservatively estimate more than half a million men, women and children have been (or are being) sexually (ritually) abused.

We have over 100 inspired songs of many types of genres to record.

Over the past 12 months or so, much of our work has been focused on the food forest vege garden

**From Bare Dirt To Abundance
A Year In The Life Of The
Love For Life Food Forest**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013

51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

Up to 15th Feb 2014, over 70,000 views (since early August 2014 over 101,000 views)

learning everything required to create powerful vibrant, healthy natural, dinosaur size food leading to less is more. Besides re-mineralising the soil/humus, getting fungus such as mycelium to explode all through the humus/soil is critical and it appears we are getting close to achieving this. Creating the humus has been a massive learning experience too.

Once these garden beds reveal the success of nature as close as possible to its raw original uncorrupted form, and we've documented the whole process into a very simple idiot-friendly format, we will do what we can to inspire people who live in apartments with balconies or tiny yards or live in suburbs with lawns, etc, to create living food that will help them be healthy, while learning what its going to take to live lives of full-responsibility for everything they think, feel and do. This is critical to a peaceful breaking away from "The System" without the need for chaos, civil unrest, violence, uprisings, rage, hatred, "anarchy", murder, genocide, etc, etc, etc, etc....

Besides caring for children, household, dogs, Love For Life Website, Facebook, YouTube with all its massive combined volume of correspondence, discussions, debates, emails (up to 1000 come in per day), phone calls, visitors, etc, etc, with whatever waking-life we have left we've been focusing heaps on "reaction to trauma", the result is covered in the links provided below.

To improve acoustics, particularly for accurate levels during mixing (what you hear with bass, tones, treble, frequencies, etc, is what you generally should hear when playing back in a car or stereo system or ipod, walkman, YouTube, etc), we've completely upgraded the recording studio in the open, three wall (with large windows) office space we use. We now have 15 fiberglass panels to install. We've had them for around 4 months now - shows how slow we are with the music side of things. They are being used as bass traps and to stop issues such as standing waves, room modes, resonance, flutter, echo and reflection. Once this is done we're ready to rock and roll. Along the way, the equipment, software, etc, has grown heaps too. The new PreSonus 24.4.2 console, Sceptre S8 Speakers & PRM1 Precision Reference Microphone allows us to tune the room accurately too.

continued here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459>

17 May at 04:34

Naturr Boii

"all else who think they have woken up are too caught up with possessions, land, religion, etc = SELF-CENTERED. Trauma runs very very deep for most people"

17 May at 04:42

Gregory Williams

Your fact is in error and we explain it all on our websites for free.

It is all detailed out. The Bible HAS a REMEDY ...that is a fact. It is true you will not hear it your modern churches with their smoke and mirrors or feel good religion or guilt driven religion but that does not mean it is not there.

It is and we show it very simply. The hard part is getting people to let go of what think believe is absolutely true that just ain't so.

If people think that Moses and Abraham wanted them to pile up stones, kill sheep and burn them up they have been absolutely fooled.

That is not what the book is talking about when it talks about altars of stone and clay. Those altars have nothing to do with rocks and dirt.

Sacrifices of the red heifer has nothing to do with a cow or the color red.

It is not hard to figure out what they are saying just hard to let go of their religious ideas.

Like your idea that that "The Bible HAS NO REMEDY WHATSOEVER - ZILCH - THIS IS FACT."

It is hard for you to accept that you are wrong about that because you have already made up your mind because you saw no solution or learned no solution from the people who told you about the Bible.

It is understandable that the people who taught you about the Bible or translated it for you deceived you. They did the same at the time of Christ which is why people like the Pharisees who said they believed in Moses did not know Christ or Moses.

The depended on translators and everyone knows "Translators are traitors."

I could make this long but we explain so people can judge for themselves.

<http://www.hisholychurch.org/sermon/sacrifice.php>

Aritifice in Languageland

www.hisholychurch.org

We have all heard the Bible stories and seen the pictures of altars of stones and burning pyres consuming animal sacrifices while devout men stand by gazing up to the heavens. Are these images truly portraying the desire and intent of God or are they the product of misinformation, sophistry and supe...

17 May at 14:17

Gregory Williams

I said "attack the message because it was written on paper and bound between pages." BECAUSE you said that "ALL BOOKS ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL ALPHA LANGUAGES ARE ABOMINATIONS - ALL NUMERICS ARE ABOMINATIONS - they were all crafted for PSYOPS PROGRAMMING -"

Yet you write so all you write is an ABOMINATION? or do these blanket statments only aply to others and not you because you have the truth?
Instead of answering the question, "Can you see how strange that is?" you go off about this all being make believe.

And say "You are making up a lot of claims here that are not true about us."

I am not making claims as much as I am trying to figure out what you are trying to say. Where are you really coming from and going to???

You started with " These claims you make about us creating our own religion, etc, is a load of bullshit. You are seriously deluded Gregory."

What I said was "As I said religion use to mean how you performed your duty to your neighbor and loved your neighbor and the creator. Someone changed the meaning to religion being your opinion about a supreme being.All such religions war against the truth which gives life."

"In fact you seem to have discovered or promote your own "religious" philosophy, with your own incantation and teachings... "

You do have an opinion about supreme beings and what is what and you do have your own vocabulary and without understanding what I say because I do not believe you have taken the time to read the links which I wrote to explain what I see.

So what definition of religion are you using when you dis religion?

17 May at 15:22

Gregory Williams

You write "neither do we have to worry about food, water and shelter because it has all been taken care of as we each co-create Kindoms/Kin-Domains for everyone" and Matthew wrote " Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?"

What do you think they meant when they wrote "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you." What was the kingdom of God the right to be ruled by God who does not want to rule over you but to love you. Even Jesus came to serve not be served, give life not take it.

The problem with books is not that someone wrote them but to communicate with the written word you must jin two spirits into one so that they are no longer two but in one accord.

This takes a writer and and reader. People who read the Bible think they know what it means, But people who read the Torah think they know what it means.

17 May at 16:39

Gregory Williams

You write on your your website "Everyone must have the freedom to take full-responsibility for their lives, for the water they drink, the food they eat and for their shelter." That is what early Christians did and we teach all the time.

You write "Currently, "The System" forces everyone to give up taking full-responsibility so that we become grown up children accustomed to sucking on the nipples of "The System" corporations for everything..." We talk about that and so did Jesus when he said "...The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve." If you listen carefully you can hear what you say but modern religion always prays to men who call themselves benefactors but exercise authority one over the other,

You write "When we give up living for other's Kindom dreams, we start creating hell"

John 15:13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

1 John 3:16 Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

Both Moses and Jesus said John 15:13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

You talk about water and John does too

John 4:14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

You appear by these common ideas to be incorrect when you say " we take major shots at the Bible to expose it for the fraud/lies it really is..." But it is not a fraud if it is saying what you say ????

After you say what I say is bullish and that I am deluded you also say "but never at the MAN Gregory, but now you take shots at us Fiona/Arthur." But I did not say what you say was bullshit or that you were deluded... all I said was that you seem to have your own religious philosophy, which you clearly do, and it has its own vocabulary, Which it does... It would be very easy for someone to pick up your writings and create one of those modern opinion about life and God religions. Again , that is because the reader is not the writer...

Another example is why did Jesus say "Call no man Father upon the earth"

What was Christ trying to tell us about fathers on the earth and who were they?

<http://www.hisholychurch.org/sermon/fatherabba.php>

Call No Man Father

www.hisholychurch.org

No one is more sovereign than the Creator of Mankind. How does God the Father appoint the ruling powers over men so that they may exercise authority? To understand the present it is often required to look into the past. Man was not given dominion over other men by God. Men cannot acquire righteous d...

17 May at 16:40

Ricardo Almeida

Gregory - What is the bible's Remedy ? How does one go about it ?

17 May at 18:00

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, there is no kingdom of God.

So prove it, bring forward all the first parties to back your claims. Can you do this please?

So far the ONLY Kingdom of God you've got to bring forward is "The System" all-around-you with all its PROSTHETICS, tools of deception. That's it.

Bring forward the living sensory-first parties apart from "The System"? Can you do this please?

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to "The System" or to anyone who was exposed to "The System", this includes EVERYTHING of "The System", go anywhere in nature (including celestial bodies) to learn about the Kingdom Of God without anyone already got at having to explain/educate/brainwash them? Please answer this question.

The Satanic world is brilliant at using the obvious sentiments that resonate close to the heart of most slaves, particularly young children who have never been educated because it's innate in all of MAN, without having to claim it, as they do, as you do, when they/you claim the Kingdom of God, which to us actually is "The System" all-around-you. They are the concepts/constructs (IMAGE POWER) of "The System" that form the psyops programming. Prove otherwise. Refer to the above question involving innocent children.

We already have everything we need and more - no religion/holy-books/MAN, etc, required to spell out the obvious! It is the lies (IMAGE POWER) of trauma/reactions to trauma (re-presenting "intellectual property"/the pull of e-motion) that have brought about all the conflict leading to MAN re-presenting "names" containing all the his-story/her-story (storytelling) of distrust, uncertainty, lack of abundance & joy, fear of something out there that is a foe threatening your peace, your security, your land, your home, your family, your community,, etc.

This is ALL brilliantly crafted PSYOP PROGRAMMING at play here.

You have to remember we are all the descendants of ancestors who were captured & enslaved and ONLY in the thinking of EDUCATED-SLAVES is where we find the PSYOPS PROGRAMMING being run. It is NOT happening anywhere else under any other conditions. Watch the three OPPT videos we put up early "last year" as they explain some of the many psyops programs at play.

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual ConscriptioN By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

27th February 2013 onwards...

Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nlrBao

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual ConscriptioN By Deceit Part One Love For Life Arthur Cristian

This video is an explanation about why you should not sign the OPPT, unless you FULLY comprehend it and agree to what you are signing up for. We saw the prob...

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual ConscriptioN By Deceit Part Two Love For Life Arthur Cristian

This video is an explanation about why you should not sign the OPPT, unless you FULLY comprehend it and agree to what you are signing up for. We saw the prob...

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual ConscriptioN By Deceit Part Three Love For Life Arthur Cristian

Although Many People Were Preparing Filings And Affidavits For The OPPT Under UCC, Which We Covered In Parts 1 & 2, The Promoters Of OPPT Are Spreading The W...

17 May at 22:16

Arthur Cristian

All the Christians you are referring to were ALL SLAVES Gregory - prove otherwise.

The great MAN lived to remove the bondage of slavery to Rome/Babylon/The Church/The Temples/The Synagogue/The Priests/etc/The Hierarchies/etc = "THE SYSTEM".

Please bring forward any of your ancestors (first parties) FREE from "The System" of slavery.

The Bible was written in SLAVERY, was read in slavery, was believed in and practiced in slavery, is referred to in slavery.

During the existence of MANS deluded relationship to The Bible, please SHOW US WHERE MAN IS FREE OF SLAVERY?

What has The Bible done to free MAN from SLAVERY in everyday practical-sense?

We come to free MAN from these lies, these ties, from slavery.

The slaves do not know any other alpha-language (neither do we) and we do not have other means to share our message with them, so we write using the abomination that is the English language, etc.

Should we stop?

The deeply brainwashed Bible believing slaves do not remember how to use ALL their SENSES and thus we refuse to abandon them - the truth of all our love for life work is in our intentions.

17 May at 22:32

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, we address living-creator as direct-experience but we don't force others to be under the image-power of our direct experience, what we do is work hard to free children, men and women from being under the image power of any MAN, this includes us.

This is true freedom we are addressing.

No education is required.

The purpose of the work we do is to set us all free from each other. Our work covers this ground in great detail.

17 May at 22:45

Arthur Cristian

From this thread: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203692712866417>

A cow looking over the fence at a green pasture is still a slave to MAN, nothing has changed whether the cow remains in an existing enclosure or is led to another "greener pasture".

The point of true freedom is not to lead anyone or anything anywhere at any "time".

Everything about Christianity is this, despite some "good moral truths" and well-meaning people who truly want to help others and live good lives.

If only they would wake up to the brainwashing they have been subjected to!

Then they could lead even more powerful lives of TRUE-freedom.

What is the true freedom?

The "wild" animal that befriends you of its free-will or the animal that is captured and trained/forced to do MANS bidding?

Which freedom do you want to live for?

It's clear where we are heading - what the big picture is.

Christians are slaves to "The System" behind the Bible but they talk about freedom. The freedom they are talking about is "freedom" within "The System" which is no different from the cow going from one field to the next. This freedom is fraud because it is not real freedom. We commit fraud when we claim that we have our animals best interests at heart, all the while they are enslaved to us.

"The System" is just the image power of another MAN forcing others to live under their version of freedom in that image. Those images being the Kingdom of God, Freedom, etc. These are thoughts and ideas of another MAN. They are not unique and original to you. This is no different to the animals that we provide with stables and paddocks; they are not free. They are living under the image power that we place over them.

What is more invigorating; the wild horse who willingly allows you to get on its back and together as a shared experience go for a journey, with both of you having a unique, direct, shared experience, or the ride on a horse you have taken out of the stable and put a saddle on and then put the horse back in the stable after the ride?

What about children, brainwashed Christians, Jews, Muslims, etc.....?

Do you think educating them with The Bible is providing them with true freedom or is it the true loss of true freedom because they are subjected to another MANS FORCE of image power enforcing them under his/her/their image-power, their version of freedom?

Are you truly free in the supermarket as you shop or are you just provided with choices under the guise of "freedom"?

Why does MAN doubt that Living Creator provided everything MAN needs?

Why does MAN have to kidnap children to brainwash them under their IMAGE POWER?

Why does MAN doubt that Living-Creator has provided everything MANS child needs and everything every creature, plant, etc, needs?

Why do we have to act as impostors and trap unique original life-forms under our "storytelling"?

And we argue for this enslavement and we fight for it too.

Here is an example of this deception at play: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203677889935853>

17 May at 23:20

Gregory Williams

You say there is "no kingdom of God" yet you talk about the family and procreation.

You resist the idea of the kingdom of God at hand because you believe in your opinion about the creator, which is your religion, that "the ONLY Kingdom of God you've got to bring forward is "The System" all-around-you with all its PROSTHETICS, tools of deception. That's it."

If you had read with an open heart the links I shared with you which is a product of this water air and earth that writes to you now with his open heart you should have begun to see that the "The Kingdom of God" is from "generation to generation". It is families living without the state, without the Nimrods, Cains, Pharaohs, Caesars of the world.

Jesus said his kingdom, which is our kingdom is not of this world. Modern religion would tell you that he meant that his kingdom was not here and now but coming in the future. But they say that because they changed the meaning of the word "world".

This World, NN Video Series:6-10 4:01

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jUQlOGyf7to>

HHC - This World, NNSeries: 6-10

An interview with Brother Gregory, a minister of His Church. Discussing the status of the Kingdom in comparison to the modern world governments of today, and...

17 May at 23:37

Arthur Cristian

These families you refer to WERE ALL SLAVES AS YOU STILL ARE GREGORY. Prove otherwise.

The Christians of the Kingdom Of God are those cows. Prove otherwise.

17 May at 23:39

Gregory Williams

You say "So prove it, bring forward all the first parties to back your claims. Can you do this please?"

The kingdom of God is a phrase that represents an idea that is in minds in living water and walking breathing earth today from moment to moment who say "the kingdom of God is at hand". But you resist the idea that is in their mind and fail to communicate by not hearing.

Some of those living now gather through a living network growing in the dead of the earth, bringing life. We are now the first party and continue from generation to generation.

<http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Network>

Network - PreparingYou

www.preparingyou.com

One of the chief factors of liberty under God is people being willing to come together in voluntary systems of faith, hope and charity. We were told to love our neighbor as ourselves. In order to love our neighbor we must know who they are and what they might truly need. We must strive and reach out...

17 May at 23:47

Arthur Cristian

Look, we get your sentiments Gregory - we are aligned with your heart mate, we live to do no harm to the living MAN that you really are as you do with us, but we refuse to lie or fit in to anyones expectations (storytelling) of how a freedom looks, etc. All we've done is through scrutiny, contemplation, logic, etc, raise the bar of true-freedom to make it very-clear what real freedom actually is and what we've got to do to get back there. You have still not found a lie in any of our writings thus far - all you are arguing for thus far is the conflict of your survival of your belief systems, that's it, that is all that you offering thus far in this discussion.

17 May at 23:51

Arthur Cristian

Yes we can, you are talking to the first parties Fiona Cristian and Arthur Cristian - How can we help you? LOLLLLLLLL We are living-creator, we are just learning to let go and let go and let go of all the bullshit so that the living creator comes more and more to the fore of our real lives as MAN.

17 May at 23:54

Gregory Williams

You say "you claim the Kingdom of God, which to us actually is "The System" all-around-you." but that is because you are not communicating with me but at me with your religion. You are not apparently trying to hear me and what I am sharing with you and others. If there is choice and you have said there is then there is two systems, to directions, two paths, two ways. This is a product and a reuirement of choice.

Chapter 9. of the book The Covenants of the gods
System vs System

<http://www.hisholychurch.org/study/gods/coq9svs.php>

The System vs. The System

www.hisholychurch.org

"So God created man in his [own] image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and...

17 May at 23:58

Arthur Cristian

Also, we get it, we are far more closely aligned by the true love of freedom, peace, joy, abundance, etc, we collectively live for but we refuse to accept any 3rd party prosthetic or actor get in between MAN and MAN and MAN and nature/earth, etc, and accept their performance of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, etc..... as being true.

17 May at 23:58

Gregory Williams

You say "We already have everything we need and more - no religion". But if religion is 'your opinion about creation' then you have religion and preach it and tell others who have an opinion that their idea is bullshit and a delusion. If religion is how you care for your neighbor in need then you have that religion too. But you see false religion and you seem to fight against it so that you cannot see. I hear in your voice an energy that sounds impatient to me. Do you not know the world loses its power if you love the world, the system of the world and those in it without judgment?

18 May at 00:00

Gregory Williams

You say "You have to remember we are all the descendants of ancestors who were captured & enslaved and ONLY in the thinking of EDUCATED-SLAVES is where we find the PSYOPS PROGRAMMING being run." Have you not heard the truth can set you free.

18 May at 00:00

Arthur Cristian

We already heard you from the beginning to now Gregory but are you actually fully sensing everything we are sharing with you? Have you not noticed we are not defending any belief system here as in religion etc because we don't "own" one and instead are destroying them in others who claim ownership over them. WHY??????

18 May at 00:01

Arthur Cristian

You have not been set free yet Gregory so you do not yet know the truth but we are doing our best to break through your brick walls of belief, to help you make sense of truth, and we are not talking about our claim/ownership over a truth, cause we don't have one - we live to set us all free free from each other.... LOLLLLLL

18 May at 00:04

Gregory Williams

You write "Please bring forward any of your ancestors (first parties) FREE from "The System" of slavery." Those who got the Baptism of John and the apostles were no longer a part of the system of men. They were cast out by that act. But freedom is not a collective. It is an individual walk in a way that does no harm.

Read the book Thy kingdom comes or the hundreds of articles about what those people were really doing and how they thrived during the decline and fall of the Roman empire. I will talk about this all on the radio in an hour. I have three shows to do to today and several conferences.

18 May at 00:06

Gregory Williams

You say "Have you not noticed we are not defending any belief system here as in religion etc because we don't "own" one and instead are destroying them in others who claim ownership over them. WHY?????" What gives you the right to destroy the beliefs in another? You ask " How can we help you? " BUT We do not come to be helped but to help others. We do not curse the darkness in others but shine a light. We allow others the right to choose to see, If they say something that is not true we say something that is true. We do not focus on the lack of understanding but show the truth. The conflict remains in them and not between us.

I do not believe in the Bible but I believe in what I understand and I am convicted by what I know in My heart. THE BIBLE

Is that book you call the Bible inspired by God?

If you read it would you be inspired too?

<http://www.hisholychurch.org/sermon/bible.php>

The Bible

www.hisholychurch.org

People commonly believe that these individual texts are inspired and I would have to agree that the men who wrote them were inspired by God when they wrote on parchment and paper the words given them by divine inspiration and revelation were the word of God as they received them. I do not believe th...

18 May at 00:18

Gregory Williams

You imagine "You have not been set free yet Gregory so you do not yet know the truth but we are doing our best to break through your brick walls of belief." But you have not walked , worked, journeyed with me. I have watched you for a long time. We have brothers that have been here and walked with us who are now in Australia and have been in contact with you and others around you. You should have seen how close we are by now but there are places we are far apart too. We do not hate the system. We do not come to destroy it. We are free from the desire to do that harm. We come that those who compose that world might be saved, find a solution, the solution spoken of from generation to generation. It has been written "And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world."

There is a lot of bullshit in the world but as I said from the beginning that can make things grow if you add light, water, clay and breath.

I have to get ready for the broadcasts...

http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Keys_of_the_Kingdom

Keys of the Kingdom - PreparingYou

www.preparingyou.com

Keys of the Kingdom 2 hours Every Saturday starting 8 AM PST -9AM MST --10AM CST ---11AM EST

Listen: <http://libertyradiolive.com/listen2LRL.html> Dial-in to listen at: (805) 399-1000 Code: 573812 Chat

Room <http://wwfar.com/chat/>

18 May at 00:30

Arthur Cristian

We SENSE MAN was ONCE truly free and we sense MAN will truly be free again so all in-between ARE/WERE trapped under the image power of another MAN that is "The System" of slavery.

We have no need to bring them forward because it is FACT, CLEAR LOGICAL FACT, just as clear as everyone involved with you currently remain as slaves.

Are you saying that all our ancestors were not/never slaves, including your great grand parents, grand parents, parents, you, wife/partner and children????

We are being pure and sincere in our intentions with you Gregory. Do you have to have the dead brought forward to prove to you that your family lines were hijacked into slavery along the way of their existence? To us, we talk to the living through the water of MANS breath (consciousness) to access the truth of MANS (our ancestors) enslavement.

You know that we are not lying to you. It does not matter when (how long ago) slavery happened, the fact is it happened and the fact is many of MAN dreamt to escape this enslavement, you do this and we do this.

It is clear that all our ancestors who were truly free will never be found in recorded alphabet languages because all alphabet languages are of "The System" of slavery.

Education IS a Psyop Program Of SLAVERY

All books came out of "The System" of slavery", of harm-doing to Nature/Earth/MAN, this is FACT.

Prove otherwise.

Putting any MAN under the image power of another MAN IS SLAVERY.

Are you not presently under the image power of another MAN ? We recognise that we still are but we are conscious of them and are working through a gradual process of letting them (image power) all go. Our details of all this process is written and is in video too.

Do you have unique original dreams created by you that forms the whole body of your work (life) thus far?

Of course not, most of it is not unique/original to you - it is copied thanks to years of extensive brainwashing, and is fraud and is lies.

This is what we are processing too as can be witnessed by the gradual transition, that is the complete breaking away from "system thought" (mass exodus from "The System") and back to our unique original dreams of co-creating Paradise/Kindom.

Some of these insights are already shared with you thus far in this discussion. Here is another example of such a debate...

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

We were never meant to be educated by another MAN. We were supposed to be brought up by nature (co-creators/partners we now stupidly call animals etc) so that we can create and have original thoughts/images empowered and embodied with the gift of life to co-create and expand the dream of life with....

18 May at 00:35

Arthur Cristian

True freedom can only be found/accessed before recorded alphabet languages came into a make-believe existence. We need to go back to the forests, valleys, etc, of nature where NO "system thought" existed to infect MAN under such terrible Image-Power.

18 May at 00:38

Arthur Cristian

The System is DEAD - there is nothing living there - so we destroy these false idols of truth. And you want to protect fraud and lies???

18 May at 00:41

Gregory Williams

You are not hearing what I said apparently because you personally resist the evil. Curse not the darkness but only shine the light. There is no darkness, only the absence of light. There is no evil, only the absence of GOOD. There is no death, only the absence of life.

18 May at 00:44

Arthur Cristian

Destroying "The System" has nothing to do with hatred, etc, we do not hate nature, the living. It is those who hate nature, who doubt everything living-creator provided them who destroy nature/earth/MAN to construct monstrosities of lies and peddle fraud all-around. We refuse to support lies and fraudsters committed to continue this deception for generations to come.

18 May at 00:45

Arthur Cristian

Darkness is harm-doing - use paper and you are doing harm, use ink and you are doing harm, use, electricity, gas, petrol, supermarkets, cars, aeroplanes, telephones, etc, and you are doing harm, supporting harm and causing further harm while remaining as a consumer of dead (anti-life-christ) things We live to co-create a paradise where we remove all forms of harm-doing forevermore in this life. As we are deeply compromised, none of us were provided with idiot friendly full disclosure as to what would become of our lives when setting non-sensory images into motion, the transition is gradual but as fast as possible in this life. We live for those who live to completely depart "The System" in

this life. We don't care how many people you have all around us, etc, if they live to continue giving their life force energy to "The System" then they are part of the problem. Thanks, but no thanks.

18 May at 00:51

Arthur Cristian

This is ALL BULLSHIT.... "You are not hearing what I said apparently because you personally resist the evil. Curse not the darkness but only shine the light. There is no darkness, only the absence of light. There is no evil, only the absence of GOOD. There is no death, only the absence of life."

Based on what you have shared thus far..... YOU AND YOUR PEOPLE ALL LUST FOR HARM-DOING, FOR DARKNESS, FOR THE CONTINUATION OF ENSLAVEMENT OF MAN TO DEAD-THINGS AND THE CONTINUATION OF CREATURES, ETC, BEING UNDER MANS BIDING.. NO TRUE FREEDOM HERE. YOU ARE ADMITTING TO BEING DELUDED AND IT SEEMS THAT YOU DON'T CARE. "Father, forgive them for they know not what they do."

18 May at 00:56

Gregory Williams ·

Peace on your house. I will speak of you on the radio in two minutes....

18 May at 00:58

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, everything else written in this thread (inc links) by us has already answered all your other questions, probes, etc, raised here in this thread. We suggest you contemplate, contemplate, contemplate, etc, and use scrutiny to answer them all your "self". Filtering everything we share through your present belief system will not help you make-sense of the big-picture we are sharing with you. Finding only info that fits into this box and disregarding everything else is only protecting your belief system. Doing this is evidence of a Psyop Program" in operation.

18 May at 01:16

Gregory Williams

Ditto! :-)

18 May at 03:17

Arthur Cristian

In the fiction of "time", since we started Love For Life March 2005 one of our most important intentions in this work was to reveal harm in all its nefarious forms out of which inspires us/MAN to attune closer and closer with doing no harm = truth and this brings us closer and closer to recreating "community immunity" which includes all of nature/earth too.

The insights we share brings everything into a doable practical everyday sense.

We went from being naturally naked, breatharyans (original-MAN), creators of sensory-life-forms, with everything taken care of by nature to this present version of a fallen, dumbled-down hue-MAN creating non-sensory forms of anti-life which we presently experience all-around-us.

What caused the fall of MAN to actually happen? Why have we not returned to paradise? What is it going to take to have us return to paradise? etc, etc, etc, etc, - This is what we've been doing all these years.

We are unwilling to back off.

All the best to you and your family Gregory.

We're off to have some rest now.

18 May at 04:06

Fizz Gig

Gregory, you are presenting yourself in the image of "the good Shepherd" - (the image of priests). Shepherds/ Sheep Herders operate with no intention of setting the sheep they have domesticated/enslaved free. Where is your remedy to slavery and destruction? you claim it is in a book of spells called "The Bible", where? tell us step by step how we can all set this remedy in motion in our daily lives. So far all you have done is fruitlessly re-present spells from your book that hold no remedy at all, but please do share the remedy you say you have...

18 May at 15:13

Arthur Cristian

From this thread: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10203726940962098>

Shaun Hamer

And if Kate is genuine..... what of all you have said here? From where I am sitting, we need to cone together. Do listen to Kates shows I think you have misread kate, perhaps because of shows in the past which were vitriolic and as Kate has said, terribly at effect to the fear porn agenda. This has changed, the show is open to all, and I have contact with many who listen in, It is only a concept of knowing who you are that is the focus of the show, not any agenda or system, I think youd be pleasantly surprised if you tuned in Arthur.

And I guess the question has to be asked
"Could humanity suffer more than It does under the boot of the crown."

And is it worse to know, and then wilfully assist the crown by allowing the fraud to continue. Than it is to facilitate it unwittingly in our ignorance.

The main focus at the moment is not on any submitting of paperwork, or even to act on any of the information. it is to get the info on the birth bond fraud into the consciousness as widely as possible. Particularly those within the ranks of the system, that they may have the choice to cease doing harm.
And it seems they are, one by one.

Arthur Cristian

The posts/comments we put up is directed at the blatant Psyop tactics being used, hence our dissociation - our comments/posts clearly explain where we are coming from. Suggest you read them again. If Kate is innocent then he

has nothing to be concerned about - what we shared needed to be clearly stated. We refuse our lives, our work, to be associated with no remedy, which comes hand in hand with all our work.

As far as we are concerned we've sensed Kate to be Intel for almost three years now. Nothing has occurred since to change our views on Kate. We had many dealings with him back then. We don't say these things lightly, we don't just rush in and make comments like this unless we have contemplated, contemplated, contemplated, scrutinised, scrutinised, scrutinised, and listened over and over again to our senses, gut instincts, perceptions, insights, (ancestors all around us), etc. They have never failed us thus far.

It's better to put all our life-energy into the remedy that is Kindom than even to be spending time waking people up to the birth bond fraud because, even if everyone wakes up to it, they still don't have a living remedy in everyday practical sense and thus are ripe for the latest INTEL shepherd with the right buzz words and mantras to sweep them up. Remedy is VITAL, which is why we push it so hard.

We have to start living the remedy all the while waking up to the depth of deception that has been practiced against us. If we don't create the light of kindom, there is nowhere to fall back on when we wake up to the fact that "The System" is rotten to the core, that we are stuck in the darkness of no remedy, no light. Talking about the birth bond fraud is not getting rid of it. Creating Kindoms so that we no longer need "The System" in everyday practical sense and the birth bond fraud doesn't matter any more because we have already cast off our system chains and "The System" fades away as we work on expanding the light of Kindom all around.

18 May at 15:22

Connie Sponheim

We only need a little protein...sprinkled over our vegs...salads...This obsession with meat is sick, sad and wrong on so many levels...

Thank heaven for this man and his campaign....these sentient beings are our responsibility..they cannot protect themselves....

19 May at 03:33

Arthur Cristian

Brother Gregory Williams wrote.... "Before there was a dictionary Samuel Johnson said "Words are the symbols of ideas." Every word has many definitions and can be used in different senses. People in our past discovered things and were changed by that which they're willing to see."

Gregory, MAN may/will change, caused by direct-sensory-experience with nature all-around (expand consciousness by adding unique, original sensory information to the dream of life) but when it comes to having a direct experience with man-made words, ONLY the continued evolution of a robotic slave to word-pictures has changed and therefore nothing else is going on. This is why, under these present, severely compromised circumstances we are all awaking too, it is very important to sense the intentions of others communicating with a lineal language like English (abomination) and to not solely focus on the "WORD" because if we do, then we are completely lost to reflections that alienate each other. :)

Arthur Cristian

Every moment of life is unique and original, never repeated, never the same. Every moment throughout the whole of the dream of life is unique and original, just as every grain of sand, every drop of water and every living creature is unique and original.

MAN is supposed to be unique and original but we are brought up in a man-made system that has those around us putting the images that are programs of e-motion into our heads again and again and again so that we start repeating them again and again and again in our lives to the point where there is barely anything unique and original about us anymore. We become trapped in the e-motion, thinking it is true and real, to the point where we will fight for it and do harm to uphold it.

We fight for our Christianity, our Buddhism, our race, our culture or our Anthroposophy but none of it is unique and original; all of it is ideas put into our heads by other men and women. There is nothing unique and original about the Bible or the Torah or political doctrine or philosophy or system science or mathematics and alphabet languages.

As soon as someone puts a program in your head, you are no longer thinking unique and original thoughts. "The System" is just made up of e-motion, programs of unnatural pictures that we perform repeatedly over and over and over again for a whole lifetime. There is nothing unique and original here, nothing unique and original about the music of "The System", the sport of "The System", the politics of "The System", the education of "The System". We did not create these e-motions naturally, instead we were forced-fed garbage to rot the sacredness of life, of your life and the life of your families, communities and nature all-around.

Walking into "The System" is walking into a room of mirrors and living our lives out of the reflections in the mirrors, thinking that those reflections are genuine and real. But in "The System", thanks to the reflections, everything has been desecrated - the air, the food, the water, nature and MAN. We are in conflict with these reflections of man-made images. They compel us to perform as senseless drones of mayhem throughout our lives trapped in a perpetual cycle wrestling with imaginary foes and siding with illusory allies, all the while doing immense harm to who we really are and what we are really part of.

We are all suffering because we are not supposed to desecrate the uniqueness and originality of life and we are not supposed to be forcing each other to live under the image power of other men and women. As soon as we put stuff into our childrens heads, we are desecrating their uniqueness and originality. The creator of the dream of life is unique and original, without beginning or end, just as we, MAN, are unique and original without beginning or end.

We fall for the morally and logically correct truths of our chosen belief systems and then accept as valid the rest of the belief system, by default. We forget to examine and use logic and scrutiny and become misled and mislead others because we haven't thought things through and have become blind to the harm caused by our belief systems, the reflections. And then we doubt each other, our families, our friends, our community and nature all-around because the reflections have made us aliens to everything real and living. Now we have brothers and sisters turning against each other, families fighting and the chaos of social unrest, wars and harm-doing every which way we turn.

And who do we blame for all the chaos?

The reflections and our brothers/sisters lost to those reflections.

Why do we have so much doubt?

Why do we doubt who we are and doubt each other?

The reflections.

This uncertainty that we learn in "The System" comes from the loss of uniqueness and originality. We doubt ourselves because we don't know who we really are and live our lives following programs that are not who we really are. If we do not know who we really are, we have doubt.

None of the so-called remedies found in "The System" of reflections work because they do not honour the uniqueness and originality of all of life and continue to desecrate the sacredness of life.

Those behind Ubuntu like Michael Tellinger have just kidnapped the name and set it up as a political party. Nothing unique and original. This is the same with all freedom movements. See the Facebook discussion about Eckhart Tolle here <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10204322437169131> and here <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/695542583816854>; again we are being told what to think and feel and how to act. The sacredness of MAN has been forsaken.

For many, many more articles that expand on the themes covered in this thread, look at the Love For Life Sequential Order of articles, videos, debates, podcasts, etc, posted near the bottom of this webpage.

The only way out of this man-made system mess is for us to stop imposing our image power (reflections) onto others and to start taking the steps to free our children and each other so that we can return to celebrating the uniqueness and originality of every moment forevermore. We were all (MAN was) meant to be raised by nature all-around us and not by man-made education/brainwashing/instructions/explanations. This is the ONLY way we can be an original unique MAN in present-sense. For MAN, Earth/Nature to prosper MAN must be free of brainwashing/braindirtying/reflections.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

29th August 2014 12:26

Arthur Cristian

We (MAN) were meant to create living-sensory-life-forms and set them free to benefit and expand the sensory-dream-of life. But this does not happen with words/thought alone. There is nothing living there (word/thought), nothing unique and original, nothing REAL and TRUE, no sensory-life present to that thought/word. They can ONLY become reflections to destroy us, to cause us in present-sense to give up our uniqueness and originality as living creators (GODS), co-creators of the dream of life. Following words-thoughts around is what a slave/drone/robot does. A slave acts as a re-presentative of a word/thought. The word/thought needs the life of a duped-fallen-MAN to perform for it and thus con the fallen-MAN into giving up everything real and true and unique and original about the MAN. :) <3

29th August 2014 3.00pm

Gregory Williams

People talk about "our Christianity, our Buddhism" and what they are really talking about is their opinion of Christ or Buddha. People think that religion is the problem but as I said words can have different definitions. The ancient word in the Greek θρησκεία or threskeia which we see translated "religion" also had two major definitions, just like the modern word religion has two major definitions floating around in our own history. Society will fluctuate between those two definitions depending on the inclination of the heart of the people.

One definition says religion is what you think about God or gods or the power of creation. Your opinion of these matters can be called religion.

But another definition of religion is quite different.. Religion was also said to be how you provided for or cared for your neighbor. Some would say it is how you "love" your neighbor as your self...

The first definition has led to persecution and murder, even wars between so called religious groups with differing opinions about God.

Since they think that is what religion is about rather than tending to their duty to their fellow man in that loved mentioned in the other definition. That word love in ancient text is also translated charity. You see religion can be part of the problem or part of the solution depending on which definition of religion you want to accept as true.

If you want to believe that religion is your opinion of God you will not take care of one another in time of need through love.

If you think religion is how you love one another through charity and self sacrifice then your society will take another course.

Why would you choose the definition of religion that says it is your opinion about God or Christ or Buddha, "our Christianity, our Buddhism?"

Because you have a vain egotistical selfish spirit in you.

Why would you accept the definition of religion which includes how you perform your love of your neighbor through charity and voluntary self sacrifice? Because you have a spirit of sacrifice, forgiveness and love of life equally for your neighbor as yourself.

So there you have it religion can be the problem or the solution depending on your definition but the definition you accept depends on the spirit writing on your heart and upon your mind.

http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Our_Religion

Our Religion - PreparingYou

www.preparingyou.com

The ancient word in the Greek θρησκεία or threskeia which we see translated "religion" also had two major definitions, just like the modern word religion has two major definitions floating around in our own history. Society will fluctuate between those two definitions depending on the inclination of...

29th August 2014

Arthur Cristian

Arthur Cristian Copied photo from here: <https://www.facebook.com/photo.php?fbid=1458067167799247> and our comment copied from here: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10204529833393907>

DID YOU KNOW

Birth Certificate

This certifies

That DONISON BAKER HANSEN was born to VERGINIA MATHEIDA HANSEN and JOHN DONISON HANSEN on Monday the 20th day of September 1961 at United States Army Hospital, Kane, USAMHS, APO 343 (Name and Location of Hospital)

IN WITNESS WHEREOF the attending Physician has hereunto set his hand and the said hospital has caused this Certificate to be signed by its duly authorized officer and its official seal to be hereunto affixed.

Clarence D. Snyder Signature of Attending Physician
CLARENCE D. SNYDER, CAPT, MC
USAM, USAMHS, APO 343
Typed Name and Grade

William Charles Signature of Administrator
WILLIAM C. COBLE, CAPT, MSC
Chief Registrar Division
Typed Name and Grade



When you are born, your parents register you with the government AS A CORPORATION by receiving and signing a birth certificate. In a few years, your Corporation will receive a taxpayer ID# called a social security number. This is so you can be used as collateral for the government to acquire debt. That's right, YOU and your labor, time, and energy is what backs up the National debt. You are stock.

David Andrew Bryson said.....

DID YOU KNOW? Any claim(s) that any Gov't Agency presumes to make upon you/us that is based on either the LEGAL NAME FRAUD (the All-Caps Name) or on the BIRTH CERTIFICATE FRAUD (basis of all forms of ID) is null and void the moment that claim is even made....and here's why:

"FRAUD VITIATES EVERYTHING": "Fraud destroys the validity of everything into which it enters," Nudd v. Burrows, 91 US 426; NUDD v. BURROWS, 91 US 426 (1875)

"Fraud vitiates everything," Boyce v. Grundy, 3 Pet. 210; Volume 1830 -- US Supreme Court Cases from Justia & Oyez
Boyce's Executors v. Grundy

"Fraud vitiates the most solemn contracts, documents and even judgments." U.S. v. Throckmorton, 98 US 61

Stuff that in your Lawful Ganja Pipe and SMOKE IT~! ;)

Our Comment

The "name" is every letter, word, number, measurement, calendar, etc, of ANY read and write alphabet language. The supermarket is a "name" containing many, many "names". The suburbs, cities and towns are "names" containing many, many "names". The roads, highways, byways, streets, avenues, etc, are "names" containing many, many "names".

The libraries, courts, governments, institutions, corporations, banks, economies, arenas, cinemas, media, clubs, hotels, nightclubs, etc, are "names" containing many, many, many, many, "names".

"The System" is a "name" containing many, many, many, many, many, many, "names".

The "Mark" (created by pen, pencil, ink, digital-data, etc, on paper, hard-drives, etc) is the "Name" and the Beast IS "The System" of "Names".

Use/rent any "name" and you are still contracted (BOUND) to "The System" of that "name", be it United States of America, Australia, England, United Nations, NATO, EU, WTO, New South Wales, Queensland, Texas, Plymouth, Beirut, Tel Aviv, Moscow, Rydalmere, Windsor, Post Codes, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, and to the next version of "The System" to come, currently identified as the "name" NWO (One World/Earth/Planet Government, Military, Money/Commerce, Education, Law, Language, etc).

Do you fully comprehend?

The Birth Certificate is ONLY a very tiny part of a massive world of make-believe "names" that keep you trapped in it. Giving up "name" on Birth Certificate DOES NOT MEAN YOU HAVE LEFT "THE SYSTEM" of "NAME", instead you/we continue to be completely trapped in it. NOTHING HAS CHANGED. The Freemasonic/Satanic Intel networks have got you exactly where they want you to be.

For these Satanists/Freemasons to win this war waged by them and their ancestors against all of their brothers/sisters of MAN across Earth, they must keep MAN trapped under "name", using "name", renting "name", living with/by "name", etc, etc, (currently in ways beyond most people's present comprehension) so that their captives (to/of "name") will sail over the seas of "name", from the old world of "name" to the new world of "name" and forever remain trapped under "name".

"Name" is the WORD = The "Living Word of "God" created by their founding father, SATAN (a MAN), the Grand Architect of The System of "names". The living word of God (as in the Bible) is a terrible, terrible, lie. The "Word" IS NOT LIVING.

"Name" is a thought/picture without sensory-life embodied in present-sense. This is explained below in a post put up "today".

When people claim they "own" land or money or home, etc, they are lying and misleading everyone who gets infected by these lies. The land does not come forward and explain in its own tongue that anyone under any "name" "owns" it. Neither does a tree or a bird or water, air, insects, animals, stars, planets, etc, claim/do this either.

ONLY a duped brainwashed MAN, practiced in lying and committing fraud, will come forward to commit a crime like this. They commit a crime because they claim they "own" land, mountains, valleys, hillsides, rivers, children and other men and women and they can ONLY do this under the "name" of whatever "name"/"names" they re-present (perform for). The rivers, hillsides, etc, know nothing of "ownership", or of "name". "Ownership" is derived from "name", including us when we claim ownership over who we are. This is ego.

The fact is NO ONE OWNS anything of reality, life, nature, earth, MAN, etc.....

This picture tells us only a very, very tiny piece of the big picture puzzle of our enslavement to "name" and is what the freedom/truth movement and all the INTEL networks focus on. It is only a very small part of the scam. Giving up the birth certificate does NOT set you free!

All alphabet languages are based on "name" and we are using an alphabet language to try and get away from the "name". We have been trained in an alphabet language and educated in an alphabet language so that we rely ONLY on an alphabet language. This is how they have got us.

Until we move completely away from our system "name" training, we are trapped in "The System" of "name" no matter how much of their "name" paperwork we file or reject. We are using a "name" based alphabet language to expose the "name" scam while at the same "time" we rely on it for our true freedom. How can the lie give us freedom? It can't!

Refer to this post from "today"

**Discussion With Brother Gregory
Clearly Demonstrating Christianity
Is Part Of The Problem & Not The Solution** (This Thread)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

Between the 12th and 19th May 2014

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8542>

29th August 2014

Arthur Cristian

Gregory, you are not comprehending (sensing) what we are sharing with you. Read it again because you are misrepresenting our intentions, what we are actually saying, where we are really coming from. Please contemplate, contemplate, contemplate and what we have shared with you. It is not what you are claiming it to be. LOLLLLLL :)
<3

30th August 2014 12.20am

Gregory Williams

You need to read what I wrote again because no where did I represent what your intention was. I shared my observations concerning what people think religion is over the centuries. There are two trains of thought. they are going in opposite directions based on a choice made not in the mind but in the spirit. But if you would like me to make a brief comment to help you understand, I will, but if you are to understand me it will require spirit to go beyond the words. When you perceive in the spirit rather than the flesh you do not think in words.

But this media or medium of exchange is limited to words.

You say "may/will change, caused by direct-sensory-experience with nature all-around ". On the surface this appears to be true. In one sense this is not true. Two people may have the same "direct-sensory-experience with nature all-around" them but react in different ways because of a choice that they make in their spirit. So with the understanding that the process of "existence" is originally in the spirit before the flesh and blood mind begins to label observations with words we may see that the real cause and determination of change is not so much the "direct-sensory-experience" but the spirit by which you meet it and receive its input.

As an example:

One person is bumped, confronted, or criticized and they receive the experience with patience, forgiveness and love. The other is bumped, confronted, or criticized but meets it with impatience, judgment and the opposite of love. Both experience change but in different directions with a different product because of the inclination of their spirit which is unique to them.

I noticed that Fizz Gig Said..... "Gregory, you are presenting yourself in the image of "the good Shepherd"- (the image of priests). Shepherds/Sheep Herders operate with no intention of setting the sheep they have domesticated/enslaved free."

Actually if Fizz goes to the web site he will see that I am a shepherd and if note that I am less than a quarter century old you should understand the sheep were domesticated when I got here.

If you were to come to where the sheep roam you would see lots of desert and meadows. The meadows are irrigate with water that naturally comes out of the ground. I dress the fields by distributing the water evenly so there is a lot of grasses, clover and vegetation for the sheep and other wildlife. I plant trees for shade, fruit and nuts and so that the leaves feed the microbes and fauna of the soil.

The truth is I set my sheep free every morning. They come up and go into a pen every night because they know the fields belong to the Bobcats and Coyote at night and they are concerned about their lambs. I shut the gate so that no one is tempted to eat the sheep.

In the morning I let them out into the fields. There are some fences around the field but the gate to that land is almost always open and the fences do not go all the way around. They can leave anytime and have occasionally done so but are always happy to come back to the field.

There was a sheep that kept leaving the flock. The third time it did I did not go after it to show it the way back. It never was seen again.

The sheep will only survive for a short time without my attention and care. Until they evolve into something else they will need my aid and I am willing to give it. It is a thing of nature called a symbiotic relationship.

The sheep depend on me being their to protect and guide them. If you lived night and day with sheep on the open range you would began to understand the roll of a shepherd. What you see in most churches is not what I do. If you read the books which are all free online you would begin to see the real message of the Bible and it is quite different from what most religionists imagine and the truth of it will set you free if you change directions.

29th August 2014 1.15am

Arthur Cristian

Cooperation (team effort) has nothing to do with the bible Gregory, it is already built into MAN naturally, before, during and after the bible's fictitious existence. The bible may reference a virtue of love set into motion but it ain't living as a sensory life-form to be a virtue of love, to live it, to co-create it, etc.

It is MAN that sets all the virtues of love into motion. Claiming a virtue of love through words, a virtue of love already part of MANS make-up even before conception, is part of the Satanic deception at play to place doubt into MAN so that MAN will forsake/reject the full glory and power of living-creator embodied fully in MAN in present-sense.

How else could MAN be sucked into passing over MANS natural inheritance to an external non-sensory source, a 3rd party impostor, interceder, intermeddler, interloper, cleverly given the responsibility by duped-MAN, to bestow his/her/its love into MAN for MAN to be loved, to be love, to be saved, to be protected and to be guided by an external source as in the high-priest-hoods of the Knights Templars (one example of many).

All of this was leading MAN into worshipping a false God, a false Jesus, a false higher power (FORCE) that mysteriously is existing apart from MAN/Earth/Nature, not realising that MAN was being usurped by man-made spells derived from Satanic/Freemasonic image-power crafted and practiced into make-believe by MAN.

Only through trickery and deception can that that we already/naturally are be given up. Again, this is all part of the limited liability/responsibility agenda conceived long ago by a fallen brother who religious believers now call Satan. Sneaking through the cracks of uncertainty is the way satanists gain complete power and control over MAN.

Taking the full-responsibility to care for the sheep comes from you the MAN Gregory, it most definitely does not come from the Bible. We would love to witness the bible rounding up the sheep each day.

There is no journey to love cause we already are that love. There is no journey to freedom cause we already are free, etc, etc. The Satanists tricked MAN into giving up what we already are. They manipulated MAN to enter a fictitious journey where MAN can be reclaimed from that which MAN had forsaken. Satanists are Pied Pipers leading rats over the cliff. They get all their power and control during the "time" MAN is lost in the make-believe journey back to God, back to Jesus, etc, back to Love, back to freedom, etc..... All of this is bullshit.

We are all unique and original, there is no one way. From the FB wall... . Robyn Christine said.... "Jesus said... the path is straight." We replied... True, the path unfolds before us when no one gets in our head to pave it for us. -----
Consciousness is spirit, is free-will, etc.

Direct-Sensory-Experience cannot be avoided - we all have it. A thought needs senses to be thought. Without senses we cannot have thoughts. We sense thoughts. Bring forward a thought (experience) without MAN being a party to that thought (experience). Refer to the earlier posts that explains uniqueness and originality.

Spirit is NOT apart from senses, is not apart from our body of life, etc. There is NO separation, no rules of the divide. We have to get past all forms of lineal analogies which is what words/"names" are. Spirit, consciousness, etc, are words. Of themselves words are not spirit or consciousness BUT MAN is all that and more. The thought of God is NOT God. The thought of freedom is NOT freedom, the thought of love is NOT love, the thought of Gregory is NOT Gregory. Words are make-believe re-presentations of what already existed and continues to exist before words (lineal/limiting-constructs) came along. Belief in words deny freedom, deny love, etc. For more on this, refer to the birth certificate post above.

30th August 2014 1.30am

Gregory Williams

The Bible is where men wrote down a message before Facebook. They were not fictitious but real living men. Other men came along and read the books and put them into books and called them the Book. That is what the word Bible means. It means the book. Anyone who actually reads or listens to what I say about the Bible would not write what you wrote because they know I already know the Bible is just a book.

<http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Bible>

Bible - PreparingYou

www.preparingyou.com

Some will tell you that the Bible is 'the inerrant Word of God'. The word inerrant means "incapable of being wrong". We might then ask which one of the hundreds of versions of the Bible is inerrant.

30th August 2014 1.50am

Gregory Williams

There is separation because we have not gotten past all lineal thinking and arrogance. We are the enemy until we surrender...

30th August 2014 1.55am

Arthur Cristian

But alphabet WORDS do not come naturally from MAN Gregory, instead they are forced fed into MAN to become reflections which destroys MAN. Refer to the earlier post above which clearly explains all this. It is in the intention to step away from "The System" of words/names in this life where we derive all our real-living power. Words alone do not contain ANY power. It is all in the intention (setting into motion what we live/stand/dream for) Gregory. The intention heals the separation in this life.

In present-sense, when we take full-responsibility for everything we think feel and do we have already surrendered the ego where arrogance and separation are derived from.

You don't get it Gregory, we do not need alphabet words, letters, numbers, etc..... because our thoughts, intentions, dreams, feelings are already encoded/embodied in every breath we breathe out and there they remain eternally in present-sense to be sensed/accessed by MAN forevermore. We are addressing a LIVING-CREATOR and NOT a dead God made up by man-made brainwashing words labelled "living word of God", etc....

We were all meant to be unique and original Gregory - education into alphabet words destroys our uniqueness/originality. We gave up a natural-living-language for a prosthetic which is what read and write alphabet languages, mathematics and geometry are. We are not addressing the Book - we are addressing the letters, words, numbers = "names" that make up all books = abominations.

Where can millions of innocent children not exposed to brainwashing/education/"The System" go anywhere in nature to learn about letters, words, numbers, etc, without someone already got at having to educate/explain/instruct them???

This fact/truth clearly reveals how deep the lie goes.

29th August 2014 2.00am

Gregory Williams

We will receive "full-responsibility for everything we think feel and do" whether we voluntarily agree to it or not. Surrendering to that reality ends the war of separation which has corrupted the life of mankind and made us less or appear less than we should be.

http://www.preparingyou.com/wiki/Thought_for_the_day#Shepherds

Shepherds - Thought for the day - PreparingYou

www.preparingyou.com

Someone on Facebook also called me a Shepherd and priest so I shared some thought from both concepts at the page Shepherds.

29th August 2014 2.50am

Gregory Williams

So if you do not need "alphabet words, letters, numbers, etc..... because our thoughts, intentions, dreams, feelings are already encoded/embodied in every breath we breathe out and there they remain eternally in present-sense to be sensed/accessed by MAN forevermore. " Why do you keep writing?

29th August 2014 2.55am

Arthur Cristian

To reach the lost, the practiced living dead and inspire them to rise up and depart from this man-made darkness (hell) called "The System". We create the light for those lost to the darkness to return to. If we do not create the light there will be no light for those lost to the darkness to return to = FULL-RESPONSIBILITY. We live so that others may live. There is NO separation with MANS Consciousness. How we think, feel and act effects our bothers/sisters across earth. We are all at the effect of each other. There is no escape from this fact. We sacrificed the "self" to serve our bothers/sisters.

"The System" is a dark cave with fallen MAN lost within it. We bring the bright light into the cave for those who want to sense the light and find their way back out of this man-made cave. We are all about a mass exodus out of "The

System" back to nature, back to NO man-made system, back to co-creating the dream of life. No more co-creating "The System" of MANS brainwashing and enslavement.

The light IS Kindom, it was never Kingdom.

29th August 2014 3.10am

Gregory Williams

The truth is that you do not hear Gregory. I am not arguing with you. I often say the same thing but show how words are confusion as any good iconoclast should do. You take this as some sort of argument against you because I do not use your words. Your passion is creating a religion in your own mind, an opinion of what you think things are like.

If I do not say it your way some how you think I am in error or in conflict with what you are saying. It would appear you are listening to the words and not the man.

So you write..... "Cooperation (team effort) has nothing to do with the bible Gregory, it is already built into MAN naturally, before, during and after the bible's fictitious existence."

Rather than try to understand the man by reading his words on the Bible which I already shared. You are reacting to words rather than trying to know the man that sent them to you. Do you not realize that men before Facebook " also sought to "reach the lost, the practiced living dead and inspire them to rise up and depart from this man-made darkness (hell) called "The System". " Do you not realize that too brought the light you say you bring.

You have read them but you have not heard them because you read through the mind of those who see darkly. The kingdom is from "generation to generation" it is rooted in love for neighbor.

29th August 2014 3.20am

Arthur Cristian

Those lost in the cave have forgotten how to use their SENSES. They are lost in/to NON-SENSE. So we use the dead language of NON-SENSE for them to comprehend/sense truth and begin to trust their senses again.

Kindom is a process of setting MAN free from each other down-the-line. That is the end goal. Kindom is a transition where MAN relearns how to take full-responsibility for everything so that MAN is no longer a slave dependent on another MAN. Kindom is all about coming together through strength and not through weakness (reactions to trauma/the pull of e-motion = "The System"). Kindom is NOT a religion Gregory cause there are no leaders (shepherds) or followers (sheeple), no cults, sects, orders, fraternities, drugs, booze, killing and eating dead animals and their dairy products, etc.... no weapons, politics, etc. This was all explained in this thread back in "May".

How can there be a Kingdom when all men are equal and no man is master of another man?

How can there be a Kingdom when MAN has free-will?

Only a MAN who has doubt will accept a Kingdom and such a MAN was already got at by MAN along the way.

It is impossible for a "living word" to set MAN free. If there was just one powerful truth amongst the "living word" of all religions, philosophies, etc, that ever "existed" you would think by now, passed down through word of mouth that we would all be living in Paradise. But this ain't the case and we clearly explain why this has happened and what we have to do to fix it.

Off to have a rest - in the fiction of "time" it's 3.30am. :)

29th August 2014 3.30am

Gregory Williams

The kingdom of God is the right to be ruled by God who is the source of life flowing in all living things. It is the light by which we see. We always have the right to live by our own knowledge of Good and Evil of by the tree of life and light. If we will not see the truth about ourselves and the world around us we block out the light and we may become ruled by others.

29th August 2014 3.30am

Arthur Cristian

Briefly..... when we STOP brainwashing children and allow nature to raise them up THEN ONLY then is MAN truly set free once again. Using a lineal analogy, imagine Living Creator created a bubble and filled it with all the thoughts, ideas, etc, that makes up the whole of the dream of life, and to give life to every thought, to set these thoughts into motion as sensory-living-life-forms, inanimate or not, living creator entered the bubble as MAN, living-creator breathed into the bubble and this breath is the life/consciousness of living-creator embodied in the cow, the bird, the trees, insects, mountains, etc, and all of life including celestial bodies.

The breath of living-creator is the intention setting into motion the life of everything that makes up earth/nature/MAN....

In the bubble, there is nowhere where the life/breath/consciousness of living-creator is not. MANS DNA (living-creators encoded/embodied thought/intention) embodies the whole of creation because MAN is living-creator.

In paradise there was MAN with no teacher, no words, no letters, no numbers, no education, etc, etc, no leaders, no followers, no man-made systems to rule another man, no Gods, messiahs, saviours, etc, etc....

ALL WAS/IS Perfect,

All sensory-life-forms, inanimate or not, are unique and original, not one the same as the next. And yet everything of nature/dream of life could communicate powerfully through senses, through natural sound, light, movement, smells, taste, etc....

Now imagine there is no outside or inside to this bubble, no within or without to this bubble, no beginning or end to this bubble, that it always existed beyond time and space con-structs/con-cepts, that it is where it has always been and can never be circumscribed because MANS consciousness is infinite free will), that there NEVER was a beginning to MAN.

Have just quickly described paradise (Kindom) for you.

MAN created MAN created MAN..... and each MANS breath added to and expanded the original breath of MAN that is all the water of creation. Each time MAN breathed out earth/nature/dream of life expanded and there was/is always room for everyone.

This picture is where we are heading "back to". (lineal analogy).

30th August 2014 3.55am

Arthur Cristian

MAN created MAN created MAN created MAN..... and each MAN was perfect, is/was the custodian, caretaker, steward of the dream of life, of all of Nature/Earth/Paradise/Kindom.

Each MAN was gifted with EVERYTHING of Original MAN/Living-Creator and there was no separation between MAN/Living Creator and Living Creator/MAN.

Each MAN was gifted with unconditional/unlimited love (free-will) to co-create and expand the dream of life far far far far far far far far beyond the dreaming of Original MAN/Living-Creator.

All loving parents dream for their children to do greater than them.

To accept the idea of a Kingdom is to introduce doubt and uncertainty upon the believer, another duped-MAN, leading to another MAN acting as an authority (POWER/FORCE) over another MAN. This happens because the God they represent, the higher power/force/standing, can't come forward as a living-sensory first party and thus defaults back to the MAN acting as an impostor of a God.

The impostor, the liar, the deceiver is the educator of another MAN.

Without education/instruction/brainwashing/explanations/image-power the idea of a higher power/authority/force over MAN could not be perceived/experienced/understood by the victim and thus fall under the image power of such a belief system to be ruled by the impostor, a MAN, acting as the 3rd party authorised administrator/re-presentative of a higher power, a God.

In paradise there was/is NO KINGDOM.

MAN has FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY for the dream of life so why would a Kingdom be required?

IT IS KINDOM (life is a team effort).

To us, GOD means FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY but to the duped it means limited responsibility/liability = passing the buck, coping out, etc... to a higher authority/power/god. But this god is a fiction because it is a word, full of storytelling-pictures, made up by another MAN.

THERE IS NOTHING GREATER THAN MAN BECAUSE MAN ALREADY IS THE HIGHER POWER. The buck stops with MAN. There is no other force/authority to pass MANS full-responsibility over too.

MAN was never dreamt to OWN anything because to OWN is to worship what it is you/we claim to own.

MAN was not created to worship nature/earth, or another MAN or a GOD.

We can't "own" (not let go) our last breath, drink, meal without dying/falling-from-consciousness/sense/life into a perpetual dead-"state" of unconsciousness/non-sense/death-to-life.

We were never meant to "own" a God which you/we do through belief, faith and associated opinion in/of a God of Christianity, etc.....

Belief is ALL ABOUT "OWNERSHIP" (worship/ownership) = SELF-CENTEREDNESS.

In the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is the word "i" (I) and "i" is the greatest lie and liar of them all.

The believer in "i" causes the greatest damage of them all.

The one closest to the truth (the word "i", the word "god", etc) causes the greatest damage of them all.

My God is "i"'s God.

"I" is ALL SEEING "I" (EYE).

"I" ----- is ----- I-SIS (EYE - Sssssssss "i" Sssssssssss) = SNAKE.

My is "i" = ownership = self-centeredness.

All believers in a God/higher power/authority/force are self-centered.

The letter R (r) is the Egyptian Asp (snake) used as a spelling code to paralyze/asphyxiate their brainwashed victims, to put their victims under a spell. Only the victims (believers) are under their (snakes) spell.

Satan (our fallen brother/MAN) is the Snake

and the Snake's apple (temptation - to fall under the spell/image-power/belief-system) of the Snake

is on offer to Eve (MAN)

who is in Paradise.

Thus MAN fell from paradise, from Kindom, into a living-dead "state" under the FORCE/POWER/AUTHORITY/IMAGE-POWER of Satan, HIS KINGDOM, re-presenting the almighty GOD that is apart from MAN.

If Eve had not had doubt about who she was, she would never have accepted temptation, or she did not comprehend doubt because it doesn't exist in Paradise so innocently took on the image of another MAN that led to her having doubt about who she was and about the paradise she lived in down-the-line.

And this doubt was passed on from MAN to MAN to MAN until we end up with all the horrific chaotic mess MAN has created here and now.

In the satanic/freemasonic symbolism, another MAN's image was put into Eve's head which is exactly what happens to those who read the Bible or are exposed to Christians explaining their religion - they are taking on the images of other men and women explaining about God and Christianity, etc.

Is this not the work of the snake?

This is what we all do to each other when we try to force other men and women to accept and take on our beliefs which happens in EVERY area of "The System" which is all about maintaining the snakes hold of spells over MAN.

In Paradise/Kindom, as/when MAN created MAN created MAN, every MAN was sacred, created in the image of living creator, being original MAN, pure and uncorrupted by another MAN. Today, no MAN is sacred; we are all got at by the snakes and become the snakes, desecrating that sacredness as we are all forced and force each other under the millions of Satanic/Freemasonic images available in "The System".

We get that your intentions are pure and sincere, Gregory, and that you are trying to follow the "love thy neighbour" definition of religion, as are we. We are just trying to clarify things even further to ensure that we rout out all the lies, and all the habits of lying, so there is no black or grey polluting the uncorrupted, pure, sincere white of truth that is paradise. We want to be clear about what Paradise is and how it looks so that there is no misunderstanding.

How else can MAN be set free.

30th August 2014 2.00pm



What Do You Believe On Origins? Who Said There Was A Beginning? Who's Truth Do You Accept? Belief Is A Strange Idea

Tue, 10/29/2013 - 09:24 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

What Do You Believe On Origins? Who Said There Was A Beginning? Who's Truth Do You Accept? Belief Is A Strange Idea.

Extracts of a discussion between Lyndell, Scott and Arthur & Fiona Cristian taken from the comments section here: **Dinosaurs - Are They Still Amongst Us? Evidence Says They Are** <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3457> - Direct link: **What do you believe on origins?** 24th March 2013 - <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/08/01/28/dinosaurs-are-they-still-amongst-us-evidence-says-they-are#comment-4597>



What do you believe on origins?

24th March 2013

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8487> or <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/11/04/19/re-presenting-pull-duality-false-consciousness-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-19th>

Hi Arthur,

Interesting site. I'm sure I'll be spending a lot of time reading some of the articles. I'm curious about your beliefs on our origins. It seems that you question the evidence and facts that supposedly support the theory of evolution. Do you think there is more evidence to support the theory that the earth that was created? Or, are you not sold completely on either explanation of how we came into being?

Kind regards,
Lyn

Arthur Cristian

Monday 25th March 2013 - 18:21

Re: What do you believe on origins?

Hi Lyn

It's covered in great detail as found within the Love For Life videos, articles, debates/discussions, etc. Links provided below. Basically, re-presenting "Intellectual Property" that are just thoughts/ideas (non-sense images) made up by other men and women telling you how to think, feel & act about sensory life-forms, inanimate or not (the basis of ALL belief - in the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is (i) and (i) is the greatest lie of all), are not TRUTH. Without direct first party to first party experience you are relying on 3rd parties acting as intermeddlers, interlopers, interceders. This is fraud/lies. We cover the ground of this theme in great detail.

Watch the videos:

1. OPPT & Slavery..... (part 4 coming out ASAP once we finish recording a song to go into this video)
2. Interview With Ben Lowrey
3. Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property
4. Water Is The LIFE Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)
5. The Name Is The Mark Of The Beast....."
6. The Dream Of Life" series

and read the many articles, debates, etc, as listed below.

Also read "The Spell Is Broken & "The Steps Of Kindom".

All the best to you and your extended family.
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Note: We relocated all links to the end of this discussion.

Also, of importance to this discussion/debate please read these debates/discussions and posts:

Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax

Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall
Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian
31st August 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

The Divine Spark

Facebook Discussion With Raymond Karczewski
Arthur & Fiona Cristian & Others
2nd October 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8483>

The Death Trap

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
18th September 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8480>

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

The Continuation Of The Max Igan Saga

21st August 2013
Facebook Discussion With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8478>

and watch these videos (all are embedded below at the end of this discussion/debate):

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscription By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards.....

Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrbAo

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Part Four: coming

Part Five: coming

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"

**A Year In The Life Of The
Love For Life Food Forest**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013

51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8352>

Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian

Love For Life - 8th February 2012

95 Minutes 28 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/iH25tucSZSo>

**The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman
Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/DdOag66v7uo>

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/IMK7CkU1ih8>

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43qIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three : <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part Four: coming

The Dream Of Life - Part 5A - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 57 Minutes 35 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/Ej0mCoMjRrY>

The Dream Of Life - Part 5B - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 26 Seconds

http://www.youtube.com/embed/_TgKkTqwPPQ

The Dream Of Life - Part 5C - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 25 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/Rucn4YXOYDo>

The Dream Of Life - Part 5D - Images Of Deception

The Intelligence Agents Amongst Us

"We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 44 Minutes 53 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/KgEwY38JQWU>

The Dream Of Life - Part One

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

62 Minutes 47 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/F5O-S6wFgts>

Once Upon A Time by Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

Short Stories Recorded Mid 2009

8 Minutes 38 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/embed/6RasKY5xv6U>

Lyn (not verified)

Saturday 30th March 2013 - 21:01

What do you believe on origins?

Hello again,

Thanks for your reply and for taking the time to provide all of that information. I did spend quite a bit of time on your website before I asked the question, but found it a little confusing in relation to what your thoughts were on origins which is why I wrote to you. I've read some more of the information you put in your reply and I'm still just as confused, sorry.

Can I just please ask you for a couple of direct answers to direct questions as I just can't make head or tail of what you are saying in these articles. At one point it seems you do not think there are any gods, but then you seem to talk about a creator.

So, here are my questions:

**Are you of the opinion that all life on earth, and the universe, was brought into existence by a creator/being?

**If you are not of that opinion, how do you think life began if you do not accept evolution or creation as valid explanations?

To me, the answer to these questions are of a huge significance. Granted, we cannot prove anything about the beginnings of the earth, but I for one, do not want to go through life without seriously considering the options. I've already researched both the mainstream options that I've already mentioned. So, I'm interested in your opinion on these matters.

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Arthur Cristian

Saturday 30th March 2013 - 22:34

Hi Lyn,
MAN is living-creator.

We are the only ones that can set thoughts into motion.

All thoughts are images.

Truth is always in present-sense.

Lies are always based in non-present-sense (non-sense).

Evolution is man-made "intellectual-property" that is a non-sense image made up by other men and women telling you how to think, feel and act, etc.

Evolution is not a first party sensory-life-form any MAN can bring forward to back their claims that it exists, that it is true/truth, therefore their non-sense image of evolution is a lie. This is fraud in practice.

In the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is the word "i" and "i" is the greatest lie of all. Only "i", a MAN, can come forward to re-present (act/perform on behalf of) the non-sense image of evolution. Same with the "Thought Of God is Not God".

Living-Creator is LIFE is SENSE/SENSORY and the sensory image of LIFE is always in present sense. We can always touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see, LIFE.

The sun ONLY shines in present-sense (here & now), all motion (acts of creation) occur ONLY in present-sense, all MANS thoughts occur ONLY in present-sense. All sensory IMAGES of LIFE can ONLY be experienced in present-sense.

All lineal non-sensory images such as the "beginning of a universe/Earth/Life/MAN/etc can never be sensed in present-sense. This is all explained in great detail as can be found amongst the many Love For Life articles, debates, discussions, podcasts, videos, etc. We've already posted heaps of information, including links in this thread, see above.

To find answers to all your questions about the beginning of LIFE, etc, you need to go to SENSE/LIFE/Nature (sensory-life-forms, inanimate or not) to find/access them. No point going to non-present-sense-images to find truth. They can only lead you astray. Below is copy of our latest post.....

The Spell Is Broken Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
www.loveforlife.com.au

1st Draft

3rd March 2013



Images make up our lives and without them, we wouldn't exist. They are at the core of who we are and our way of life. We/MAN are the ones with the power to set images into motion, to give them life. If one of us decided that he/she wanted to have control over the rest of us, how could it be done? One method would be to get an army together, all willing to fall into the image of invade and conquer, and send them in to take control by force. But this becomes problematic as the people being invaded are likely to resist because they live for the image of their freedom and do not wish to be conquered. Another way would be to take over by stealth and manipulation through the non-sense images that we project to the people we wish to control. This is now the preferred option for slave masters. Saturation of these images through media and bill boards, through figures of influence repeating the mantras, collective identification and education of the children soon result in a world governed by the images of all those believing in them.

Remote viewing of non-sense images, remote control of non-sense images & remote projection of non-sense images is at the heart of the slave masters which we identify as the Freemasonic/Satanic world. Satanism is the practice of creating non-sense images and putting them into people's brains through remote projection so that they fall into the belief of those images and set them into motion, as in Little Mary now performing Alice in Wonderland, Billy performing Bob the Builder, Sally performing ABC, etc, etc,. We are all the victims of this through all the false images we are subjected to daily and we are so accustomed to having non-sense image after non-sense image put into our heads that we don't notice it happening and we think the images are just part of the normal sensory river of thoughts flowing through our natural brains; we don't know which are our unique/original thoughts and which come from somewhere else remotely. The black-magic warlocks and witches of Satanism are brilliant non-sense "story tellers" spinning powerful spells of deception, convincing us that their fairytale images are true and have power.

Non-sense images are "intellectual property", man-made images that we dance with as we create our non-sense lives in the non-sense world. The MAN, little Judy is a sensory image; we can touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see, sense Judy while Alice, the character she performs in her play is non-sense; we can't touch, taste feel, smell, hear, see, sense, Alice. In her act under costume and title of Alice, we can always sense Judy, but never can we sense Alice no matter how hard Judy tries to convince us otherwise. Alice is a non-sense image.

Lost under the magic "spells" of a pre-programmed pantomime for all of us to perform within, we are dancing with the routine "slavery system" of Alice In Wonderland and look where this has got us. These non-sense images are without the power of Life, therefore are finite and are dead, meaning we have to perform for them otherwise they die, they fade away, which means that we are perpetually under the spell (the control) of another MAN who put them into our

head; we have now lost our infinite uniqueness and given our power away because that is what the non-sense image tells us to do. How can dead finite images help infinite LIFE expand infinite LIFE? As puppets to the dead images of "The System", we can only create more dead system.

When we believe in money and that if we don't have money we won't be able to put a roof over our heads or put food on the table or even have freedom, the effect of this spell is so strong that millions of us have heart attacks because of it, or stress out over it or even commit suicide or go to war or steal, lie and cheat because of our belief in it. Everything of "The System" is based on money and we have been brought up with this current-cy flowing in and around everything of our lives in "The System" to the point where we cannot begin to imagine how to live without it, or at least, without some sort of "exchange" of value.

Intellectual property becomes the mirror that disconnects us from the sensory life form, the non-sense reflection that only appears in your head. Instead of co-creating with the sensory life form and expanding sensory life all around us that is nature, we fall into the mirror of the intellectual property to expand that, which means that we are disconnected from sensory life and creating non-sense images all around us, hence the dead world of fiction, "The System" of commerce, made up by geometry, mathematics and alphabet languages. When we fall into the images of non-sense and lose connection with sense, we become the harm doers creating the fires of hell that rage all around us. This is what makes us slaves.

Everything is created by us - we are prisoners of the images we have created, regardless of whether they were put into our heads by others, which is the case for most of us. This is why the whole of the dream of life is in our image, in the images we are setting into motion. The more collectively we project images, the greater the power. When we accept all the information of astrology and we set all that information into motion, we accept its power over us when all the time we are creating it with our power of life.

One image can contain a vast amount of information made up of many images. The image of Jesus carries a whole world of images with it. For a child to fall for the image of Alice in Wonderland, they have to already have an idea of the images that make up the image of Alice. For men and women to fall into the image of OPPT, they already have a whole background of images they are creating their system lives out of that the OPPT images "fit" with like pieces of a jigsaw puzzle. This is why the OPPT "just feels right", the "BEing and DOing" resonating with all the New Agers and the legal side appealing to the Freedom/Truthers. OPPT is part of the "oneness" enchantment that has been a developing mantra for many years. We get caught up in the "magic" just as we love to be enchanted by Hollywood or the football or whatever non-sense image we identify (id-entity-phi) with. The id-entity has an audience who id-entity-phi with it and pour their life energy into maintaining and supporting the id-entity.

Those falling under the spell of the OPPT are still so bound to the images of non-sense that they do not recognise that the OPPT is all non-sense, too. They think they are moving from the old system into a new "paradigm" or new "consciousness" when they are just moving from one version of "The System" to another - they are still unable to see past the borders and barriers of system thought. They still id-entity-phi with the mantras of "The System" and do not notice them just being re-woven into a new "spell".

Id-entity-phi is the creation of a demon, the entity, the image of another MAN (we can imagine them too) reflecting as the mirror that is the demon/apparition we fall into and under its power. It is the power/gift of life we/MAN gave to set the demon into motion, into (i)-d-entity, thus becoming possessed by the manifestation of our own power. While we are lost in the demonic reflection of our own making we fall into the fantasy and illusion of our projection and begin acting as the illusion and fantasy, performing Alice or whatever character we create and identify with, as if it is true. And in this fallen state we are destroying everything and everything of sensory life, including our brothers and sisters and us!

The OPPT has been launched after decades of preparation with those who have woken up to the fact that the current version of "The System" of slavery is not giving us the lives we want having had our brains massaged with images of freedom, cosmic worlds, UFOs, Goddess worship, sovereignty, universal consciousness and \$\$\$\$\$\$. The OPPT is providing us with our "freedom" without us having to do anything except "DO and BE". Although of course if your idea of "DOing and BEing" is not considered to be of "value" under CVAC, then you should not expect to receive any "value" back. The OPPT has been debunked by many, despite the push of many with influence to sell it to us. It will never be the conduit of freedom it is promised to be because there is no freedom in a mirror, only choice. It has failed but we need to keep being vigilant of other non-sense packages in shiny wrapping said to be the gift of freedom.

Many of us are waking up to the fact that we want to go back to nature. We do not want a trust, a corporation or a government between us and nature and between MAN and MAN. We do not want to be Alice when we can be living MAN. We do not want a man-made system of ANY sort interfering with our lives. We do not want our heads to be filled with non-sense images that turn us into puppets for the puppeteers that benefit from our confusion. We do not want our lives or the lives of our brothers and sisters to be invaded by others telling us how to live with each other.

We do not want commerce, barter or trade. We want to be free and unique and left alone to take full responsibility for our lives and the lives of those around us, living for Do No Harm, living our life as a gift for life. This is true freedom we are talking about, not the illusion of freedom given by myriad choices within a man-made system of commerce.

Instead of dancing with the images of hell, the dancer can get his/her inspiration from the images of sensory life all around him/her - the "routine" could come from the way the trees sway in the wind or the stream flows over the pebbles - this is the platform for true expression. Falling into the mirror and dancing with non-sense images is dancing with lies. We only create our freedom when we stop dancing with the lies and dance with nature once more.

Going on the Love For Life do no harm path we've been on since March 2005 has brought us immense volumes of inspired insights that are reaching millions of lives.

This came at the cost of elderly supporters in their late 70's being hog tied, hooded, bullet put through hip and tortured for some hours, 12 death threats, 4 assassination attempts, Fiona being kidnapped, up to 16 police, detectives, sheriffs, tow trucks coming to this home twice to steal family assets, threats, intimidation, harassment, abuse, etc, etc, many attempts to bring down the Love For Life website and we are only scratching the surface of what we have endured which included the stealing of the family home, the destruction of two businesses forcing us close to destitution and poverty caring for 4 young daughters. We never breached the peace, caused a crime or injured anyone. We employed many hundreds of staff over 19 years, turned over big money over the years, brought in up to 4k p/w income to end up having Arthur completely pull out of "The System" from 2006 with mainly Fiona and others supporting Arthur to create the Love For Life work. Out of this came the dream of Do No Harm Communities/Kindoms. The force behind this harassment have learnt that we are not intimidated and that they will have to kill us to stop us.

The Love For Life work does not stop until we break the back of the Freemasonic/Satanic world and get rid of "The System" once and for all. Our focus is on really waking up our brothers/sisters of Life to see life as a gift, that Do No Harm (through feelings/thoughts/deeds) is all we need to live by. We do not want beliefs (non-sense) and we realise that we do not own anything, that we are custodians/caretakers of the dream of life. We live to create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality for everyone and everything and no slaves and rulers in the lives of everyone around us so that we can have it too. This means we have to give up being self-centred in every way. Anything less than this leads us all back to gradual descent into "The System" of hell.

Out of this work comes the creation of a large tribe of MAN with the guts to get the first Kindom off the ground here in the Southern Highlands outside Sydney ASAP this year. We are doing this as a celebration while taking a large piece of land right out in the open for all to see. The force may throw everything at us but if this is not the moment to stand up and be free whatever the intimidation, when is?

We are planning to run workshops to help people learn what it's going to take to create our true freedom, what we have to do to release our addictions to the images of "The System" that make us do harm to our lives, to each other and to Earth. We have a growing home recording studio to produce music to get the message out and we plan to have festivals around this Kindom while the tribe informs the wider communities all around us who we are and what we are doing and why. There are no drugs, no alcohol, no weapons, no violence, no leaders and no followers, no religions, no philosophies, no politics, no cults or sects. We are not "alternative" and we are not a society, secret or not. We do not cook/process nature or kill animals or eat their proteins. We don't want the benefits of "The System" compromised by commerce and dictated by bureaucrat strangers. All we live for is do no harm and we live as a gift of life, serving others with our gifts as they serve us. We build each others homes and gardens, etc. We help our children reconnect with nature and who they really are.

This is a large full on focussed, disciplined team effort that will create the dream of Kindom without creating a Waco scenario. We take full responsibility for everything we think, feel and do. While we have to work together very closely to get the first Kindom off the ground, the goal is for every family/MAN to be responsible for a piece of land, up to a hectare, where they can grow their gardens and raise their families and pass that responsibility down through the generations of their families without interference from third parties telling them what to think, feel and do. The only guideline is to do no harm to nature and to the lives of those around them. Prime land is for all to enjoy and we make it a priority to restore land that has been devastated by agriculture, etc, back to being magnificent food forests, rather than moving onto land that is still pristine.

Until a Kindom is off the ground, no one is safe. In "The System" all are in-divide-u-all-s (individuals). As broken down in-divide-u-all-s, we are easy pickings, being picked off one by one without protection, without "COMMUNITY IMMUNITY". They can and will come after anyone and, unless we are united and fearless, using our senses, living in present-sense and focused with no back doors, it won't happen. We won't get our true freedom on land and we won't get the "community immunity" provided by a large tribe around us where we each live for the tribe as the tribe lives for us. We will remain slaves paying tithes to our slave masters. This is fact and is reality.

We must get a Kindom off the ground to establish a precedent and through example, help to spread them in the millions all across Earth.

Years ago, we had the choice to go back into "The System" to make big money and set up our family but this wasn't going to fix the problem of "The System". Over the years we have been flooded by tens of thousands of people, many families telling us of their terrible woes at the hands of the force of "The System". It is more horrific than most people could possibly comprehend. By getting a Kindom off the ground we not only break the back of the FORCE behind it but we start getting rid of ALL problems ailing MAN/Earth in one big hit. Read "The Steps Of Kindom":
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

There are thousands of us really waking up and the inspiration is arising for many to come together here from all across Earth to join in the celebration of returning to be MAN on land, free of "The System". The example we set gets the fence sitters down from the perches they have been sitting on for years while they wait for a saviour/miracle to occur. The OPPT was the first wave of attack of the attempt to bring in the New World Order. We must not let this happen.

We live to SMASH "The System" to smithereens. It is beyond evil.
We smash it peacefully by walking away from it and by recycling it until there is nothing left to remind our descendants of the harm we have done.

See video: **Once Upon A Time by Fiona Cristian - Love For Life**
Short Stories Recorded Mid 2009
8 Minutes 38 Seconds

Lets Return Back To The Garden

Welcome To Kindom
A Do No Harm Community
Of Conscious Co-Creators
Truly Free - No Beliefs - No Ownership
No Ones Sheep Nor Shepherd

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Lyn (not verified)

Sunday 31st March 2013 - 21:48

Origins

Hi again,

Thanks for you time on this question. Can you please clarify that I have understood correctly.

You are saying that:

*evolution is a lie

*that the beginning of the universe can never be sensed in the present

*there's no point delving into the past (non-present-sense-images) to find truth as they can only lead you astray

Now, if this is correct, then I'm guessing that you have no thoughts on the beginning of the universe. If I understand you, you are saying that evolution is a lie because they can't prove it (ie "it is not a first party sensory-life-form any MAN can bring forward to back their claims that it exists, that it is true/truth, therefore their non-sense image of

evolution is a lie"). So, you believe that just because something can't be proved it is a lie? I'm going to make a leap and guess that this applies to your thoughts on the theory of creation.

So, to sum up, you think we did not get here through evolutionary processes, nor were we created by God. Is this right? I looked for other articles that directly address your alternate explanation, but couldn't find any. Please could you give me the one specific link that will give me the answer, or just give a brief summary in your next reply. Your site is so full of articles etc, it's like a maze to me. And I couldn't find a search option, so I'm like a dog chasing my tail. Not getting anywhere. :-)

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Arthur Cristian

Wednesday 3rd April 2013 - 19:20

Re: Origins.

Hi Lyndell, we are saying that "evolution" IS "Intellectual Property" just as "Beginning of Life" and "God" are "intellectual Property".

"Intellectual Property" are thoughts/ideas/images made up by other men and women telling you/us/others how to think, feel and act. Where can millions of children not exposed to "The System" or anyone exposed to "The System" go to in nature/earth to learn about "beginning of life", "evolution" & "God", etc, without any MAN explaining it to them?

If there is such a sensory "life form", inanimate or not, please provide us with the exact location (mark X on a map) and we'll arrange for you and others to meet this sensory "life-form" to have a direct experience/perception.

If any MAN is going to make such a claim they will need to back it up with first party to first party direct experience that is incontrovertible evidence of said claim. Having another MAN come forward to ACT/PERFORM as a RE-PRESENTATIVE of "Beginning", "Evolution", "God", "Universe", etc, is FRAUD and is a LIE, making them liars to the act of such claims.

In present-sense, fact shows us clearly cells come out of cells, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers, etc, and therefore life. cells, dreams, etc, have no beginning and no end. To us, without MAN destroying/altering/manipulating/etc sensory-life-forms, inanimate or not, there is nowhere water is not, that ALL IS WATER that is living-consciousness, that there is no outside or inside to water, no within or without to water, no beginning or end to water, etc.

To clarify; "beginning" is a lineal, limited, finite, man-made construct.

In our direct experience, life is infinite, limitless and non-lineal. Therefore the term beginning cannot be applied to life - it is just an idea.

Also, there is no evidence of evolution and lots of evidence that DNA will always revert to it's original form when given the chance, i.e. not be interfered with by MAN. We cannot have evolved from nothing to wriggly fishy things to MAN. These are all ideas to. Just because ideas are brilliant does not make them true.

We have plenty of thoughts on "the beginning of the universe". Uni-verse is another man-made construct that we talk about in great detail in the videos and articles we have been posting for years. The uni-verse is "The System" which, being finite and limited, has a beginning and will have an end soon. It is man-made and everything about system science, myths, religion, etc, are for and of "The System" and are therefore limited and finite and therefore lies/fraud. This is why they exist, keeping us trapped in "The System". Again, all this is covered in great detail in the videos, etc.

All the best to you and your extended family.
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Lyndell (not verified)

Monday 8th April 2013 - 22:45

Origins

Hi again Arthur and Fiona,

Thanks for your detailed reply. I'd like to challenge you about a couple of things you mentioned.

First, you seem to imply that any idea that anyone poses about where man came from is simply a part of "the system" and they are liars. Have you not considered that some of these people are actually just trying to find answers to some of the questions a lot of human beings grapple with? Where did we come from? Is there a meaning to life? These men are doing exactly what you are doing. They are no different to you in that they are searching for answers.

Second, you pose a question: "Where can millions of children not exposed to "The System" or anyone exposed to "The System" go to in nature/earth to learn about "beginning of life", "evolution" & "God", etc, without any MAN explaining it to them?"

Tell me, are you not a MAN explaining things to people about beginnings in the very last post you made to me? Sorry, but you are no different to others who try to explain our beginning, except that you claim we have no beginning! Nevertheless, it's still a claim about the beginning. No different to others who make other claims about the beginning. You're all working on the past and making stories up about the past and none of you can verify your claims. No, not even you. You cannot prove that there was no beginning. So, does that make you a liar, too?

Third, you make this comment: " In present-sense, fact shows us clearly cells come out of cells, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers, etc, and therefore life. cells, dreams, etc, have no beginning and no end. "

Yes, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers. Yes, there is a "continuation of life forms", but let's get into the details here. Human life DOES have a beginning and an end and THAT is what origins is about. When and where did the first human life come from? Please address this question.

Fourth, again you make the same kind of comment. "To clarify; "beginning" is a lineal, limited, finite, man-made construct. In our direct experience, life is infinite, limitless and non-lineal. Therefore the term beginning cannot be applied to life - it is just an idea."

Beginning is not an idea. Beginning is just a word that describes the starting point. It is an observation. You can see the start of life and the cessation of life. If conditions aren't right, then life desists. That makes life finite, limited, and measurable. If you disagree with me you'll need to prove your claim. In order for life to be infinite you'll need to prove that life has always existed and will always exist. In order for life to be limitless you'll need to prove that man can jump off a high rise building and live. In order for life to be non-lineal you'll need to prove that we are not born one day and die another.

I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart. However, you differ from most atheists in that you coat your atheism with esoteric denials of reality whereas others hide behind evolution. Nevertheless, a horse is a horse is a horse. And, an atheist is an atheist is an atheist.

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Scott (not verified)

Wednesday 19th April 2013 - 03:57

If I may,

From my impression Arthur and Fiona are not implying that people who search for answers are liars by nature, only rather that the extreme majority have been living a lie, this Man included.

This has become the world of prosthetics and unnatural things that leech Man's energy, not in just the maintenance but as well as the 'idea' that life has a price, that we must put our energy into things that do not share back with life.

Life within nature, and far away from an unnatural systems, is much deeper than anything Man made. It is perfect in natural form, and continually attempts to revert back to it as pointed out. Life in its natural form costs nothing, and shares everything, the only thing that may change it is Man's thought. Man' can be apart of this eternal and beautiful creation, wherein everything shares it's energy.

The meaning of life can only be to live, everything we need is already inherent in Man's natural make up...like the mighty oak in a small dormant seed, just waiting to reach the sun. It does not need meaning to grow, it already has a purpose with in life. If that oak tree; like man, had the power of thought and tried to find meaning in life, it would cease to be the great oak tree that provided for the creation of a whole. To busy searching for answers in an image, rather than establishing roots and providing for a life of creation.

So many of us; this man included, have been raised into something that has made us thoughtless and desensitized. And it is very hard to sense what images and thoughts are of our own unique perspective of life. Most often they are not our own, and we have been spoon fed all sorts of thoughts and ideas that merely promote a system which costs 'money' and 'time'... pretty well funnels our energies into keeping the dead prosthetics functioning, so that we don't have to think too much. We just keep asking questions, expecting answers from somewhere other than the source.

We are all expected to be on this journey from 'beginning' to 'end', whether science or religion, that is the one thing both seek to prove. Yet neither are fathomable, all we see is natural movement within the controlled chaos of a system. Naturally we ask questions why everything is so fucked up, when we live with such perfection that is creation, and yet all around we see destruction.

The natural ability for energy to come together and share life so that 'more' energy may be created. It is this creation from the inspired love and attraction of balancing and uniting energies that is truly life affirming. Nature shows it's purpose to you everywhere you look and provide sense.

Truly life is an amazing experience when you take part in it. Not when you are in debt to a system of beliefs and images that have been forced upon our ancestors, and has decimated a lot of natural culture and heritage.

To this Man, it is the lie that we need Man made prosthetic systems, that Arther and Fiona are attempting to stir up. They are attempting break the lies with the weight of truth, and are learning along the way.

No one will ever be able to answer when and where human life came from for you. System science will never prove above all theory, and god will never come down from the heavens and tell you. The most powerful guide you will find is thought, use it to scrutinize EVERYTHING in these systems, do it so your kin wont have to. And as much as possible allow your mind to rest and take refuge within the living world around you. You will find everything you need already provided, and waiting to feel your presence and thought.

Once you live again within the harmony of creation, and you may find that the meaning to life you seek, will change into a beautiful purpose.

Sister, what great purpose you have!

This Man's purpose.. to rebuild heaven on earth so that our kin may live in paradise. Simple and rewarding :-)

With Love

Arthur Cristian

Wednesday 10th April 2013 - 18:02

Reply to Scott About "Origins"

Beautifully said Scott.

What you say here encaptures TRUTH powerfully: "The meaning of life can only be to live, everything we need is already inherent in Man's natural make up...like the mighty oak in a small dormant seed, just waiting to reach the sun. It does not need meaning to grow, it already has a purpose with in life. If that oak tree; like man, had the power of thought and tried to find meaning in life, it would cease to be the great oak tree that provided for the creation of a whole. To busy searching for answers in an image, rather than establishing roots and providing for a life of creation."

Arthur Cristian

Tuesday 9th April 2013 - 23:38

Re: Origins

Hi Lyndell,

The reason you are having trouble comprehending what we are sharing with you is that you are limiting your thought to the lineal terms you have been taught through your upbringing in "The System". You are basing your thinking on a, b, c, 1, 2, 3, compass and square, all of which are non-sensory ideas ("intellectual property" requiring belief) made up by men and women to construct the fictional world of "The System".

These concepts do not exist as sensory life forms so how can they tell us anything about sensory-life? There is no presence of sensory-life in a, b, c, etc. To get access to the truth of life, we have to contemplate on the presence of life in sensory-life, that is nature/earth/celestial-bodies.

The sun only shines here and now, in present sense and everything of creation lives in present sense.

This is all about re-connecting with nature and opening up our sense again, which we can do when we are no longer so burdened by the demands and obligations of "The System" that are the distractions of "intellectual property' acting like the closing of blinds and curtains blocking out the truth, the presence of sensory life all around us.

The sensory essence of who we really are is in the water of our breath where all the sensory images we are thinking and feeling in present sense are set into motion with our breath as we set our breath into motion by breathing out.

All our ancestors who were also co-creating with their breath in present sense are still present in the water of life, their consciousness (of their whole lives, everything they were dreaming, thinking, feeling and doing) available for all of us to access.

The breath is the living-sensory-consciousness, just as the living-sensory-consciousness of living-creator (the sensory LIFE of creator in present sense) is in the breath of living creator in present sense everywhere in the dream of life. The water doesn't go anywhere; it is here, where it has always been in present sense and always will be for our descendants who have access to everything we are thinking, feeling, doing and dreaming because the waters of our breath are present for them in present sense. It is in the water that is the breath that we find the DNA that are the imprints of our thoughts/intentions set into motion (the doing) through our purpose.

Every sensory life form, inanimate or not, has the DNA that is the purpose of that life form contained in the water of the breath of living creator. If we want to re-connect with the truth of living creator and the dream of life that we are co-creators of, we have to re-connect with nature in present sense.

In present-sense we are the essence of living-creator but we cannot claim ownership over it, just as we can't claim ownership over our breath (own it - don't let go of our breath) or our food and drink.

Belief is the act of claiming ownership over "intellectual property'. When we claim "ownerrship" we fall from sense into a "state" of non-sense that is unconsciousness, death and anti/life/Anti-Christ.

Christ = life - Anti-Christ means anti-life, meaning/implying, the non-sense image is without life to sustain (take full-responsibility for) its own image, therefore is without free-will and unable to set its life into motion..... also meaning that it is without the sensory presence of living-creator present to such Antichrist images.

There are many sincere men and women out there looking for answers just as we have been. Where do we say that we are better or different to them? What we do say is that looking for answers in the intellectual property of "The System", in non-sense, will never create truth, freedom, etc, because they are looking through intellectual property requiring belief that is lies, ideas that are made up out of nowhere, and by re-presenting that non-sense image/s, they inadvertently become liars.

The intellectual property they are spreading is not true and does nothing to create truth, peace, etc. What we are pointing out to them is that they will need to change their thinking if they truly want to find remedy to the problems of "The System". While they are distracted by non-sense they are continuing the progress of destruction to the living dream of life that they all worship as the progress of civilisation (Anti-Christ), something we have all been party to.

Yes, we are explaining the way we see things to others because we and those who read our work have all been brought up in a fairytale world where we have been brainwashed into ways of thinking, feeling and acting that keep us trapped in this fantasy-world. Had we had the fortune to have been brought up in nature without others telling us how to think and feel we would not be in this mess and would not be looking for remedy to our situation.

As for life having no beginning, what came first, the chicken or the egg?

Impossible to answer.

How could no life suddenly become life?

Impossible to answer.

If you have nothing on your hand, how can there suddenly be something?

If we want to find the truth, we have to use our brains/senses and use our logic to work things out.

We have said many times that we do not have all the answers but the more we learn to reconnect to sense and open up our brains the more we will comprehend who we really are and what we are really part of.

If you think we are liars, show us where we are lying.

We do not make claims based on belief and fantasy.

Again, when it comes to contemplating on life, you are very limited by lineal thought and assumptions. We see absolutely no evidence of the start of life and the cessation of life. Life is the water that is the consciousness that is in all life. This life continues whether the physical body is breathing and moving or whether it is merging into Earth to give life to plants and trees and animals.

When you see a man jumping off a building, you see the end of life; we do not. We see the cycle of life continuing and the consciousness of this man merging with the water that is the consciousness of life to be remembered by those conscious enough to sense his life. From the "dying" plant come the seeds that become many more plants - where is the "death" here?

We see only the continuation of life, limitless and infinite. The original form of that life is maintained; it is not forgotten. Hence the whole of the dream of Earth/Nature is maintained so that it doesn't fade away.

The concept of "beginning" implies that we are on a journey from somewhere to somewhere whereas life is just the co-creation and expansion of a dream in present-sense unbound by lineal non-sensory-images of beginnings and endings.

Carbon dating that many claim gives us the answers to the "when" and "where" and the "heritage" has been shown to be false too, just as time and all other intellectual property is false.

The story that is "The System" is a fairytale set against an invented time code. The non-sensory thought/idea/image of the beginning of MAN is set to a "time code" too.

Images made up with time codes will not lead us to truth, instead they take us further and further away from truth.

There is nothing of life and truth in "The System", apart from the lives of the men, women and children maintaining and supporting "The System". They are the living dead destroying their lives and the lives of everybody around them, including all sensory life forms. We are all party to this and will be until we learn how to withdraw from doing harm/committing spiritual suicide.

"I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart."

So you know our thoughts and feelings better than us?

Are you practising black magic here, Lyndell, re-presenting who you think we are based on your assumptions/opinions/ideas, claiming they are ours.

This is fraud and slander.

Why are you trying to hijack/kindap our characters/lives with the intention of acting as an impostor of Arthur & Fiona Cristian, saying that your thoughts/ideas/images are ours when in fact you made them all up???

Are you practising remote viewing and/or remote projection?

Have you lived with us and worked with us and got to know us well enough to know that we are atheists even though we say we are not.

Where do we deny the existence of a living creator?

And, if we are atheists, why deny it?

Atheists are not persecuted in Australia.

And really, so what?

Does it matter if we are atheists or not? We are just sharing information; you can agree with it or not.

Are we perfect?

No, we are a brainwashed man and woman waking up to our brainwashing and shrugging off its shackles as we explore and contemplate on who we really are, what we are really part of and our true purpose. Along the way we are communicating the information we learn as best we can to other men and women shrugging off their brainwashing, hampered and restricted by non-sensory alphabet languages, mathematics, geometry and communication tools we use but determined to do the best we can under the present circumstances. Our intent is sincere and we seek to do harm to no one.

We are posting a few other replies from Facebook and the website and emails here to give more of the bigger picture to why we have to turn away from "The System" if we are ever to remember who we really are and what we are really part of.

All the best to you and your extended family
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Arthur Cristian

From Facebook Wall
6th April 2013

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>

Technology/"System Science" requires harm to nature/earth and extensive brainwashing to MAN causing massive loss of uniqueness/originality to millions and millions of men, women and children. As technology is a prosthetic we need dumbed down MAN to be a slave for it, to re-present/act/perform everything for it, therefore we're back to man-made slavery systems again repeating the exact "same" problems our ancestors/parents created leaving us all in the present earth-wide chaotic mess we have been dumped with and have to now clean up.

Relearning / reconnecting SENSE/SENSES enables us to expand our (MANS) original dna again. In present-sense we can use our breath that is the living water of life, that is living-sensory consciousness to communicate with each other and our ancestors, therefore there is no need for dead-corpse prosthetic telephones, internet, mobile/cell networks, satellites, cables, microwave/radio-waves, etc, all of which cause massive destruction to the dream of life starting with us/MAN.

Once we have departed from non-sense and reconnected with sense our bodies and our pure and sincere (DO NO HARM) thoughts/images naturally provide everything we need, including changing the climate, therefore no longer requiring dead-corpse prosthetic air-conditioning, heaters, etc.

One of the most important changes is getting completely away from cooked/processed/manipulated/toxified nature/food/liquids and this includes eating animals and their harmful dairy products.

Below is a copy of an email we sent two days ago to a large Australian "constitutional"/"fee-simple" group fighting for freedom in the courts and other halls of power in "The System".

The remedy is NO SYSTEM..... meaning no man-made system no matter what version. Anything less than this leads to brainwashed men, women and children becoming cogs in the wheels of that System's "progress" (of civilisation) leading to authority figures and, inevitably, abuse of such authority which leads to slaves and rulers, all of which occur at the same time.

The remedy is the one that provides freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality (no brainwashing) for everyone and everything of nature, no slaves and rulers and no WACO scenarios. Everyone wants this criteria. No one will come out into the open for all to see and hear and admit they blatantly want to do harm to MAN/Earth.

We were never meant to give up taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for life, for our lives and for the land we care for that provides us with clean uncompromised water, fresh living food, shelter, family and our tribe/community/village. The moment we bring a man-made system in-between us is the moment we give up taking full-responsibility for our lives, for how we think, feel and act and the moment we are made into slaves.

Then comes the discrimination against millions and millions of us who do not want to be skilled or bogged down (brainwashed) with mathematics, accounts, journals, taxation, profit & loss, balance sheets, commerce, economics, insurance (limited liability), capitalism, dog-eat-dog mentalities, banking, trade, money, competition, religions, "Gods", New Age", governments/politics, etc, but are forced to compete in a man-made system where millions and millions of us are severely compromised by "business", "contracts", "politics" and "laws", etc, in place, just for the sake of a tiny few who are driven by greed and selfishness, power and control trips and arrogance, ignorance, righteousness and indifference and who have no issue with using, abusing and taking advantage of others (the meek) to further their own selfish agendas.

We are all unique not one the same as the next. To enforce a man-made system is to cause discrimination of the worst kind against all kinds of unique creative people who have no interest or passion in/for money, business, commerce, laws to protect commerce/business and land-holdings, politics, religions, and the rape, pillage and plunder of land, animals, forests, oceans, tribes of MAN, etc. Most of us just want a very simple life free from all the man-made rules, regulations, rituals, procedures, conditions, contracts, etc. We do not wish to be answerable to another man, woman or child unless we have done harm and need to make amends for that harm. Millions of us do not want to be under another man or woman's authority regardless of sentiments, intentions or beliefs, nor do we wish to be part of a system that requires destruction to the hills, valleys, forests and waterways of Earth.

Once we remove MAN from taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY for the land he/she cares for (a hectare is more than enough for each family) then that MAN is a slave forced under-the-standing of another MAN telling him/her how to think, feel and act, and always at the mercy of his/her land-baron/master. In today's world, he/she has become

dependant on Coles and Woolworths, on the electricity and gas companies, on the councils for water and sewerage, and on the FORCE of "The System" to protect his/her ownership/claims.

Raw-living food lifestyles have been shown to heal sickness and disease and to bring our bodies back to optimal health, showing that we do not need to cook our food and that eating animal products is extremely detrimental to our health. This means that we no longer need agriculture, cattle stations, farming animals, shopping centers, transport, etc, which destroy the original natural environment and cause immense sickness to MAN and creatures and enormous destruction to Earth, soil, water, forests, etc. Processing nature and eating & drinking DEAD FOOD/WATER is no longer acceptable. Millions and millions of us are moving away from cooked/processed food. Once we get to raw/living food, we can easily feed our families from our hectare of land. We no longer need to rely on "The System" for our lives. We find that we no longer need electricity, gas, etc and that we no longer need the alcohol, cigarettes, pharmaceutical drugs.

It is because we are clinging onto the "good" bits of "The System" that we still need to suck on the nipples of the private corporations of "The System". This is what all of you are doing - hanging onto the good bits of "The System" that you want but it is not possible to have only some of "The System". The reason most people cling onto "The System" is because of ownership; they do not want to give up ownership of the land they think they own or of the "intellectual property" of "The System" that they believe in. The moment you think you own something, you need a system to protect that ownership and this means FORCE. All forms of ownership including belief are claims over "intellectual property". This is how billions get trapped in "The System".

All ownership and the Satanic world it comes out of is "intellectual property" as are The Bible, law, statutes and all religions and "system science". "Intellectual property" is the basis of everything of "The System". Diving into the "intellectual property" of "The System" is not going to bring freedom, only more of "The System" in various guises and the moment you are dipping into "intellectual property" and claiming it to be true, you are committing fraud and spreading lies, albeit unintentionally. Looking for freedom in "The System" is like looking for freedom in a prison. If you protest enough, the prison warders may change the way some things in the prison are done but the walls and fences remain firmly in place.

The choice is all system (ownership over "intellectual property") or no system (no ownership over "intellectual property"). If you put the work in, as we have done over the years, you will see how nothing of "intellectual property" can give us freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality (no brainwashing) for everyone and everything of nature, no slaves and rulers and no WACO scenarios. If this is what you want, then giving up "intellectual property" is the only way to go.

When you realise Earth is not a planet and is not going around the sun and that we are not on a journey heading from somewhere to somewhere else, that there is no remote God sitting on his throne in heaven in the afterlife, and that life is not a journey through careers, mortgages, constitution, etc, you realise that this is it, here and now in present sense. This is where the living-breath of our ancestors is in the water that is living consciousness and the essence of living creator.

"The System" is a fairytale set against the time code of "The System", from the "beginning" of time ("The System") until now, the dawn of the Bible's one-thousand-year golden reign of peace. Everything of "The System" is based on time codes, including all holy books, history books and law. The Universe is "The System" superimposed over life, the false world of "intellectual property", the fairytale that we are taught to believe in as children. Shouldn't we grow up and leave the fairytales behind? For more on this refer to our videos, articles, debates, etc. Links provided below.

It is not about a return to the dark ages, as those of "The System" tell us. With all the death, destruction, poverty, unhappiness and despair happening daily, it is not hard to see that the dark ages are what we are living in now but these dark ages have crept up on us so gradually and been marketed to us so well that we have fallen for the story that this is the best it can get.... the celebration for the "progress of civilisation" which really is the trumpeting of MANS collective spiritual suicide. Like the frog sitting in a pot of water that is heating up very slowly, we do not notice that the water is almost at boiling point and that life is very nearly over. We keep sitting in the water, talking only about changing the water, not about getting out of the water.

This is why we are not interested in "democracy", "constitution", "govern-men-ts", "Commonwealth Of Australia", "fee simple", "politics", man-made "laws", "magna carta", bill of rights", "supreme courts", "Queens", "royal styles", "titles act", "constitutional monarch", "elections", "religions", "Gods" or "saviours", etc. They are all of "intellectual property". Though we are all presently severely compromised, we are determined to turn our backs on all forms of man-made systems, putting into place the gradual steps of moving away from the grip "The System" has over us and returning to co-creating with nature and our brothers/sisters of Life without doing harm to nature/earth, MAN, etc. As has happened throughout the Freemasonic/Satanic recorded ages, another mass exodus from "The System" is on the way. The living hell for the living-dead is on the way out.

Hundreds of people and families are already planning to move over to join with us and us with them in co-creating a Kindom here in the Southern Highlands outside of Sydney. Some are already on the way while others are already here and getting involved. When we are ready, without doing harm to another MAN, we intend on taking a very large piece of land right out in the open for all to see, telling everyone of "The System and the FORCE of "The System" that we don't need you anymore, that you have no authority over us, to just go away! All prime land is for the enjoyment of everybody and we set about repairing the damage done to land through agriculture, etc, by co-creating Kindoms filled with food-forests.

Returning to the land is the ONLY way to provide freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality (no brainwashing) for everyone and everything of nature, no slaves and rulers and no WACO scenarios. ANY man-made system needs administrators and enforcers. This is not freedom. And again..... it is impossible to have any man-made system without having slaves and rulers and brainwashed men, women and children.

The Love For Life videos, articles, debates/discussions, podcasts, articles, etc, we've been posting since October 2011 cover the ground of the themes touched on in this email in great detail. More Love For Life videos are on the way.

xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx truncated xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx

Lyndell (not verified)

Saturday, 13th April 2013 - 16:07

Origins

Hello again,

Thank-you for the time you take in replying, in particular with this lengthy one. I was going to try and address a lot of the comments you made, but I'll just refer to this comment you made

"I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart." So you know our thoughts and feelings better than us? Are you practising black magic here, Lyndell, re-presenting who you think we are based on your assumptions/opinions/ideas, claiming they are ours. This is fraud and slander. Why are you trying to hijack/kindap our characters/lives with the intention of acting as an impostor of Arthur & Fiona Cristian, saying that your thoughts/ideas/images are ours when in fact you made them all up???? Are you practising remote viewing and/or remote projection? Have you lived with us and worked with us and got to know us well enough to know that we are atheists even though we say we are not. Where do we deny the existence of a living creator? And, if we are atheists, why deny it? Atheists are not persecuted in Australia. And really, so what? Does it matter if we are atheists or not? We are just sharing information; you can agree with it or not."

I have not committed fraud. I did not slander you and I did not misrepresent you. I made a statement about you to "you", based on what you present of yourselves. That is not slander or kidnapping you, or acting as an impostor of you. Perhaps if I had posted such a thing on another site then I would be slandering you, but I've done no such thing. I am engaging in a conversation with "you" and am giving an opinion "to you" based on the information "you" have provided. The exaggerated accusations you make are inflammatory.

In starting this conversation with you, I was simply trying to understand what it is you think about how man came to be on this earth. That was all I was trying to do. And, I've found it very difficult. I appreciate your time in trying to explain, but still feel frustrated that I don't seem to know what you really think. You make little mention of how life on earth began which was exactly what I was asking about. In one sense you say you don't have the answers to that question, on the other hand you say that "beginning" is just a man made idea so we have no beginning. This is confusing to me.

In relation to atheism, with all the reading I've done on your site and the communication we've had, you make no mention of believing in a god/gods. In fact, everything you said seemed to indicate the contrary.

So, could you please be patient with me just a little more in order to clarify. A yes or no answer is all that is needed, and in fact would probably be the best way to help me understand your thoughts on the origin of man:

Do you think that there is in existence a god/gods/being that is not of this world?

Do you think that there was a "first" man and "first" woman? (ie a single living man and single living woman that began the human race).

If yes, do you think that this first man and woman were created by this existing god/supreme being?

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Arthur Cristian

Saturday 13th April 2013 - 19:46

Re: Reply To Lyndell Regarding "Origins".

Hi Lyndell,
"I respectfully say to you that you are atheists at heart."

This is you placing your assumption about who we are over the information we are sharing with you and putting your assumption on display in a public domain for others to read and possibly get a mistaken impression about who we really are and what we stand for. This is slander.

With regards to the "beginning" of life:

1. We were not present that we remember, although the information of the how and why is contained in the information of consciousness in all of sensory life if we become conscious enough to sense it. Do you know anyone that was present? And if so can you please bring them forward to back such claims? We would like to meet them, first party to first party.
2. As we are currently not conscious enough to perceive all the information sensory life has to offer, we have to work out what we can through logic and sense.
3. As something cannot come out of nothing, it is logical to think that life comes out of life. There is a living creator of life present in all life forms of life in this dream of life but that living creator is also life so he/she/it did not "start" life.
4. We have been brainwashed into lineal thinking, first, last, beginning, end which is why we have so much trouble expanding our brains/senses to comprehend non-lineal life.
5. God/Gods not of this world? Supreme beings? We have not seen any evidence of them or "out of this world". Have you? Or anyone else? And if so can you please bring them forward to back such claims? While we touch, smell, hear, feel, see and taste, we'd like to have a direct first party to first party experience with such a "God" or "Higher Being" or "Supreme Power". Lets hear it directly from its tongue/mouth. Re-presenting such invisible identities is fraud and makes us liars. We have no belief about such "Gods", etc, and if we did we would be seen to be lying to others.
6. "First man/woman". Again, lineal brainwashing. What came first, the MAN or the baby?

We have already answered these questions for you over and over again, clearly and simple in idiot friendly English, and now we have done so again as simply as we can. If you still do not comprehend what we are saying, all we can suggest is that you keep reading the Love For Life articles and watching the videos until the penny drops. Or spend lots of "time" in nature contemplating until the sensory information you seek becomes clear to you.

All the best to you and your family Lyndell
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Lyn (not verified)

Monday 15th April 2013 - 16:51

Origins

Hello Arthur and Fiona,

Thank-you for your time.

First, I take this exchange to be communication between you and me. I made that clear when I began our correspondence by addressing you personally. As you make clear on your site, each comment is reviewed for moderation. It is your decision whether you will post a comment and, if you were so concerned about being slandered, you had the control in which to withhold the post. If others read it because you post it on your site then I am not responsible for that.

You answered: "God/Gods not of this world? Supreme beings? We have not seen any evidence of them or "out of this world". Have you? Or anyone else? And if so can you please bring them forward to back such claims? While we touch, smell, hear, feel, see and taste, we'd like to have a direct first party to first party experience with such a "God" or "Higher Being" or "Supreme Power". Lets hear it directly from its tongue/mouth. Re-presenting such invisible identities is fraud and makes us liars. We have no belief about such "Gods", etc, and if we did we would be seen to be lying to others."

So, Arthur, the question is why on earth would you berate me for declaring what is the truth? Someone who does not believe in God or deities is an atheist and you have admitted that this is what you are. Like I said previously, your unbelief in a god/gods looks different from the outside, but essentially it is atheism. So, what baffles me is what the purpose was in throwing accusations at me when all along you knew I was correct in my assessment of you? Are you trying to play with people's heads?

You answered:"First man/woman". Again, lineal brainwashing. What came first, the MAN or the baby?" Reality shows that a baby comes forth from a woman. There is a start and an end. That is lineal whether you want to believe it or not. One moment in time a baby is not there and another moment in time a baby is there. I don't need to be taught anything by anyone to observe this phenomenon, so your claim that we are brainwashed into this concept is untrue.

Since we can't have first party to first party meetings about the distant past it seems you wish to only interpret the world around you through the present. You say - "No point going to non-present-sense-images to find truth. They can only lead you astray." It seems you put your faith in the here and now based on the idea that nothing from the past can be proven. So, knowledge is limited to only what we have in the present, or from first party to first party meeting because, as you say, if we cannot have this, the claim is fraud and a lie.

You stated in previous replies - " To clarify; "beginning" is a lineal, limited, finite, man-made construct.In our direct experience life is infinite, limitless and non-lineal. Therefore the term beginning cannot be applied to life - it is just an idea."

And - "In present-sense, fact shows us clearly cells come out of cells, life comes out of life, dreams come out of dreamers, etc, and therefore life. cells, dreams, etc, have no beginning and no end. "

It seems that you are making a claim about the past by saying that we cannot apply the term "beginning" to life. Whether you wish to admit it or not, you are assuming that the way you see things in the present is the way it has always been in the past. You draw on your direct experience in the present and impose it on the past. You think that if you do not see evidence of "beginnings" in the present then there has never been any beginning in the past. Are you able to bring forward anyone who has always been present to back such claims? I would like to meet them, first party to first party.

You've stated - "Without direct first party to first party experience you are relying on 3rd parties acting as intermeddlers, interlopers, interceders. This is fraud/lies." Are you not being a 3rd party? You cannot provide a direct first party to first party experience to show that the way we see things now has always been that way it in the past, can you? You cannot provide direct first party to first party experience to show there was no beginning, no starting point, can you?

You stated: "We have already answered these questions for you over and over again, clearly and simple in idiot friendly English, and now we have done so again as simply as we can." Well, your claim about using clear and simple idiot friendly English might hold some truth if I had a reputation of being incapable of understanding plain English. If I

consistently had trouble communicating with others then I could agree. However, this is not the case. Your use of language is far from clear and you espouse esoteric claims that you cannot back with evidence.

For example you've stated - "When you see a man jumping off a building, you see the end of life; we do not. We see the cycle of life continuing and the consciousness of this man merging with the water that is the consciousness of life to be remembered by those conscious enough to sense his life. ...We see only the continuation of life, limitless and infinite. The original form of that life is maintained; it is not forgotten."

Through your manipulation of language you have taken life to become the "cycle of life" and the "original form of that life". Of course we see the cycle of life continue and the original form of life being maintained. That is a part of the essence of what being alive is - being able to reproduce. However, the man who jumps to his death no longer has life. If you wish to argue that point you would need to bring forth that man as the living, breathing person that he was before he jumped. His life as a conscious being was within his body, and that man is no longer alive on this earth when his body ceases to have the ability to take in food, adapt to the environment, grow, and reproduce. If you are going to distort the definition of life to something other than this, then you can really say anything you want because we cease to work in a realm of comprehensible communication.

You also stated - "Again, when it comes to contemplating on life, you are very limited by lineal thought and assumption". Now who is making assumptions, Arthur? You do not know me yet you propose I cannot understand you because of your assumption about my ability to think. You seem to suggest that I am limited in my contemplation of life because I simply ask for more explanation. It seems that you fail to consider that it could be due to the fact that your ideas lack grounding in logic and are therefore difficult to understand.

When you make such a statement you imply that lineal thinking traps us from being open to contemplate the big questions of life. Are you able to prove this assumption? The information you have given, based on your escape from lineal thinking, has not provided anything more plausible than what is already offered by evolutionists. It only gave confusion. And this confusion is not due to my inability to free myself from lineal thinking, but due to the fact that some of your ideas deny the very observable fact that life does go in a lineal pattern (ie. in a direct line from an ancestor). When you depart from rational thought is it any wonder that you are difficult to understand?

So, thanks for your for your time. I will no longer be communicating with you as I now have enough information. If you wish to put this up on the website that is your decision. However, do not accuse me of such things as you did before. I am not slandering you, but engaging in a discussion with you. If you wish to air it for the world to see, you do so at your own accord. Don't cry slander just because you post something someone has said to you.

I do sincerely wish the best for you and your family, and I hope that in your contemplations of life that you will consider continuing your search for answers that may help you understand how we as human beings got here.

Kind regards,
Lyndell

Arthur Cristian

Monday 15th April 2013 - 23:57

Re: Origins - Reply To Lyndell.

Hi Lyndell,

Firstly it is Fiona and Arthur both writing to you as shown by the "names" we post in the body of our replies to you. We create these replies together.

It is clear that MAN (men, women & children) is the ONLY one that can set thoughts/images into motion and this ONLY occurs in present-sense. All MANS thoughts occur only in present-sense, all motions occur only in present-sense, sun shines only in present-sense, etc, etc. LIFE occurs ONLY in present-sense. Having a direct experience with sensory life-forms in present-sense is the only way we can learn about life. All other information telling us how to think, feel and act about life and sensory life-forms comes from other men, women and children telling us how to think, feel and act about life and sensory life-forms and thus is the basis of fraud and lies. "The System" is made up of

the ideas of other men and women that we accept as truth and support and maintain by our belief in them. These ideas are non-sensory - we cannot experience them through our senses, only have faith and belief in them.

All we have is the power of life here and now. This is what we have to work with here and now, in present sense, moment by moment. There is no power to work with in the images of the past when we are looking for the truth about life here and now. We have said many times that we do not have all the answers to everything of truth about life but, we have explained things as best we can by using logic based on what we see of life around us in present sense, here and now, moment by moment. As we keep learning, shrugging off more and more of the brainwashing, we will find out more. Are we third parties? We always tell people not to believe what we say but to use their brains and work things out in their own unique way. We share the information we have discovered but we don't ask people to blindly accept it. We are all in this mess together and it is through sharing information that we are learning what we need to know to get us out of the mess.

What we have observed about life is that it is not limited to a lineal journey from here to there. You say there is, "a direct line from an ancestor". Who told you that? This is more intellectual property. What if the consciousness of our ancestors lives in present sense, here and now? There are plenty of indigenous people who communicate with their ancestors because they have not been brainwashed into believing that their ancestors are no more, they are dead and gone and we have both had experiences of men and women who are supposedly "dead". If they are no more, their life extinguished, how have we experienced sensory communication with them? Their consciousness is still present here and now for us to experience here and now.

You say that to prove a man does not die jumping from a building, we would have to be able to produce the living breathing body of the man. Are you saying that life is limited to the physical body? We have seen no evidence to back this and plenty of evidence that shows life continuing. Maybe this is incomprehensible to you but it is not incomprehensible to us and many others.

Atheism: disbelief in the existence of God or gods: godlessness. As we have already said, we do not believe in anything because the truth does not have to be believed, only intellectual property that has no substance (presence of life to be the present sense) of life has to be believed. So no, we do not "believe" in God because God is a thought, intellectual property. The thought of God is not God, just as the thought of a horse is not a horse. We have not seen any sensory evidence to show us that the God/Gods of religion is/are anything other than thoughts re-presented by men and women who believe those images.

However, we realise that there is a living creator of the dream of life and that the essence of living creator is that power of life that is in all of us in present sense, here and now, moment by moment, and can be experienced by all of us always, when we choose to do so. How many atheists would agree with this? Why are you so determined to put us in a box with a label on our heads? Label are of "The System" and are intellectual property designed to keep us apart and at war. The only labels in life are the ones superimposed over sensory life forms by men and women who want others to think and feel in the image of their thoughts. And no, we do not write in spells and we are not trying to play with people's heads.

Lineal thought is limiting, Lyndell, when it comes to comprehending life. How do we know? Because we were brainwashed into lineal thought and still struggle to comprehend and explain what we observe in non-lineal terms. In fact, we often have to use lineal analogies to try to express what we have learned about non-lineal life through contemplation. Lineal thought is intellectual property, as is time and space. Intellectual property cannot teach you anything about life. Trying to place life into boxes of time (beginning) and space only shuts us down from fully comprehending life (the presence of life in present sense).

You can observe the mother having the baby but that does not prove that the mother came "first". Again, you are making the assumption that the life of the baby, the consciousness of that baby, didn't exist before the woman you observed had the baby. How can there be a first woman to have a baby - wouldn't she have been a baby with a mother? The fact that lineal thought cannot explain which came first, the baby or the mother, shows that lineal thought and explanation is limited.

You do not like our language and the way we explain things because you cannot comprehend it, you find it confusing. It is not our intention to confuse you or make things difficult for you to comprehend. We are who we are and can only express what we think and feel the way we do. We are constantly working on ways of explaining information more simply but can only do the best we can do here and now. Again, it seems that we do not fit into the box you would like us to fit into - the box of explaining things the way you want them explained.

We will post your comment because we stand for freedom of thought and speech and do not censor anything except extremely foul language or posts that are just blatantly abusive with no relevance to the topic, and posts that contain

links to commercial sites that are just trying to make use of the large volume of traffic that goes through the Love For Life website. However, we always set the record straight when people make assumptions about us, claiming to know what we are thinking and feeling, etc. We have nothing to hide which is why we post and leave all discussions and debates, even those from several years ago, warts and all, mistakes and all.

BTW - we know how humans got here; humans are an idea invented by those behind "The System" to describe our state once they have got us under their spell. A hu-man (hue - man) is a shadow, a shade of MAN, a reflection that is not the real MAN but is the character he/she assumes in his/her role in "The System". Look up "human" on the internet or in the Love For Life website - there are some very interesting definitions and discussions.

We may come back here and post some more comments shortly.
We are very busy with many tasks at hand that need our waking life.

Thanks for this discussion.
All the best to you and your family.
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Arthur Cristian

Saturday 20th April 2013 - 12:17

Who's Truth Do You Accept?
By Scott

Belief Is A Strange Idea
Who's Truth Do You Accept?
By Scott

Belief is a strange idea

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8400>

Definition of belief: A conviction of the truth of a proposition, existing subjectively in the mind, and induced by argument, persuasion, or proof addressed to the belief. (This is from Blacks Law Dictionary): <http://thelawdictionary.org/belief>

Considering how beliefs are formed, I think it is an important task to reflect upon how our mind's beliefs have been formed. How is it that we have become persuaded to believe, who induced the belief and where is such proof of the belief?

We grow up in such a vast world of belief, and very often hold little of our own beliefs, gain through truth and direct experience. Within my life I have been subjected to many forms of beliefs and counting, and have constantly tried to look for something that makes sense. It is hard to find true lasting truth, when so many beliefs are pushed upon us. Some sincere, some not so much...either way, how rare it is to experience our own unique lasting truth. A truth that needs no belief to form, needs no persuasion, no argument, and the only proof is your own direct sense. How beautiful the truth becomes, when you don't feel the need to form a belief, you just feel the truth and let it guide you.

A Jehovah's Witness; inherently a Man just like me, once asked after explaining his conviction of beliefs, "well what do you believe?" To which I said truthfully, "I don't believe, I sense". Too simple of an answer to many, yet true to me. So he continued to ask "do you believe in God?" To which again I simply replied, " Well, I can not sense a God like the one religion speaks of, but I can sense creation and the living world around me, which is the only true source that makes any sense." He had never heard thoughts like this before, and right away moved into fear behaviour, and held tight to his 'His' belief.

Once the truth guides you, you no longer need to believe in images of other people, you find comfort in your own thoughts and become accepting of every thought and sense that comes your way. Truly open minded, and living in the moment.

After all who's image do we truly live in, the image of god/life/creation? Or the image of another Man/Woman? If you live in the image of someone other than your own, I dare say you live in the shadow of your true self.

Of course this is but a wavy reflection of this Man's life and growth. It has taken a lot of insight through out all the non sense, to discover truth and happiness within the system which binds Man. But really all it takes is peace and quite, space to sit and listen, to learn again how to embrace the purpose of life as it unfolds and inspires everything with life and harmony. Rather than feeding the machine our thoughts and dreams.

With love, always

Scott

Love For Life Links

Below are mostly recent links to Love For Life, videos, articles, songs, debates/discussions and podcasts.

All videos are embedded below, just scroll down to find them.

They contain a vast amount of insights for you to contemplate on.

It's best you do not believe in anything we say and instead use your brain/senses to scrutinise all information and go where the logic of truth takes you.

Links to all other videos, etc, can be found here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

Background information about us, can be found by scrolling down the Love For Life website Quick User Guide: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/6608>

QUICK INTRODUCTION INTO THE LOVE FOR LIFE INSIGHTS

Check out the Food Forest we created in a very short period of time.
We demonstrate how to grow lots of organic food in small spaces quickly.

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"

A Year In The Life Of The Love For Life Food Forest

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013

51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8352>

Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian

Love For Life - 8th February 2012

95 Minutes 28 Seconds

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds



The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscriptio By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

27th February 2013 onwards.....

Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrBao

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Part Four: coming

Part Five: coming

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43gIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three : <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part Four: coming

Also check out

The Dream Of Life Video Series Part 5A, 5B & 5C - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

All links provided below in the video section.

More videos coming shortly - All videos are embedded below:

Control The Land

And You Control MAN On The Land

Displace MAN From Land

And You Turn MAN Into Slaves

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax

Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall

Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian

31st August 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

The Divine Spark

Facebook Discussion With Raymond Karczewski

Arthur & Fiona Cristian & Others

2nd October 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8483>

The Death Trap

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

18th September 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8480>

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

The Continuation Of The Max Igan Saga

21st August 2013
Facebook Discussion With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8478>

So You Want The Good Bits Of "The System"

But Not The Bad Bits?
By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life - 12th August 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8468>

Life Is A Gift

Includes Many Love For Life Comments
And Insights Posted June-July 2013
In Facebook
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8460>

System Life + GovernMENT + True Purpose Behind Chemtrails And HAARP

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
1st June 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428>

A Spell Master At Work

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
21st April 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>

Turning Away From The Reflection Of MANS Looking Glass

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
30th April 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8404>

Frank O'Collins, His Ucadia And One-Heaven.org Worships "The System" That Is The Beast And Is Hell

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
30th April 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8407>

Comment About The Video "Satanic Ritual Child Sacrifices Exposed"

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
12th October 2011
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8232>
<http://youtu.be/-jTdc04ODU4>

**What Is Really Going On
Behind Barrack Obama's Plan
For The Chinese To Invade America
When The U.S. Dollar Collapses**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
23rd June 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8438>

**A Little Bit About ORGASM & WATER
And
Re-Presenting Intellectual Property
Will Never Get You To Truth**

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
20th to 22nd May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8418>

**Comment From Arthur & Fiona Cristian Regarding The Summary
About The NASA Future Strategic Issues & Warfare Circa 2025
Dr Dennis M Bushnell - Warfare Strategy Document - Video & PDF**

24th June 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8439>

REMEDY

Links to "The Steps Of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>
or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8256>
or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/5788>

Link to "The Steps Of Kindom Background"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8305>

SONGS

Song - Save Our Lives - Rough Demo - With Lyrics

Written By Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
August 2007 - 5 Minutes 38 Seconds

Song - Celebrate Death To The Living - Rough Demo - With Lyrics

Written By Hannah Wood & Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
July 2012 - 6 Minutes 30 Seconds

More professionally made Love For Life videos & songs will be posted in the coming months. We've been on a massive learning curve in almost all areas of the Love For Life work we do. We basically started as amateurs/novices.

LINKS

**Link To Find A List Of All
Articles, Debates, Discussions, Videos & Podcasts
By Arthur & Fiona Cristian**

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

BACKGROUND

Macquarie Bank

To learn what happened with Macquarie Bank from 2005 onwards go here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/5>

The Cristian Family

To explore what happened since March 2005 to change our lives and fill us with so many inspiring insights can be found by scrolling down through this webpage: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/6608>
The disclaimers will fill you in even more.

Extensive Research Library

Over 11,000 individual articles, research documents, podcasts, videos, discussions/debates, etc, are contained within the Extensive Research Library: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/82>
Well over 100 million browsers have visited the website since December 2006.

Examples Of Many:

Astronomy - Geocentricity - Heliocentricity - Does The Earth Go Around The Sun Or Does The Sun Go Around The Earth?

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3455>

Dinosaurs - Are They Still Amongst Us? Evidence Says They Are Dinosaurs: Science Or Science Fiction by David Wozney Dinosaur DECEPTION! Dinosaurs Never Existed! Dinosaur Fossils Are A Hoax

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3457>

Raw Food - Living Food - Vegetarian Websites - Recipes - Lots Of Information On Why A Living Food Diet

This link provides embedded videos created by Gary Yourofsky and a documentary "A Delicate Balance - The Truth" created by Aaron Schiebner. He is the grandson of Dr Vera Scheibner, a very well-known anti-vaccine campaigner.
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/5068>

Facebook

We also post lots of information including Love For Life debates/discussions on Facebook. As examples of many, links to some of these debates/discussions, like Julian Assange, are provided in this email/post. Links to Arthur's Facebook wall and other Love For Life group pages are also provided below.

VIDEOS

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscription By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards.....
Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrBao

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Part Four: coming

Part Five: coming

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"

A Year In The Life Of The Love For Life Food Forest

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
8th February 2013
51 Minutes 46 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCcVZ97A>
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8352>

**Love For Life Kindom Garden Bowral
Created By 18 Year Old Aidan**

5th December 2012

4 Minutes 27 Seconds

<http://youtu.be/eJQTSzk3kmQ>

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8344>

**Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian
Love For Life - 8th February 2012**

95 Minutes 28 Seconds

**The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman
Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43qIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three : <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part Four: coming

The Dream Of Life - Part 5A - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 57 Minutes 35 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part 5B - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 26 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part 5C - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 25 Seconds

**The Dream Of Life - Part 5D - Images Of Deception
The Intelligence Agents Amongst Us**

"We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 44 Minutes 53 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part One

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

62 Minutes 47 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part Two

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

83 Minutes 47 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part Three

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

91 Minutes 10 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part Four

Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

57 Minutes 30 Seconds

Key To Kindom - Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities Causing A Mass Exodus From "The System"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - February 2011

24 Minutes 48 Seconds

Dream Of Life - Kindom Garden Update

4th February 2012 - Love For Life

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

17 Minutes 16 Seconds

Once Upon A Time by Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

Short Stories Recorded Mid 2009

8 Minutes 38 Seconds

RECENT ARTICLES / DEBATES / DISCUSSIONS

The Divine Spark

Facebook Discussion With Raymond Karczewski

Arthur & Fiona Cristian & Others

2nd October 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8483>

The Death Trap

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

18th September 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8480>

Crop Circles Are A Massive Hoax

Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall

Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian

31st August 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

The Continuation Of The Max Igan Saga

21st August 2013

Facebook Discussion With

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8478>

So You Want The Good Bits Of "The System"

But Not The Bad Bits?

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life - 12th August 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8468>

Life Is A Gift

Includes Many Love For Life Comments

And Insights Posted June-July 2013

In Facebook

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8460>

**Comment From Arthur & Fiona Cristian Regarding The Summary
About The NASA Future Strategic Issues & Warfare Circa 2025
Dr Dennis M Bushnell - Warfare Strategy Document - Video & PDF**

24th June 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8439>

**What Is Really Going On
Behind Barrack Obama's Plan
For The Chinese To Invade America
When The U.S. Dollar Collapses**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
23rd June 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8438>

**System Life + GovernMENT +
True Purpose Behind Chemtrails And HAARP**

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
1st June 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428>

**A Little Bit About ORGASM & WATER
And
Re-Presenting Intellectual Property
Will Never Get You To Truth**

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
20th to 22nd May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8418>

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

**Turning Away From The Reflection
Of MANS Looking Glass**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
30th April 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8404>

**Frank O'Collins And His Ucadia
And One-Heaven.org
Worships "The System"
That Is The Beast And Is Hell**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
30th April 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8407>

**Comment About The Video
"Satanic Ritual Child Sacrifices Exposed"**

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
12th October 2011
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8232>
<http://youtu.be/-jTdc04ODU4>

A Spell Master At Work

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

21st April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>

The Spell Is Broken

Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

Max Igan & The Fraud Of The OPPT (One Peoples Public Trust)

Facebook Discussion With Arthur & Fiona Cristian

17th to 19th February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8357>

OPPT Is A Scam

Why "Self" Is Not MAN

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian

21st February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8363>

A Facebook Discussion

About OPPT

Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Chris Mansergh and Mark McMurtrie

8th March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8452>

Control The Land

And You Control MAN On The Land

Displace MAN From Land

And You Turn MAN Into Slaves

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

The Incarceration of Dean Clifford

Email Sent To Wayne Swan

Govern(men)t Of Canada

Just(us) Department

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

9th February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8349>

Difference Between Limited Liability/Responsibility

And Full Liability/Responsibility

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Facebook - 13th July 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8295>

Allodial Rights/Natural Rights Is "Intellectual Property"

The Basis Of "Ownership"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Facebook - 19th July 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8297>

The Deception Of Alphabet Languages

Causing MANS Spiritual Suicide

The True Purpose Behind The Invention

Of Phonetics & Etymology

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 20th July 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8299>

The Dual In Duality

Trapped In The Reflection Of 'i' Projection

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 3rd August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8301>

We Are Saying That "Going Within" Or "Going Without" Is Non-Sense, Is "Intellectual Property", Is Part Of The "System Science" "Spells"

A Facebook Discussion & Debate

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th to 11th August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8302>

Yellow Never Told Us It Was Yellow

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

12th September 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8319>

The Non-Sense Obstacles Of The "Sustainability Movement"

How The "Haves" (Rulers)

Still Want The "Have Nots" (Slaves)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Facebook - 5th May to 2nd June 2011

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8178>

Vortex Of Deactivation And Inactivity

Possible Facebook Espionage

Or Almost Undetectable Hacking

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

24th August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8316>

Julian Assange - Wikileaks

Another Of The Many "Good Guys" Coming Out Of The Freemasonic/Satanic Production Line With The Intention To Lead The Duped Sheeple Into Entering The New World Order

A Facebook Discussion

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

Starting 27th August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8347>

Example: A4 page/Fax Sent To Gatton Court House Qld

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

15th December 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8346>

Website: <http://loveforlife.com.au>

Email : action@loveforlife.com.au

Mobile : 0011 61 418 203204 - (0418 203204)

Snail Mail: PO Box 1320 Bowral 2576 NSW Australia

Facebook Arthur Cristian : <http://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>

YouTube Arthur Cristian : <http://www.youtube.com/ArthurLoveForLife>

Register To The Love For Life Mailing List: <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/09/05/14/mailing-list>

Facebook Group Why Aren't We Free Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/164918753537287>

Facebook Group Kindom/Do No Harm Community Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/151811728195925>

Links below will kick in when the professionally recorded Love For Life music is released.

SoundCloud : <http://soundcloud.com/loveforlife>
Nimbit Music : <http://www.nimbitmusic.com/loveforlife>
Twitter : <https://twitter.com/loveforlifemusi>
Facebook Music : <http://www.facebook.com/loveforlifemusic>
YouTube Love For Life Music : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
MySpace : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>
Google + Fiona Cristian : <https://plus.google.com/100490175160871610090>

So You Want The Good Bits Of "The System" But Not The Bad Bits? By Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 12th August 2013

Mon, 08/12/2013 - 18:51 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

So You Want The Good Bits Of "The System" But Not The Bad Bits?

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

12th August 2013

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8468> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/13/08/12/so-you-want-good-bits-system-not-bad-bits-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-12th-augu>



The message we received below is typical of many we receive with people asking us about one so-called remedy to "The System" or another. We have to realise that "The System" and all those who support "The System" hold no remedy for those wanting to escape "The System". At the heart of everybody searching through "system" information to find a remedy is greed and selfishness because we do not want to give up what we like about "The System". Our reply is not an attack on Audrey - it applies to all of us who are not prepared to sacrifice some of our own needs, wants and desires to do what it takes to heal the damage to the dream of life that we are ALL fully-responsible for while we do nothing about it. To get the full picture, please put the hours in by reading our Love For Life articles, debates, videos, podcasts, discussions, etc. Link provided at the end of this post. Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Audrey wrote: "Arthur, I would love to hear your take on Winston Shrout. I just can't get over the negative gut feeling I have about him. I've been really bugged by this guy for quite some time. Will you share your knowledge and or opinion about this guy and the information he seems to be sharing. Thanks so much :0) Audrey

We replied: He lives for "The System" Audrey - this says everything about him. I think he has good intentions but is trapped in biblical non-sense and he lives his life out of such non-sense. He has no remedy to get MAN out of "The System". Besides exposing what we continually expose in other peoples work, you are already aware of this, this is why we don't waste our life-energy on their work/ideas. As we shared in a post on the FB wall today (an extract)..... "Kindom is the dream for freedom, but it is the dream for the freedom of those around us who live that dream,

because that is how we get our freedom. (the rest of yesterdays comment is copied near the bottom of this post) This is what we live for Audrey - nothing else matters - they are distractions). Love Arthur & Fiona

Audrey replied: "Thank You Arthur :0) The only reason I give my attention to these distractions is because the system is always coming at me, and I feel I must educate myself to build a strong defense. For instance, I own my home and land fee simple absolute but the town keeps coming at with their fear notices of lien if and tax bills. Understanding the truth that they have not right to charge me to live on my own property doesn't stop them. So I feel I have to learn their system so I can use it against them. Simply knowing and practicing the truth that nobody truly owns anything doesn't work because they think they own everything including us. Any information you could share about property tax would help me right now. What do you guys do concerning this matter with your home and land? Thanks, Audrey".

We replied: Hi Audrey, until you have a large FORCE of "Community Immunity" behind you it's best you comply with their bullshit demands. You don't want to give them a legal/lawful reason to come further and further into your life so they can continue expanding the rape, pillage and plunder of the assets you claim you "own", be they derived from the sweat of your hard-earned-labour or not.

Best to pick the battles that lead towards creating Kindoms/Do No Harm Communities and not waste your life-energy on distractions that continue feeding the very beast of hell ("The System") you abhor and despise and which takes you right away from co-creating remedy with others that is Kindom/Do No Harm Community.

Whether you like it or not or are happy about it or not, you are fully-responsible for everything now happening to you, and to everyone else suffering from the brutal lashes set into motion by the FORCE-re-presentatives of "The System". You are asking/dreaming for (setting-into-motion) the very suffering you are now reacting to.

This is ALL trauma based of your "own" making.

"The System" and everything of "The System" is a curse being processed by every liar who lives for the lie.

Passing-the-buck, refusing to take FULL-responsibility for your actions, for what you think, feel and do, for what you "claim" you "own", for every non-sense image/thought you set into motion, you have now set your life up as a victim who must blame someone else in "The System" for the reactions to trauma (curses) you are experiencing.

On one hand you "want" all the good bits of "The System" but on the other hand you don't want all the "bad" bits of "The System". Unfortunately for you Audrey, the lock, stock and barrel of "The System" musket you blow your foot off with, comes together; you can't get the "good" bits without the bad. While you are absorbed with all the "good" bits of "The System" you claim you "own" (mine, mine, mine, "i", "i", "i", me, me, me, "own", "own", "own", etc) and while everyone else in "The System" does same, you are ALL fully-responsible for bringing upon everyone the harm (the bad bits) everyone is suffering from at the hands of the FORCE behind "The System", the very harm you've all set into motion upon each other.

In "The System", it is impossible for everyone to have all the 'good" bits of "The System" and for no one to have the bad bits.

You are fully responsible for feeding trauma with your compliance, reverence and worship of "The System".

"The System" and everything of "The System" is trauma based.

"The System" IS the processing of a curse (lie).

You are trapped in trauma, reacting to the very trauma that has become you. You are completely lost in the re-presentation of the his-story/her-story (history) of their "story-telling", of other men and women lost in "The System" who made up these stories, people who live/work/slave for "The System" telling you how to think, feel and act about your life in "The System".

You are the ONLY one who can set the thoughts/images of your life into motion which is why you were so heavily brainwashed into becoming a powerless victim who lives your whole life out of reaction to trauma. This is not an attack on you - it is the situation of just about everybody living on Earth today. Refer to the many comments/articles on trauma posted here:

**Life Is A Gift
Includes Many Love For Life Comments
And Insights Posted June-July 2013
In Facebook**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8460>

Yes, as a young child you were not provided with idiot-friendly FULL-disclosure as to what would become of your life when you start setting non-sense images into motion which you have been doing since "education" was FORCED upon you by everyone around you, family or not, who started instructing/teaching you how to think, feel and act about sensory-life/Nature/Earth all-around you and how to fashion your thoughts and feelings to accept and rely on "The System". Now you are suffering/experiencing the predicaments/circumstances of your own making.

Note: we (MAN) are the ONLY ones who can set thoughts/images into motion. All thoughts are images. Regardless of all the images forced upon us since conception, our life is in the image of our own making. We are fully-responsible for this. We are all giving life to non-sense images/thoughts that make up "The System" that do harm, AND please be aware of this fact, "The System" and everything of "The System" can ONLY be constructed out of reactions to trauma, your reactions to trauma, which is why you have written to us. Your belief in ownership of land, etc, has you give life to "The System", with its commerce, administration, laws, enFORCEment, etc, as does everyone else who lives for (serves/worships/condones) "The System".

Your present behaviour/attitude has you be (show up) no different to the very "system" people you despise and are reacting to. You have joined the dark-side of MAN'S making to enjoiner with men and women who live for and worship "The System". This attitude/behaviour makes a masochist out of you. You are responsible for setting greed, selfishness, fear, harm, power and control trips, etc, into motion, as we all are when we continue setting "The System" into motion.

And you want freedom from this persecution?

The fact is you do not "own" anything including land. It is a lie to believe that you do and while you continue claiming that you "own" land you are processing a curse that has come upon you, of your own making, and upon everyone else trapped in "The System", of their own making.

Everyone who lives for "The System" is making slaves of everyone else who lives for "The System" including their "own" lives. Money/Commerce IS the processing of a curse. Refer to the video we posted last year called "**The Name Is The Mark Of The Best - The Strawman Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**": <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DdOaq66v7uo> (video embedded below) - This video goes into the subject of curses.

All lies are curses and all liars are cursed. The base lie of all lies being that some men and women have a higher standing (the "good" bits) than others (they get the "bad"/worse bits) - that some men and women are more equal than others. "The System" is all about this fact. While you are in "The System" and live for "The System", you cannot escape processing the curse because you are living the lie which makes you the liar burdened with processing curses of your own making. Welcome to the "hell" of your "own" making Audrey.

While you claim you "own" land, "money", etc..... you need a man-made system with a FORCE in place to protect your claims of ownership. This means you support, condone and create harm in the lives of the many brainwashed men, women, children who have been conditioned to become cogs (slaves - white/blue collars, labourers, etc) in the wheel of "The System" progress of civilisation.

Conscious or not, you are now paying the price for wanting a "system" to protect what you "claim" you "own". The brainwashed men and women you live for have turned against you too. Such is the beast that is hell ("The System"). You are fully-responsible for this. It is impossible not to cause loss of uniqueness and originality upon all the brainwashed/braindirtied men, women, children and sensory life-forms of nature, inanimate or not, required to be slaves, if you are to receive all the benefits, services and privileges of their slavery, harm and destruction. It is impossible to have a man-made system without having slaves and rulers. It is also impossible not to cause HARM upon MAN/Earth/Nature while you live for and worship a man-made "system".

And, it is impossible to be free from trauma while you keep feeding it with your compliance.

All man-made "systems", no matter what version/guise is conjured up, will never set all of MAN free and while those forced to have the "bad" bits are looking over the fence at those who have the "good" bits, reprisals, revolutions, war,

civil war/unrest, police "states", injustice, crimes, violence, suffering, etc, will continue AND everyone, those with the "Good" bits and the "Bad" are FULLY-Responsible for this chaos, destruction, harm, etc, being perpetuated.

It is best we all give up everything of "The System", both the "good" bits and the "bad" bits and come together to co-create Kindoms/Do No Harm Communities. This is where the passion of our Love For Life comes into play as we have focused intensely on this remedy for over 7 years now. We contemplated on how can we all provide freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, do no harm for all of life, no loss of uniqueness/originality for everyone and everything, no slaves slaves and rulers and no WACO scenarios. We have worked it out and, since 2006, no one has been able to debunk "The Steps Of Kindom" remedy we promote.

"The Steps Of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

The Spell Is Broken

Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

As we shared yesterday on Facebook (we've now added more info): "Kindom (do no harm communities) is the dream for freedom, but it is the dream for the freedom of those around us who also live the dream of freedom, because it is in living for the freedom of others that we get our freedom. When we live for the dreams of Kindom of those around us, we live life as a gift because we live for (dedicate our lives to) their dream of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, just as they live for our Kindom dreams too. This is true co-creation (cooperation) with no attack on the uniqueness of each of us. When we live this way, we have no need for any man-made system - everything/everyone has already been taken care of by our love for life.

Just as we do not have to jump 10 feet across the room to grab our next breath, neither do we have to worry about food, water and shelter because it has all been taken care of as we each co-create Kindoms/Kin-Domains for everyone. Now everybody and everything of the dream of life that is Kindom/Paradise is free (has been set free once again). The issue is greed and selfishness, power and control trips, arrogance, ignorance, being fed many many lies and being traumatised. The issue is not overpopulation - there is more than enough land available for every family to have a hectare (2.5 acres Kin-Domain) to care for. The land of Australia can provide a Kin-Domain for every family across Earth, each with a food forest, clean fresh drinking water and plenty of space for building natural do no harm habitats and with plenty of land left over.

Everyone must have the freedom to take full-responsibility for their lives, for the water they drink, the food they eat and for their shelter. Currently, "The System" forces everyone to give up taking full-responsibility so that we become grown up children accustomed to sucking on the nipples of "The System" corporations for everything, having to use money to get by and to follow the rules of money because we are not co-creating freedom, peace, truth, joy and abundance for each other. Money only leads to haves and have nots and all the abuse, manipulation and distractions that we are subjected to as slaves to money.

When we give up living for other's Kindom dreams, we start creating hell ("The System") all around us because we become self-centred - now it's all about "my freedom", "my money", "my land", "my belief", "my saviour", "mine", "mine", "mine", "i", "i", "i", "own", "own", "own", etc. To protect what we claim we own requires a man-made system with FORCE to protect those self-centred claims. This is ALL trauma based and all story-telling (brainwashing/braindirtying).

Our true freedom comes when we set our thoughts of freedom into motion so that we live freedom rather than just talking and thinking about it while we still slave for "The System". Kindom will not happen while we meditate for hours in the bush or do yoga retreats or wait for Jesus or follow the processes of the OPPT (One People's Public Trust now called One People). This is not freedom because we are not living freedom because we are living the story-telling of Jesus or Zeitgeist or The Secret or Thrive or One Earth/Consciousness/People.

Living Kindom is very, very hard work as we set about repairing the damage to MAN/Earth/Nature that we are ALL responsible for but the burden becomes lighter the more of us put our life-energy into the dream of returning Earth to Paradise. Day-after-day, we all have to work our arses off until Kindom is all around us (MAN) once again. This is the price we pay to set each other free on a piece of land (Kin-Domain), so that no one is under the image-power (education/brainwashing/story-telling) of another MAN anymore and so that everyone can have their space of love to

create and live their unique, do no harm dreams. This only happens once we have the Kindoms set up so that everyone is provided for.

Once we re-create the food forests, whether on land or in the suburbs, we can re-claim our freedom, breaking the strangle-hold of "The System" because we are no longer reliant on its services and benefits and no longer turning each other into slaves of "The System", cogs in the wheels of "The System" machine. If we don't put the effort in to set everyone and everything free all around us then we still live in HELL ("The System"). The key is to live for everyone else's freedom so that we can have it too.

We live for NO SYSTEM. We do not lose anything by not having a man-made system and, in fact, we gain. We gain our freedom and we gain abundance. Let go of the fear".

If you want to continue supporting, condoning and causing the brutal death of flesh and blood creatures who never gave their permission to be harmed, killed and/or eaten, then stop reacting and complaining when others in "The System" want to do harm to you, your family, your loved ones and others too. You can't have your cake and eat it too. Take it on the chin and enjoy the continuation of you and your childrens/families/loved ones immense suffering and "hardships".

And if you want to continue living the lie of "ownership" over land and all other forms of "ownership" derived from belief in ("claims" over) "intellectual property", then also accept "The System" invasion coming from outsiders/strangers entering into your life and into your homes, land, vehicles, assets, bank accounts, etc, just because they "claim" they have "ownership" and lawful/legal administrative "rights" over you, your family, your loved ones, your assets or not, your animals or not, too. Accept the harm they dish, even if they murder most of you. Stop complaining and winging as victims. All this harm comes with the territory.

And you want freedom from this persecution?

And you want freedom in "The System"? This is impossible.

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8369>

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Crop Circles Is A Massive Hoax

Facebook Discussion On Simon Kawai's Wall
Involving Arthur & Fiona Cristian
31st August 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8470>

Life Is A Gift

Everything of "The System", including "The System", is trauma based and unless MAN (we) learn/s how not to react to trauma anymore, we will continue being compromised by "The System" and forever remain trapped in "The System". Reaction to trauma is how "The System" is constructed. There is no other way to do this. Getting past our reactions to trauma is the most challenging thing for us to do and the most necessary thing to do if we are ever to walk away from "The System". If we bring our reactions to trauma to Kindom, we will sabotage and destroy it. The last 8.5 years or so of Love For Life work has been all about learning how we all got into this mess ("The System" that is a man-made living hell) and the remedy to get us all back out of it.



We feel we are coming to the end of this work. Now it's all about walking-the-talk of Kindom while helping others learn what we have learnt without causing loss of uniqueness and originality to anyone/anything and without the ongoing need for slaves and rulers, without causing more harm to be set into motion, without causing another WACO scenario and without depriving everyone of abundance, joy, peace, freedom and truth. Most people will wake up from their deep programmed sleep when they can have a direct experience of Kindom through their senses as they see that there is another way to live.

When people witness/learn how to live with each other with NO man-made SYSTEM required, when they can experience that LIFE IS A GIFT and take full-responsibility for creating/being a gift of life/love, then paradise is being created all around us, meaning we live for your freedom, truth, peace, joy, health, abundance, etc, so that we can have it to. When everyone gives up being self-centred (no more "i", "i", "i", "mine", "mine", "mine", "own", "own", "own", etc, etc, "my land", "my freedom", "my truth", "my belief", "my money", "my spirituality", "my spiritual journey", "my labour", "my judgements", "mine", "mine", "mine", etc, etc, etc,) and see and live for Life is a gift, then they all make sure that everyone has freedom, truth, peace, joy abundance, etc, so that they can have it too. If, as a community, tribe, village, we all see Life Is A Gift and we all make sure that everyone has truth, freedom, joy, peace, abundance, etc, then we all have it and we are all living in paradise.

Love is life - life is love. We/MAN set/s into motion the life that is the creation of MAN'S love for life. Life is love because we do not claim ownership over what we create, over the life we gift with our life to set dreams of life into motion. Arthur has given up ALL contracts with the "State"/"Commonwealth", etc, so he is no longer in commerce to be party to accumulating anything for "SELF". If we "own" (not let go of) our last breath, drink or meal, we die. We also die (fall from sense/consciousness/life/do no harm) when we own "intellectual property" by claiming it as truth through our belief, faith and associated opinion of it. The power is in the love for life we gift everyone and everything around us and when we redirect this power back on "self" by focusing on my money, my land, my freedom, my peace,...etc, we are lost.

Imagine the sun believing in the ownership of its life, of its outgoing rays so that it turns its rays back on itself, not wanting to share its light. Now the sun is a black-hole void of life. Where life (light) once was is now empty of life (darkness). This is what becomes of a MAN lost to "self". Take a really good look out the window to see the truth of this fact going on all around us. Darkness is a man-made construct - the sun casts no shadow and we can still see all the lights in the night sky.

Imagine a colony of ants given a new program called in-divide-u-all-s (individuals); each ant can now have its "own" politically correct truth backed by the maker of this new program called "The System". The God (Grand Architect) of this program says, "You can now be whatever you want to be, you no longer need to be an ant in an ant colony". So the ants go off to be punk rockers, engineers, scientists, jews, christians, muslims, republicans, democrats, rich, poor, new agers, gay, etc, etc... In the meanwhile very few are now taking care of the elderly ants or their babies, leaving it to "The System" to take care of their health, life, etc.... Worst of all the ant colony is no longer being maintained until it collapses with all the in-divide-u-all ants going down with it. The ants forgot who they really are and what they were really part of. Their true purpose was hijacked. This is what is now happening to MAN (there is no word in English that describes man, woman, child collectively in wholeness/synergy so we use MAN). For a reality check, pop your head out and take a very good look outside your window.

Do we have to jump 10 feet across a room to grab our next breath???

Of course not, everything we need of life and so much more is already taken care of.

We just have to let go of the reflection in the mirror that we believe is real due to the education/brainwashing we have all received in "The System". When we believe that the reflection is real, alive of its own free-will & can walk, talk, think, feel, poo, wee, negotiate, contract and set its own image/life into motion, we believe that it is who we really think we are, when it just a story being re-presented by a story-teller who told us how to think, feel and act.

This is all explained in great detail in our Love For Life work which is spreading and spreading all across Earth, with the Love For Life website due to hit 200 million visitors by the middle of next year. Now we have facilitators of internet radio stations wanting us to syndicate (with their support) a weekly Love For Life Radio Show which appears to be starting up shortly, possibly this week, but more than likely next week. We recently had an internet radio Skype interview with Jeanice Barcelo (www.freedomslips.com - www.revolutionradio) that goes into the subject of trauma and the subtle deception that is Quantum Physics and "universe"/"universes" which come out of trauma. It provides a gateway into the insights we share as do the many videos, debates, articles, podcasts, etc, we've been posting on YouTube, Facebook, Love For Life website, etc. since 2005. We will be posting this interview on YouTube shortly and notifying everyone when its up. We plan to create a second video ASAP, be it an interview with someone or just us talking to the video camera, to fill in all the information we didn't have time to cover in the Jeanice Barcelo interview.

The Answer/Remedy Is NO SYSTEM

When we FULLY reconnect with our SENSES we already have a natural "social" way of life requiring NO SYSTEM, no man-made social-engineering, no education, no being under another MANS IMAGE-POWER. This insight goes right over most people heads as they find it almost impossible to comprehend because all they have ever known is chaos (trauma) and enslavement to that chaos (trauma). We are fighting for something we already are and already have. All that is required is that we give up "The System" of trauma. Let go, let go, let go of trauma (non-sense) and work with our SENSES. DO WE HAVE TO JUMP 10 FEET ACROSS A ROOM TO GRAB OUR NEXT BREATH? Of course not, we already have everything we need and so much more. Refer to the TRAUMA, SYSTEM LIFE & Govern-MEN-t <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428> as behind all this chaos is TRAUMA causing us to react to "chaos" with "social-engineered "order".



Most of us are still locked in non-sense, unable to sense the intentions coming from another and this clearly demonstrates why such a vast and terrible breakdown in communication occurred between those of "civilisation" (social-engineering) recording those not of "civilisation" (tribes of MAN on land). This problem continues on between us all trying to sense each others intentions while using a non-sense language to communicate with each other.

The conditioning behind words like "social" are extremely misleading. "System" words like "social" are mostly identified with hierarchical structures and other man-made IMAGE-POWER forms of order. The more we look into nature the more we are meeting men and women coming forward sharing information past down from their ancestors pre "The System" invasion. We are also discovering facts such as the Portuguese introducing the caste "system" into the lands we now call "India" somewhere around the mid 1400's/1600's and that before the caste system was introduced there were ONLY tribes/families of MAN spread out for thousands of kilometres.

When we learn to disregard what "The System" his-story/her-story tells us how to think and feel and act about our history we learn to reconnect with our ancestral ways/roots that have nothing to do with "The System" his-story/her-story of the "dark ages" or "cave man" or neanderthal man" or "wars" or "evolution" or "carbon dating/time" or the misleading wonders of "ancient civilisations", etc, etc.

Basically, all this Freemasonic/Satanic recorded history in any read and write alphabet language is severely compromised. Let's face it, were any of us present, that we remember, during the vast majority of their his-story? Can the writers of the his-story bring forward some first parties to back their stories? "Social systems is a system construct. It is when we learn to re-connect with the information of our ancestors that would have been passed down by word of mouth, through tribal tongues rather than read-and-write alphabet languages, probably through song, that we can learn the truth about how our ancestors lived. "The System" doesn't want us to remember this so it is highly unlikely that they put any of it in their his-story!

Also, the way Aboriginal "languages" were translated would have been way off the mark because they did not have the same constructs and concepts in the way they lived as those translating their communication would have been brainwashed into. How can the language of one way of life describe a completely different way of life. This is also why it is sometimes hard to describe our true capabilities and the way we sense we can live as free MAN on the land when all we have to communicate with is the dead language of "The System". Dead language because, when we use it, we are not using our senses. Instead, we are lost to non-sense when there is no sense. How do we describe what we sense with the language of non-sense? No doubt this is why there are so many "misunderstandings" between us. We end up in non-sensory story telling, repeating what others have told us.

When we are using our SENSES we are consciously connected with all of life as WHOLENESS - there is no separation causing "chaos" requiring "social engineered system glues" to bind us all together into a contrived "order", which is ALL about being under the IMAGE-POWER of another MAN.

Copied from another FB post to save "time".....

For us, the answer is NO system, and everyone taking full responsibility for their lives - as you say, we are capable of creating what we need for abundant, truly free lives. However, we had a look at Trivium Education - we can clearly tell its flawed on many, many fronts. We use scrutiny to rout out all forms of NON-SENSE/SENSORY images/imagery

so that all that is left standing is SENSE/SENSORY images. We go where the logic of truth/sense takes us - we never argue for any belief, faith or associated opinion, all of which are rooted in NON-SENSE. We have been working at unravelling all the BS and spells of "The System" since 2006. All alphabet languages are constructed out of mathematics which is derived from geometry/sacred-geometry. All three are abominations derived from black-magic and are cleverly crafted to trap the duped into fallen "states" of NON-SENSE (unconsciousness/death-to-sense).

This wonderland is designed brilliantly, cleverly trapping victims into living contrived lives that are fictionalised story-telling performances where they continue setting into motion non-sensory images that they believe are true but which will never lead them to truth and to stepping out of this man-made matrix. We see this all through the freedom truth movement. Here is a link <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8369> where you can find our videos and articles, etc, that explain all this and so much more in greater detail, if you are interested in putting the work in.

An interesting debate is the one with Raymond Karczewski <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414> which gets very intense and we get what you mean about attacks for just disagreeing with people! We are committed to creating Do No Harm communities that are not of "The System" but are all about living as MAN co-creating with nature that we are. Everything we need is already provided for us. We created a food forest video in February this year <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCcVZ97A> (embedded below) which touches on some of the vision of Do No Harm communities.

**Trauma + System Life + Government +
True Purpose Behind Chemtrails And HAARP**

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

1st June 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428>

Transition Shifting From Limited Liability/Responsibility To Full Liability/Responsibility



Posted by Virginie Delame in the Love For Life Discussions

Group: https://www.facebook.com/permalink.php?story_fbid=656198334409324&id=164...

Hi Christian there are interesting things on this site and i thank you for your work. However, if you want freedom then perhaps you should free yourself from the illusion that you can live and not do any harm. You live on the death of fellow life forms be it animal or vegetable. Does a vegetable have any less right to life than an animal? To truly do no harm you would have to kill yourself. But we are too selfish for that. And it looks like you have a lovely family but does multiplying your dna by three contribute to the welfare of the other life forms inhabiting the planet? Perhaps if you want freedom you should free yourself of the need to put a legal disclaimer on this site and trust that no body, person, legal fiction will sue your all capital letter corporate name that you are the agent for. What exactly are you afraid of? Free yourself of the law you purport to have a handle on. Say what you say...post what you post..and live by it. I don't see any legal disclaimers at the end of any truth speakers during the course of history. But i guess you don't want to get in trouble.. heh (: Still one of the sheeple you don't want to be.

We replied.....

Thanks for sharing your views but to us you are completely lost in story-telling Virginie. All you are really doing here is trying to kidnap our characters so that you can impersonate them, which you do by the claims you have made here, making them out to be ours, of our making, of our intention, when in fact this is not true because you made them all up, they are your claims and most definitely not ours.

Also, there is no Christian here so it seems you have ended up on the wrong planet. Suggest you recheck your navigation equipment and get back on track with your out of this world wonderland journey. Maybe, and if this destination temporarily appeases your sensory indulgences, you could visit, explore and contemplate on the information we share in many of the Love For Life articles, videos, debates, podcasts, etc, posted in this FB wall, scroll down to find them or you can go here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8369>

To us, it is more than likely that our original ancestors, original MAN was breatharian and that we, the descendants co-creating MAN across many many generations, have gradually fallen from purity and sincerity of do no harm. As we are awakening in the middle of a man-made hell called "The System" and seeing how we are severely compromised with none of us, when we were children, provided with idiot friendly full-disclosure of what would become of our lives by setting trauma based non-sensory images into motion, we have taken full-responsibility to start working our way back out of this long, deep, dark dark tunnel that is "The System" and back towards the light we see outside of it that is sensory-nature/sensory-life all around us.

From Arthur's FB wall, posted a while ago.....

Peaceful Transition Through Sacrifice And Service

We feel there is an essential peaceful do no harm transition required to get all of MAN back to standing on MANS feet without reliance upon another MAN for water, food, shelter. As it stands everyone in "The System" are highly dependent and reliant on the "group mind-set" that forms "The System" of slaves providing services and benefits for the emotionally addicted slaves to "The System" (and you can put us in the same basket too). The transition is to get MAN back to relying ONLY on nature without 3rd party interlopers, intermeddlers, interceders getting in the way. The transition is a team effort with the foresight for setting all of MAN free down-the-line so that MAN is no longer dependent on slaves and masters providing services, benefits, privileges and exclusivity while being bound to contracts, rituals, procedures, conditions, rules & regulations which compromises MAN severely.

This transition is all about shifting from limited liability/responsibility to full liability/responsibility. This full responsibility is all about caring for our health, nature all around us, clean uncorrupted (pure) water and food, partner/co-creator, children, shelter, animal-friends in partnership, etc. In "The System", we are already together destroying each other - we have to come together to create peace together so that we can all have peace. We cannot live peacefully when we are islands, not taking full responsibility for the lives of those around us until EVERYONE can take full responsibility for their life, which means that EVERYONE is healed of system trauma. In "The System", we all come together to make slaves of each other - now is the moment to come together to set each other free, to live for each other's freedom, peace, joy and abundance. Once we have set each other free, we are free.

Control The Land And You Control MAN On The Land Displace MAN From Land And You Turn MAN Into Slaves

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

The Spell Is Broken Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
3rd March 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

"The Steps Of Kindom" <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

Once we fix these issues, we or our children or our descendants to come, can start focusing on the even bigger picture of getting back to where our ancestors were, as breatharian's, before they fell into non-sense images to be enslaved by them.

Also, we have no need for legal disclaimers because we operate under full-responsibility/full-liability which forces everyone/anyone, who wants to take us on, to operate under full-liability/responsibility too. We won't let any third

party interlopers, intermeddlers, interceders, operating under limited liability/responsibility, get in the way and be used as shields/props of story-telling, for the benefit of hiding behind them for protection while attacking us with the determination of seeking validation & justification for their reactions to claims of trauma/story-telling harm-doing. They need to bring forward all first parties to their claims. This stuffs up ALL troublemakers trying to create a controversy where there isn't one. Our approach to do no harm is peaceful and dismantles all story tellers trying to use the semantics/constructs/story-telling of capital letters or not, or using "name" as agents-in-commerce or not. They no longer have power or FORCE in law, statute or not. We don't give a stuff about whatever shields they try to use to hide behind for protection - when you force them to come out from hiding behind shields of story-telling/trauma, the "game"/story-telling is over, that's unless they want to be clearly seen by everyone as harm-doers hell-bent on blatantly doing harm, then their intentions are exposed for all to see/witness.

All the best to you and your family
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Trapped In Story-Telling

Karl Grubmayer implied: "How can you co-create with corporate slaves who are not aware they are corporate slaves, particularly when all they think and live for is wanting to be right, to win, to be better than others, to be first and to profit from their "story-telling"?"

Karl was referring to this post we posted 11th July 2013 "We live to create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance.....etc in the lives of everyone around us so that we can have it too..... and in service/reverence for MAN/Earth/Nature, with everyone in their unique original ways living for the virtues (co-creation) of MANS love as that service in everyday practice, then we all live in paradise. This is very different to living for my freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, for my land, my food, my truth, my money, my, my, my, mine, mine, mine, own, own, own, "i", "i", "i", etc, and forming an eco village/community around this self-centered attitude is no different to how everyone lives in "The System" today.



We replied to Karl.....

You can't, it's impossible because they are lost/trapped in story-telling. There is no uniqueness/originality of thought/dreams there, therefore there is no freedom, no MAN, there is no full-responsibility either because they are bound to the limited-liability, limited-limitations/responsibilities of story-telling which are just thoughts, ideas, feelings and actions made up by others telling them how to think, feel and act. These reactions to story-telling (re-presenting "intellectual property"), that is trauma based, is what constructs robots, drones, corporate slaves, fictions, persons, ego's, in-divide-u-all-s, etc, and is how the "The System" is constructed into a make-believe fantasy-world. Without getting many men and women to perform/act as the characters of Alice in Wonderland the story can't be performed. Same with corporate fictions, etc, no actors, no "system" can be set into motion - no performance of "The System" can happen." Max Igan, David Icke, etc, are just the many many snakes used to con/trick/seduce/manipulate MAN into performing the Story-Telling they peddle. Shows you how nasty, sick and devious these "story-tellers" (liars) are. They are shaping the feel good/god/oneness/cosmic-galactic "story" of the New World Order and conning others to fall into these stories so that they create the story-telling and thus are living these stories and therefore are creating the outcomes already pre-determined for them down-the-line. We have to wake everyone up to what is really going on.

Love Arthur

Natalie Guest

you nail it on the head ... having said that, "i" is not easy to shed ...

24 July at 18:33

Commonlyknownas Maddy

When you say David and Max are liars....do you think this is deliberate and planned ?? Or they are genuinely believing what they say and have good intentions, maybe ??...x

24 July at 18:42

Commonlyknownas Maddy

Unaware pawns in a "game" they don't know they are playing ??

24 July at 18:47

John T Bastiaan

We all need to come together as one not as groups of (gangs and counter gangs) Keep well my friends.

24 July at 20:06

Arthur Cristian

Hi Maddy & Natalie, to us it's intentional/blatant. They are specifically trained for what they do. Like specific judges used in mortgage court cases to control the playing field of this game. They are trained to know the boundaries and the consequences that arise if/when combatants step outside of them. It is their job to keep contestants inside the playing field, inside the game, otherwise they lose. Is why law is so corrupt, they can't afford precedence and news of this to spread fast all-around, that's unless it suits the outcomes pre-determined by their orders/sects/fraternities/etc.

25 July at 00:01

Natalie Guest

it sounds like studying the law is a very good investment of time, if one can make sense of it .. it is certainly not what they cover on any courses

24 July at 23:33

Arthur Cristian

@ John, not disregarding your good intentions, coming together as "one" is actually the sameness-glue of "The System" binding everyone to the new world order. The true/correct path is WHOLENESS where the uniqueness and originality of all men, women and children is honoured, protected, encouraged and nurtured so that all of MAN co-creates Life As A Gift with NO SYSTEM coming in-between MAN and MAN and in-between MAN and Earth/Nature.

NO-SYSTEM because all of MAN claims no "ownership" over "intellectual property". It's only in claiming ownership (belief, faith and associated opinion is all about claiming ownership over "story telling") that we need man-made systems to protect what men and women claim they own and thus a man-made system (coming together as "one")

binds everyone under the "same" man-made system and therefore we end up with slaves and rulers and all the other issues that have plagued us and the many generations trapped under man-made systems since this non-sense started long ago in Egypt which means "The System".

NO SYSTEM is what we all must live for if we all want to reclaim freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, no loss of uniqueness/originality for everyone/everything and no slaves and rulers or WACO scenarios, for all men, women and children. This means we have to break the "spell" of education because it is through the "story telling" that we become "educated-slaves" creating prisons/systems of our own enslavement. Outside of our ancestors being invaded, humiliated, decimated, raped, pillaged and plundered, education is the most terrible thing ever done to all of us. We were never meant to be educated which is all about being under the IMAGE-POWER of those who seek to have power and control over us. There is no other purpose for "education".

Do we have to jump 10 feet across a room to grab our next breath? Of course not - everything we need is already taken care off. We have just forgotten who we really are and what we are really part of.

From the moment of creation/inception our children already have all the truth of life embodied/encoded as their life. The FORCE behind The System" has interfered so that our children and us do not connect with our true power, gifts, skills, purpose, etc, for the dream of Life. We have all been hijacked/distracted. TRUTH does not require story-telling. Truth is already evident all around us, that's unless we keep destroying nature in all its magnificent myriad forms.

24 July at 23:52

Geoffrey Franklin

It certainly is not easy to wake up folks that are asleep like Snow white.

25 July at 03:56

Commonlyknownas Maddy

Thanks @Arthur ;0) x

25 July at 07:20

Matt King

Thank-you Karl I also was struggling with Arthur on that same broad concept ... As Always Arthur/Fiona put it so beautifully First RESPONSIBILITY/FOUNDATION has to be seen or it still is a System Virus. story telling a Wolfe in sheep's clothing discussing iit's virus self and trying to bring in the NEW WORLD ORDER through deception/deceit/storytelling wiley ways ... from: Lynne Via matt

27 July at 05:59

Karl Grubmayr

i am not struglig,iunderstand verry well!!!!!!dont listen to you mother he he he

Monday at 23:07

How To Create Remedy/Kindom In Present Sense



Karl Grubmayr implied: "Thanks Arthur and Fiona, This MAN comprehends but how to create Kindom? People are not able to listen. Not one. They get reactive, violent, abusive, nasty, etc. No One, everyone, this includes the educated ones. Their trauma has them be in is such a severe state they will not look at themselves, how to do what needs to be done. Max Igan and Kazinsky are perfect examples. So..... how to create Kindom? - 25 July at 11:50.

We replied.....

Hi Karl. Walk-the-talk of your standing of Kindom with those who live to walk-the-talk of Kindom too. Unless you are walking-the-talk you are not creating Kindom. The thought of Kindom is not Kindom. THE THOUGHT OF KINDOM DOES NOT CREATE KINDOM. We must give LIFE to the thought of Kindom so that it is a living/sensory-dream in present-sense. Kindom is the life of Kindom we live, that we set into motion. In our current compromised state, thanks to many many years of intensive, moment by moment repetitive and reinforcing brainwashing, if we don't give life to Kindom in present-sense we are instead giving life to "The System" regardless of whatever other version is unfolded as the New World Order shortly.

We see Life Is A Gift and Do No Harm is the path to true freedom, peace, joy, abundance, truth, etc..... which is at the heart of Kindom/Do No Harm Communities. Unless we walk-the-talk of Life Is A Gift & Do No Harm we are completely lost in "The System" of a man-made Hell made up of self-centered men, women and children isolated from each other as in-divide-u-all-s. All requiring "The System" GLUE of "ONENESS", etc, to bind everyone together under the umbrella of a uniformed commercial code (UCC).

You are right about the extent of trauma, how deeply entrenched it is. However, if our intention is sincere and we are willing to persevere, persevere, persevere, no matter how much the trauma tells us to run away, tells us to wait for others, tells us to pass-the-buck, etc, we will get through it and create lives we dream of here and now.

Kindom starts by the way we live (set into motion) Kindom in present-sense. With Kindom in our intention, we start to co-create as best we can in our severely-compromised "state", learning, letting go, learning, letting go. This is all we can do. It is a deconstruction process of unlearning/deprogramming/letting go of all "The System" story-telling brainwashing/braindirtying we've endured thus far.

We learn to walk-the-talk by actually walking-the-talk which has us learning Kindom in present-sense, learning what it takes to walk, trying (practising) to take steps and falling over again and again and again. Our no-back-door commitment (what stand/live for) is no different. Eventually, we learn to truly live again (BE) as free MAN.

We must not wait for a story teller to come along with a system to give us peace, freedom, etc, and we have to be wary of the many, many system story tellers offering us their version of another system that has us conform and give our power away to be under another MAN's image power once more.

We have to get rid of the duality. With duality, we are thinking about Kindom, freedom, etc, which makes us apart from Kindom, freedom, love, peace, joy, abundance, etc. We have to be Kindom and create it in the lives of those around us by serving (living freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, for) them.

We have to create Kindom by living it here and now, learning that we do not need any man-made system in the form of a trust or govern-MEN-t or a "star trek federation", etc, in-between MAN and MAN and in-between MAN and nature/earth.

We only get trapped in the New World Order ("The System") when we allow the story tellers to keep us believing in their duality stories/images so that we only think freedom, as a concept/construct/etc, rather than living/being it.

When we get past duality, there is nothing more to complain about; there is only the life of freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, to live.

Now you have broken the spell, broken the grip the story tellers have over you.

While you are listening to David Icke, Max Igan, "Thrive", Zeitgeist", "One Earth/Planet/World", etc, you are still trapped in the spells set-into-motion by a man still reliant on "The System" and you are still not taking FULL-responsibility for your life, for living Kindom, for being peace, truth, freedom, etc, and standing up for everybody around you so that they are peace, truth, freedom, etc, too.

Listening to the shepherds/light-bearers of the NWO is no different to voting for politicians.

Being the gift of life, being do no harm creates Paradise.

Not disregarding our/your FULL-responsibility for living Kindom here and now, even on our "own", the simplest way to start Kindom is to get together with others who stand for truth, freedom, etc, in present-sense. Move to rental properties right near each other, start creating gardens together and sharing what you grow. Get into each others lives so that everyone is taken care of. Support each other's children, maintain each other's homes and pool ALL your money (no one "owns" anything - it's all shared as Kindom in practice) to get what you need from "The System" until you have the infrastructure of a living-community in place to sever all ties completely, to cause a MASS EXODUS OUT OF "THE SYSTEM". Heal each other and live for each other without contracts or conditions. Without expectations, just giving and letting go, giving and letting go, giving and letting go, giving and letting go.....

Do we have to jump 10 feet across a room to grab our next breath? Of course not, everything we need is already taken care of. We just need to let go, let go, let go, let go..... of all "The System" brainwashing and behind it, all the conditioning to trauma that has us be in a "state" of perpetual reaction to trauma and therefore trapped as the glue of "The System".

Imagine hundreds and hundreds of us coming-together living like this in present-sense.

Land isn't the problem - we are already on land, even when we are in the suburbs or apartment blocks. This is what we are doing, so come and do it with us. If you are in another country and don't have anyone around you to start doing it with, come over here to Bowral, NSW, Australia. Lets deal with visas, passports, etc, down-the-line. Creating "community immunity" in vast numbers quickly that is Kindom and spreading our immune system of LOVE-FOR-LIFE(MAN) (Life Is A Gift - Do No Harm) out and out and out in all directions is what Freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, is all about, is made of.

We are not bound to countries, races and creeds; we are MAN as Earth and the whole of Earth is our paradise to co-create. When enough of us make the sacrifices and get together, we will be (ARE) strong enough to stand up to the re-representatives of the FORCE of "The System" when they turn up, if they turn up. The more we start doing this, the more we start taking FULL-responsibility for our lives and the lives of those around us, the less and less and less we need "The System" of govern-MEN-t and its "services", "benefits", "privileges", etc.

All things considered, what sacrifice is too great to make when healing Earth/MAN is at stake and sure catastrophe if we don't take action. All it is, is a change in attitude/behaviour/direction/values/etc and setting that change into motion here and now.

More on all this here:

**"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"
A Year In The Life Of The
Love For Life Food Forest**

(Video embedded below)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013

51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

and here

Love For Links: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8369>

and here

**Control The Land
And You Control MAN On The Land
Displace MAN From Land
And You Turn MAN Into Slaves**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

and here

The Spell Is Broken

Taking The Land To Create Kindom
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
3rd March 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

and here

"The Steps Of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

and here

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

and here

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscription By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards...
Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrBao
Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>
Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>
Part Four: coming

Love Arthur

Refuse To Re-Present The Story-Telling Of Other Men And Women's Making

Reaction To Trauma - First party to first party, we always go where the sensory logic of truth/sense/direct-sensory-experience takes us. We refuse to re-present the story-telling of other men and women instructing/guiding/manipulating/conning us into how we should think, feel, act, live, etc, which effects everything we are sensing (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) in present-sense. If we



allow this sham/scam to effect us by inviting the story-teller into our lives so we can perform his/her thinking, etc, we fall under the "spell" of belief, faith and associated opinion to that story-teller.

Through story-telling we disconnect/disassociate from the direct-experience of sensory-life all-around-us, meaning, in present-sense we are no longer MAN, we are no longer freedom, no longer peace, no longer joy, no longer abundance, etc, meaning, we have given up who we really are in present-sense to be in the image/thoughts/ideas/emotions, to be the reaction of this trauma made up by others forcing us to act/perform their story-telling of "peace", "freedom", etc, NOT in present sense.

Look at how many of us are striving for freedom in the FUTURE. Instead of being peace, we think "peace", instead of being freedom, we think and fight for "freedom", "joy", "abundance", etc.

Now we are LOST in the story-telling.

The stories are many and varied, and often not obviously nasty.

For example, in response to the above post (names & websites sanitised)

She said: "Take what you can use and leave the rest - no need to pick up what is not needed or ours All the best always in abundance and joy."

We replied: A lie is a lie - a liar is a liar - if we do not use our senses to scrutinise and rout out all forms of lies and liars we can easily fall under the spell of belief causing us to set lies/liars into motion. We do this by giving life to lies/liars with our lives, innocent or not. This is the basis of MANS fallen "state" and is the cause of all forms of harm-doing. While under the spell of belief, etc, we have given up taking full-responsibility to do no harm and instead are now under limited liability/responsibility which permits the lie and liar to spread harm all-around. It spreads because we are that lie/liar spreading the harm.

She replied: "Thanks Arthur- I think what a person focuses on they magnify and I have found that everyone comes to truth in their own time and their own way -we can not force it on anyone- we can only do our part within ourselves to improve our own state of disillusion and delusion which ripples across the eathers and increases in love".

We replied: The issue is about people/us not being conscious of the images/thoughts/ideas they/we are focusing on throughout their/our waking-lives. While asleep in denial and ignorance, under the "spell" of belief, etc, we are causing immense harm in present-sense.

She replied: "I am much more calmer and feel very much loved - like a great wave of emotion has bathed me in beautiful loving warmth and friendship all around (heart) (F) (hug), this is not everyone's path Arthur we are very fortunate to be here NOW and to have each other (heart)".

We replied: The virtues of love includes confrontation - it's all in the intention to do no harm. Apathy is a major sickness in MAN today, the gossamer spray that is the story-telling of "love" and "peace", etc, turns MAN into a pathetic wimp, a MAN gutless and afraid to stand up and say NO to harm in all its forms. But not only stand up, but to back it all-the-way until harm has been completely dissolved. An immune system compromised is a very sick MAN.

He replied: "Are you saying if I understand you correctly speaking of Love and Peace is a wimpy thing?".

She replied: "You sound very angry Arthur and that will never increase your joy (heart)".

We replied: No anger here - you are just story-telling.

He replied: "Perhaps the path for you this time round is to discover that which is the essence and core of creation. At times we express the opposite of what we truly yearning for... that being love".

We replied: Fiona Cristian: Read again (names sanitised).

She replied: "We have a very tight nit family here Arthur that operates with tolerance and love and we do not call each other names although we do discuss issues and share our views in a very loving manner- I invite you to join us in the weekly round up and we can share our views together (heart)".

We replied: More story telling (name sanitised). Best not try to kidnap this MANS character by impersonating it so that you can make claim over this MAN with claims you have made up about this MAN, claiming they are coming from this MAN when in fact they are only coming from you, you made them all up. This is the basis of fraud and slander. No offense intended, just sharing facts/truth.

He replied: "Everyone is entitled to their own opinion. You seem very angry at the world, tough living from fear. May you find Peace, as for those who may never understand it they will always try defend their pain. Have a lovely day and may you discover your truth either in Light or darkness, after all life is about choice".

We replied: (names sanitised), the story-telling of your wonderland will not have you sense this MAN. This MAN, Arthur, is not in your story. Step outside of this non-sense to sense this MANS intention/presence/life, etc.

We replied: So its OK for both of you to take pot shots at Arthur and then ignore Arthur by writing him off as an angry man, etc????

She replied: "(heart) Yes we are all amazing even when we act otherwise (heart)".

We replied: While acting "ugly" we forget the "amazing" we are so that in present-sense we are setting harm into motion without no way of stopping it. Reality is quite different to fantasy and illusion.

In the original post we also wrote this at the end....

ps: watch out for David Icke, he is a full-on re-presentative of the FORCE behind "The System". To us, his new tv/radio show is a direct attack on MAN - we are now upping our tempo on the net to counteract this agenda. Nice sweet tasting lollies wrapped and marketed beautifully containing a little, nasty poison, nice smiling politicians kissing babies, nice friendly smiling banking commercials with banksters shaking hands with duped innocent lambs to the slaughter, etc. We are drowning in niceness all around. We are being destroyed by niceness. It only takes one lie/liar to do all the damage. David can be very charming but it is the charm of the snake charmer.

An immune system compromised is a very sick MAN. True love is strong and stands up to harm. True love does not "accept" harm and excuse it as being "not my reality". True love does not back down until harm has been completely dissolved.

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

GOD MEANS FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY

To us, the word "God" or creator or living-creator really means/implies FULL-RESPONSIBILITY/LIABILITY. We say that MAN IS God IS Living-Creator which means THE BUCK STOPS WITH US but this all falls apart when we become lost in the story-telling of belief, faith & associated opinion of a "God" apart from us/MAN, now we are under limited-responsibility/liability because we have passed the buck to a "higher power" than us/MAN. This story telling, based in duality, is the brilliant craft and practice of Freemasonry/Satanism at play. Instead of God they now use words like "one" or "oneness" or "divine" or "universal consciousness" or "astrology" or "astronomy" or "science" or "judge" or "politician" or "president" or "prime minister" or "queen" or "emperor" or "caesar" or "bank" or "stock market" or "economy" or "executive" or "ceo" or "person" or "money" or channeled matthew/ramtha/kryon/galactic federation of light/etc, or "global warming" or "alien invasion" or "mayan calendar" or "bible", or "time", etc, there are many many many thousands of these pass-the-buck lies circulating as part of man-made alphabet languages causing MAN to set these false-images/idols into motion and thus fall under the influence of these story-telling lies that are "spells" of black-magic. Watch out for story-tellers as there are many many thousands of these Freemasons/Satanists conning MAN/us to fall into their stories to become actors in



plays/pantomimes of their own making, that being "The System". Refer to Love For Life articles, videos, debates, etc, for more on this subject <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8369>. Scrolling down this Facebook wall is helpful too.

All the best - Arthur

Controlled Opposition

Due to controlled opposition, we are extremely vigilant and discerning when these type of scenarios come about. The NWO is "The System" under another guise, it will look something like Star Trek Federation in Nature. The NWO will be brought in by all the "Good Guys" bringing a new "oneness order system" to the present chaos engineered by the "Bad Guys". As many of you already know we life/stand for NO SYSTEM. We will do everything we can to expose and obliterate any idea or concept, sugar coated or not, that supports "The System", a man-made system under any guise. We know all the trickery going on to give the "duped", the impression that "serfs/commoners" are making headway with the courts of "The System". For more on this please read our recent reply to Max Igan here: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201394869221762> - We've already posted this video before but we thought we would put it up again.



Sarah McLeod - OPPT is a fraud. The truth from the horses mouth: Neil Keenan - Published on Apr 23, 2013 - An extended interview with Neil Keenan in Jakarta, Indonesia, in which he reveals just what a dangerous game the One People's Public Trust (OPPT) was attempting to play with people's lives and freedom - not only in Indonesia, but around the world. It is, however, a game that has been shut down, as Keenan tells how OPPT went from one Global Accounts scammer to another (Adnan Sakhli, White Spiritual Wonder Boy, and now UN Swissindo) hoping to find someone to fund their totalitarian revolution - a phony movement that gives every appearance of being the bankster cabal's attempt to co-opt the real and profound global awakening that spells the end of their control. "We had to be devious in the beginning" said one OPPT principal in a taped call that was sent anonymously to Keenan. Now Keenan simply warns them that their arrests are likely imminent....and warns people longing for freedom not to buy into the OPPT "rose garden" false promises of instant wealth. Help is on the way...from global humanitarian programs funded (with the blessing of the nations) from the Global Collateral Accounts.

Part One

Part Two

Love For Life Background

Briefly, for almost 20 years until 2005, Arthur built an office automation sales & services business with few dollars and no background experience to start with. Over the years, while going up and down financially, we employed many hundreds of staff and turned over big \$\$\$\$. Then in 2005 we were attacked by organised crime led by banksters which led to the theft of the family home worth \$1.2m, and the destruction of two cash flow businesses leaving us close to destitution and poverty caring for four young daughters. Everything we worked for and owned was stolen. This fraud was protected by judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, priests, media representatives, etc. What shocked us the most was that there was no "community immunity", no tribe or community prepared to stand up to what was going on.



So, with no experience, we decided to take on the crime syndicate and wake people up to what was going on while working out why "community immunity" did not exist. Thus began the Love For Life campaign in March 2005 and the www.LoveForLife.com.au website in December 2006.

What we have experienced since starting Love For Life..... there have been many many terrible things said about us, including descriptions of horrific things they would like to do to Fiona and the children. We have experienced humiliation, ridicule, abuse, hatred, Fiona being kidnapped, break and enter attempts, 4 assassination attempts on Arthur and 12 death threats to the family. Close supporters, a married couple in their 70's were hog tied, hooded, a bullet put through the man's hip and both tortured for hours. We have experienced extensive big brother surveillance in every way imaginable including being followed everywhere and helicopters hovering overhead. On two separate occasions swarms of police, detectives, sheriffs, tow trucks (up to 16 of them providing attention to a non-violent family who carry no weapons, live a do no harm path and who have never broken the peace or caused a crime or injured anyone) came to our rental family home to steal family assets such as the family car, and then, after collecting the stolen car from the pirates auction, we had a very large squad of police harass, intimidate and threaten us repeatedly on the long journey back home.

But we leave everything, warts and all, out in the open on the Love For Life website, YouTube Channel www.youtube.com/arthurloveforlife & Facebook Walls www.facebook.com/arthurcristian for all to see because we have nothing to hide and nothing to be ashamed of. We are not the problem. TRUTH stands. We have not changed except to get stronger and stronger and stronger. We do not see what other people say and do as being our problem when it comes to this stuff - it is what we do and how we behave/live that we are responsible for. They will have to kill us to stop us.

Since March 2005, all our Love For Life work has been done for free, all given away as gifts to benefit others. There are no conditions or contracts attached. And poverty and destitution still lingers nearby for us but we are not in fear of this; we keep living the dream of Love For Life because there is nothing else for us to live for.

We are now learning to be professional songwriters, producers, engineers, singers, etc, to spread the many insights we have connected with since 2005. We know very little about making music hands-on and Arthur, now 55, could not sing until his voice started opening up last year without lessons or practice. Then gifts started rolling in from supporters and we started accruing audio production hardware & software listed here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8459>. Audio technology with its jargon is extremely intimidating but we are not giving up. We realise we need lots of help to complete all links to the unbroken chain. What we have to offer is a vast range of lyrical content that is far from your average love song, all set to a story-telling landscape of music that has its base in the late 60s and early 70s but is not limited to a particular genre.

The themes we touch on can be considered controversial but we write with great imagery. A current 9 minute song we are working on is about paedophilia and child sex rings/gangs. It is set to a dreamy landscape of psychedelia with strong melodic hooks to capture all the reactive moods of trauma. We write about factual themes and ones that we have direct experience with, the point being to bring such subjects to people's awareness and inspire them to walk away from this system of harm and abuse to co-create peaceful lives for all. We are looking to work with people who want to help support Love For Life by helping with recording and production. We do not do this for money and are not looking for contracts. With support from others with professional skills with programs such as Powerpoint, we plan to create audio-visual driven seminars, talks and workshops. Eventually we want to create documentaries, too. Love For Life is at the forefront of a team-effort grassroots movement without leaders or followers and without links to "The System" or societies, secret or not.

As amateurs with very basic equipment and some help from a friend in August 2011, we wrote & recorded "Save Our Lives" as a rough demo. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GMqclQ07VrQ> - We plan to record/produce it professionally later this year. We've come a long way since then. We have over 100 inspired songs to record and are keen to collaborate with others to help spread the Love For Life work.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

The Thought Of Freedom Is Not Freedom

First party to first party, we always go where the sensory logic of truth/sense/direct-sensory-experience takes us. We refuse to re-present the story-telling of other men and women instructing/guiding/manipulating/conning us into how we should think, feel, act, live, etc, which effects everything we are sensing (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) in present-sense. If we allow this sham/scam to effect us by inviting the story-teller into our lives so we can perform his/her thinking, etc, we fall under the "spell" of belief, faith and associated opinion to that story-teller. Through story-telling we disconnect/disassociate from the direct-experience of sensory-life all-around-us, meaning, in present-sense we are no longer MAN, we are no longer freedom, no longer peace, no longer joy, no longer abundance, etc. We have given up who we really are in present-sense to be in the image/thoughts/ideas/emotions, to be the reaction of this trauma made up by others forcing us to act/perform their story-telling of "peace", "freedom", etc, NOT in present sense.



Look at how many of us are striving for freedom in the FUTURE. Instead of being peace, we think "peace", instead of being freedom, we think and fight for "freedom", "joy", "abundance", etc.

Now we are LOST in the story-telling.

The stories are many and varied, and often not obviously nasty.

For example, in response to the above post (names & websites sanitised)

She said: "Take what you can use and leave the rest - no need to pick up what is not needed or ours All the best always in abundance and joy."

We replied: A lie is a lie - a liar is a liar - if we do not use our senses to scrutinise and rout out all forms of lies and liars we can easily fall under the spell of belief causing us to set lies/liars into motion. We do this by giving life to lies/liars with our lives, innocent or not. This is the basis of MANS fallen "state" and is the cause of all forms of harm-doing. While under the spell of belief, etc, we have given up taking full-responsibility to do no harm and instead are now under limited liability/responsibility which permits the lie and liar to spread harm all-around. It spreads because we are that lie/liar spreading the harm.

She replied: "Thanks Arthur- I think what a person focuses on they magnify and I have found that everyone comes to truth in their own time and their own way -we can not force it on anyone- we can only do our part within ourselves to improve our own state of disillusion and delusion which ripples across the eathers and increases in love".

We replied: The issue is about people/us not being conscious of the images/thoughts/ideas they/we are focusing on throughout their/our waking-lives. While asleep in denial and ignorance, under the "spell" of belief, etc, we are causing immense harm in present-sense.

She replied: "I am much more calmer and feel very much loved - like a great wave of emotion has bathed me in beautiful loving warmth and friendship all around (heart) (F) (hug), this is not everyone's path Arthur we are very fortunate to be here NOW and to have each other (heart)".

We replied: The virtues of love includes confrontation - it's all in the intention to do no harm. Apathy is a major sickness in MAN today, the gossamer spray that is the story-telling of "love" and "peace", etc, turns MAN into a pathetic wimp, a MAN gutless and afraid to stand up and say NO to harm in all its forms. But not only stand up, but to back it all-the-way until harm has been completely dissolved. An immune system compromised is a very sick MAN.

He replied: "Are you saying if I understand you correctly speaking of Love and Peace is a wimpy thing?".

She replied: "You sound very angry Arthur and that will never increase your joy (heart)".

We replied: No anger here - you are just story-telling.

He replied: "Perhaps the path for you this time round is to discover that which is the essence and core of creation. At times we express the opposite of what we truly yearning for... that being love".

We replied: Read again (names sanitised).

She replied: "We have a very tight nit family here Arthur that operates with tolerance and love and we do not call each other names although we do discuss issues and share our views in a very loving manner- I invite you to join us in the weekly round up and we can share our views together (heart)".

We replied: More story telling (name sanitised). Best not try to kidnap this MANS character by impersonating it so that you can make claim over this MAN with claims you have made up about this MAN, claiming they are coming from this MAN when in fact they are only coming from you, you made them all up. This is the basis of fraud and slander. No offence intended, just sharing facts/truth.

He replied: "Everyone is entitled to their own opinion. You seem very angry at the world, tough living from fear. May you find Peace, as for those who may never understand it they will always try defend their pain. Have a lovely day and may you discover your truth either in Light or darkness, after all life is about choice".

We replied: (names sanitised), the story-telling of your wonderland will not have you sense this MAN. This MAN, Arthur, is not in your story. Step outside of this non-sense to sense this MANS intention/presence/life, etc.

We replied: So its OK for both of you to take pot shots at Arthur and then ignore Arthur by writing him off as an angry man, etc????

She replied: "(heart) Yes we are all amazing even when we act otherwise (heart)".

We replied: While acting "ugly" we forget the "amazing" we are so that in present-sense we are setting harm into motion without no way of stopping it. Reality is quite different to fantasy and illusion.

In the original post we also wrote this at the end....

Ps: watch out for David Icke, he is a full-on re-presentative of the FORCE behind "The System". To us, his new tv/radio show is a direct attack on MAN - we are now upping our tempo on the net to counteract this agenda. Nice sweet tasting lollies wrapped and marketed beautifully containing a little, nasty poison, nice smiling politicians kissing babies, nice friendly smiling banking commercials with banksters shaking hands with duped innocent lambs to the slaughter, etc. We are drowning in niceness all around. We are being destroyed by niceness. It only takes one lie/liar to do all the damage. David can be very charming but it is the charm of the snake charmer.

An immune system compromised is a very sick MAN. True love is strong and stands up to harm. True love does not "accept" harm and excuse it as being "not my reality". True love does not back down until harm has been completely dissolved.

Transition

We live to create freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance.....etc in the lives of everyone around us so that we can have it too..... and in service/reverence for MAN/Earth/Nature, with everyone in their unique original ways living for the virtues (co-creation) of MANS love as that service in everyday practice, then we all live in paradise. This is very different to living for my freedom, truth, peace, joy, abundance, etc, for my land, my food, my truth, my money, my, my, my, mine, mine, mine, own, own, own, "i", "i", "i", etc, and forming an eco village/community around this self-centred attitude is no different to how everyone lives in "The System" today. All else is a distraction stopping us from creating this. The reaction to trauma is this distraction that stops us. In everyday "System Life", there are millions of distractions



showing up as story-telling. This is brilliantly executed/implemented by the Freemasonic/Satanic-world and almost everyone is asleep to it.

We feel there is an essential peaceful do no harm transition required to get all of MAN back to standing on MANS feet without reliance upon another MAN for water, food, shelter. As it stands everyone in "The System" are highly dependent and reliant on the "group mind-set" that forms "The System" of slaves providing services and benefits for the emotionally addicted slaves to "The System" (and you can put us in the same basket too). The transition is to get MAN back to relying ONLY on nature without 3rd party interlopers, intermeddlers, interceders getting in the way. The transition is a team effort with the foresight for setting all of MAN free down-the-line so that MAN is no longer dependent on slaves and masters providing services, benefits, privileges and exclusivity while being bound to contracts, rituals, procedures, conditions, rules & regulations which compromise MAN severely. This transition is all about shifting from limited liability/responsibility to full liability/responsibility. This full responsibility is all about caring for our health, nature all around us, clean uncorrupted (pure) water and food, partner/co-creator, children, shelter, animal-friends in partnership, etc. In "The System", we are already together destroying each other - we have to come together to create peace together so that we can all have peace. We cannot live peacefully when we are islands, not taking full responsibility for the lives of those around us until EVERYONE can take full responsibility for their life, which means that EVERYONE is healed of system trauma. In "The System", we all come together to make slaves of each other - now is the moment to come together to set each other free, to live for each other's freedom, peace, joy and abundance. Once we have set each other free, we are free.

**Control The Land
And You Control MAN On The Land
Displace MAN From Land
And You Turn MAN Into Slaves**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

**The Spell Is Broken
Taking The Land To Create Kindom**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
3rd March 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

"The Steps Of Kindom"
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

No System Required

When we FULLY reconnect with our SENSES we already have a natural "social" way of life requiring NO SYSTEM, no man-made social-engineering, no education, no being under another MANS IMAGE-POWER. This insight goes right over most people heads as they find it almost impossible to comprehend because all they have ever known is chaos (trauma) and enslavement to that chaos (trauma). We are fighting for something we already are and already have. All that is required is that we give up "The System" of trauma. Let go, let go, let go of trauma (non-sense) and work with our SENSES. DO WE HAVE TO JUMP 10 FEET ACROSS A ROOM TO GRAB OUR NEXT BREATH? Of course not, we already have everything we need and so much more. Refer to the TRAUMA, SYSTEM LIFE & Govern-MEN- t <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428> (above) as behind all this chaos is TRAUMA causing us to react to "chaos" with "social-engineered "order".



Most of us are still locked in non-sense, unable to sense the intentions coming from another and this clearly demonstrates why such a vast and terrible breakdown in communication occurred between those of "civilisation" (social-engineering) recording those not of "civilisation" (tribes of MAN on land). This problem continues on between us all trying to sense each others intentions while using a non-sense language to communicate with each other.

The conditioning behind words like "social" are extremely misleading. "System" words like "social" are mostly identified with hierarchical structures and other man-made IMAGE-POWER forms of order. The more we look into nature the more we are meeting men and women coming forward sharing information past down from their ancestors pre "The System" invasion. We are also discovering facts such as the Portuguese introducing the caste "system" into the lands we now call "India" somewhere around the mid 1400's/1600's and that before the caste system was introduced there were ONLY tribes/families of MAN spread out for thousands of kilometres.

When we learn to disregard what "The System" his-story/her-story tells us how to think and feel and act about our history we learn to reconnect with our ancestral ways/roots that have nothing to do with "The System" his-story/her-story of the "dark ages" or "cave man" or Neanderthal man" or "wars" or "evolution" or "carbon dating/time" or the misleading wonders of "ancient civilisations", etc, etc.

The Maze Of Language

Basically, all this Freemasonic/Satanic recorded history in any read and write alphabet language is severely compromised. Let's face it, were any of us present, that we remember, during the vast majority of their his-story? Can the writers of the his-story bring forward some first parties to back their stories? "Social systems is a system construct. It is when we learn to re-connect with the information of our ancestors that would have been passed down by word of mouth, through tribal tongues rather than read-and-write alphabet languages, probably through song, that we can learn the truth about how our ancestors lived. "The System" doesn't want us to remember this so it is highly unlikely that they put any of it in their his-story!



Also, the way Aboriginal "languages" were translated would have been way off the mark because they did not have the same constructs and concepts in the way they lived as those translating their communication would have been brainwashed into. How can the language of one way of life describe a completely different way of life. This is also why it is sometimes hard to describe our true capabilities and the way we sense we can live as free MAN on the land when all we have to communicate with is the dead language of "The System". Dead language because, when we use it, we are not using our senses. Instead, we are lost to non-sense when there is no sense. How do we describe what we sense with the language of non-sense? No doubt this is why there are so many "misunderstandings" between us. We end up in non-sensory story telling, repeating what others have told us.

When we are using our SENSES we are consciously connected with all of life as WHOLENESS - there is no separation causing "chaos" requiring "social engineered system glues" to bind us all together into a contrived "order", which is ALL about being under the IMAGE-POWER of another MAN.

For us, the answer is NO system, and everyone taking full responsibility for their lives - as you say, we are capable of creating what we need for abundant, truly free lives. However, we had a look at Trivium Education - we can clearly tell its flawed on many, many fronts. We use scrutiny to rout out all forms of NON-SENSE/SENSORY images/imagery so that all that is left standing is SENSE/SENSORY images. We go where the logic of truth/sense takes us - we never argue for any belief, faith or associated opinion, all of which are rooted in NON-SENSE. We have been working at unravelling all the BS and spells of "The System" since 2006. All alphabet languages are constructed out of mathematics which is derived from geometry/sacred-geometry. All three are abominations derived from black-magic and are cleverly crafted to trap the duped into fallen "states" of NON-SENSE (unconsciousness/death-to-sense).

This wonderland is designed brilliantly, cleverly trapping victims into living contrived lives that are fictionalised story-telling performances where they continue setting into motion non-sensory images that they believe are true but which will never lead them to truth and to stepping out of this man-made matrix. We see this all through the freedom truth movement. Here is a link <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8369> where you can find our videos and articles, etc, that explain all this and so much more in greater detail, if you are interested in putting the work in. An interesting debate is the one with Raymond Karczewski <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414> which gets very intense and we get what you mean about attacks for just disagreeing with people! We are committed to creating Do No Harm communities that are not of "The System" but are all about living as MAN co-creating with nature that we are. Everything we need is already provided for us. We created a food forest video in February this year <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A> which touches on some of the vision of Do No Harm communities.

Trauma + System Life + GovernMENT + True Purpose Behind Chemtrails And HAARP

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

1st June 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8428>

Too Many Chiefs And Indians

The fact is, notwithstanding all the brainwashing and damage under the image power of another man's version of system life, and we think that most reading here would agree with this, we already are living creator (god- chief), we are already gifted in God's/living creator's (Chief's) likeness/image and have everything we need to create the lives we dream of and take full responsibility for our lives and for creating paradise for all to experience. We don't need leaders and followers, chiefs and indians. We are all chiefs and, if we are taking full responsibility for our lives and our tribes, we are all indians too. Can you comprehend that a true chief has never been under another MAN, has never been "educated" or forced under the image power of another MAN? This is at the heart of paradise.



The problem we keep seeing, is that everybody is trying to make indians out of chiefs and chiefs out of indians, to have others be under their image power, which is what "The System" is all about. This is what we have to work on - not sabotaging each other's uniqueness/originality, meaning we are not undermining the chiefs that we are and making us less than that. We are the true power but we have turned into petty, nitpicking, bickering re-presentations of MAN, none of whom have the guts to stand up and be who we really are as MAN, not reliant on any other MAN or any system, allowing people to be the chief and indian they are without being a slave or a ruler and without interfering while we work together.

Learning not to react or feel insulted or attacked or powerless when others speak what they are thinking and perceiving is part of being MAN healed from trauma. Under the image power of "The System", chiefs have been turned into wimps. They tell us there are 7 billion of us now but hardly any of us are chiefs, not reliant on anything except the life (water, living food, shelter) they are part of. Read "Control The Land And You Control MAN On The Land Displace MAN From Land And You Turn MAN Into Slaves" link posted below.

Most of the 7 billion are in chicken coups, producing eggs for their masters and squawking about their living conditions while not doing anything to take responsibility for their living conditions. Useless food eaters indeed - consumers of materialism and superficiality. Very few are living otherwise.

Paradise is being able to visit chiefs wherever we go, MAN of MAN creating unique lives of no harm, and being able to experience the full glory of the chiefs and how they live. This is very different from visiting Raymond in his caravan, plugged into "The System", surrounded by harm and reliant on slaves and rulers while he claims to be a Christ (chief). The only way we can reach our full chief potential is when we have land to care for where we can take full responsibility for our lives without having to answer to anybody else's expectations (thought control). When you are a chief, you are not under anyone else providing you with everything, you do not need contracts with councils or power companies and you do not need the shops to provide you with food and comforts.

We are not trying to tell people how to live (create) their lives, only pointing out the present pathways of harm that only lead to more harm and more harm and never to paradise. Most people are too lost to create their lives as chiefs because they are too busy following the navigational directories others have written for them. This is image power and Max Igan and One People are just a continuation of that image power.

Raymond, you have said nothing new to us. To us, co-creating paradise is paramount. Taking full-responsibility for that to happen is beneficial for everyone. With us, we live for no system because, once there is no more power and control over land, we all can have access to land to take full responsibility for our lives. There is room for everyone. We have already explained all this over and over and over again so we won't offend the "under 500 words" crowd by repeating it. Info can be found here: "The Spell Is Broken - Taking The Land To Create Kindom" & "The Steps Of Kindom": links provided below.

In reference to this present exchange with Raymond Karczewski & Max Igan here:

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201394869221762> - we replied to Raymond:

You missed out something here Raymond - the creation of our lives as MAN - do you sense them?

It seems you are only interested in promoting the creation of your life, Raymond. What seems to be happening here is that we are surrounded by people wanting us (everyone) to fit into their boxes. We shouldn't write so much is a common complaint - what if we just have a lot to say and try to communicate it as clearly as we can?

Is that a crime?

Is that Satanic mirroring?

And then our replies are knee-jerk, defensive, etc. As we have said over and over, who among you is here with us so they can see us getting angry, reactive, face saving etc? There is already so much stuff around about us, both negative and positive and we are past trying to please everybody. We are not worried what people think. We are not attached to the outcomes. We cannot force others to want to create paradise. We just put information out there so that those who want to can be inspired to find their own unique ways to co-create paradise. Like the sun that shines constantly, we do what we do for a purpose.

But.....sigh....all this has already been said over and over so what can we conclude from that? Either that no one reads what we write and makes the effort to comprehend what we are saying or we are completely oblivious morons with absolutely no idea about who we are. Yes, there are obviously those who would agree with that and that is fine, and maybe some of those people who think we are doing it all wrong and should be doing it according to x, y and z should come and live our lives for us, raise the children for us, walk the dogs, run the hectic household, take care of the gardens, take over the website, write all the articles and posts, answer the phone calls, greet the visitors, wear our clothes, etc, so that they can be sure that everything is done according to their expectations and instructions so then Arthur and Fiona Cristian will fit into the boxes required. Then they might as well dig holes for us and put us in them because there will be no reason for us to have a life anymore.

And no doubt this reply will be written off as knee-jerk, defensive, etc, but actually we are laughing at the absurdity of people who continually want to change who we are so that we act according to their navigational directory of acceptable thought processes and acceptable expression of those thought processes so we don't get "lost" and arrive safely at the destination they have pre-determined for us, something Raymond does again and again. Will the penny drop? And as for attacking Max, we didn't remove the FB friendship, we have no gripe against Max and he is welcome to visit anytime as are Raymond, Brad and all other detractors. Just give us warning so that we can polish the throne and get Arthur dressed in his ceremonial robes, with the collection box alongside (cheques/postal orders made out to Fiona Cristian) and please be extra generous if you would like a personal blessing from Arthur. Only takes about 16 hours to get everything in place.

So yes, we get what you all say, we just don't agree and we will continue to do what we see best as long as we have the energy to do so. Maybe we are wrong about everything we do. Well, if we are, then maybe others will learn from our mistakes and we will still have been useful in showing others what not to do and they will go ahead and create paradise for ALL, showing us the error of our ways as we see nature healed and restored and living MAN once again walking undisturbed through the food forests across Earth.

Let's see if Chief (Christ) Raymond's navigational directory of acceptable thought processes and acceptable expression of those thought processes so we don't get "lost" and arrive safely at the destination Raymond has pre-determined for us, kicks in again.

Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201394869221762>

Regarding Raymond's Facebook Wall: <https://www.facebook.com/raymond.karczewski.9> - To us, what is very clear here is your ongoing attempt to plaster your Facebook wall with more and more lies about us Raymond. It's becoming pathetic. All correspondence we've been experiencing with you since 13th May 2013 is posted here <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414> so that everyone who comes to your Facebook wall can see the bigger picture coming from all sides. We are shortly to complete our final instalment to the exchange we had with Raymond "Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness" and we will post it on Raymond's Wall and here:

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Max Igan & The Fraud Of The OPPT
(One Peoples Public Trust)
Facebook Discussion With Arthur & Fiona Cristian
17th to 19th February 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8357>

Control The Land
And You Control MAN On The Land
Displace MAN From Land
And You Turn MAN Into Slaves
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

The Spell Is Broken
Taking The Land To Create Kindom
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
3rd March 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

"The Steps Of Kindom"
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

A System Remedy Is Not A Remedy

Max Igan sent us this Facebook PM Wednesday 2nd July 2013
16.07pm: "Hopefully this REALITY will give you pause to question
your actions before spreading lies, hatred and false information
about others in future Arthur... have a nice day brother.



:) https://www.facebook.com/permalink.php?story_fbid=10151533809384022&id=1... "

We replied.....

Max, the issue here is we stand for NO SYSTEM. We will do everything we can to expose and obliterate any idea or concept, sugar coated or not, that supports "The System", a man-made system under any guise. The NWO is "The System" under another guise, it will look something like Star Trek Federation in Nature. The NWO will be brought in by all the "Good Guys" bringing a new "oneness order system" to the present chaos engineered by the "Bad Guys". We know all the trickery going on to give the "duped", the impression that "serfs/commoners" are making headway with the courts of "The System".

Having some mini "slave victories" is allowed by FORCE. If they want covert control to remain in tact, they can't always be seen to be despotic/overt. This is allowed to happen and besides, the FORCE behind "The System" have planned, when it suits them and when they are ready, to cause the present western world system to completely

collapse so they can usher in their next "oneness" version of it. As an example of many: One Peoples Public Trust now called One People.....

ONE PEOPLE

ONE SPIRIT

ONE WORLD - World means "The System" - the world is not Earth/Nature.

ONE HUMANKIND - Hue-MAN - a shade/colour/reflection/shadow of MAN - In this case the reflection/image projected by a MAN upon another MAN is "oneness". The intention is to trap a MAN under another MANS image-power/spell which happens when a MAN believes in the "story-telling" (spells) of "oneness". This is blatant social engineering.

MANKIND/HUMANKIND - means a kind of MAN as in monster, monstrosity, distorted, brainwashed, idiot, fool, robot, clone, drone, slave, etc. We are MAN, all unique and original, not one the same as the next. Mankind/Humankind represents a shattered reality.

ONENESS means SAMENESS as in Communism and Socialism - The correct word to use here instead of one/oneness is WHOLE/WHOLENESS (meaning: NO SYSTEM) which recognises the uniqueness and originality of all of MAN without conformity to social engineering which "oneness" (sameness) is all about.

"One" is lineal, has a beginning and an end (finite), therefore is trauma based (explained further down), is a lie, believers commit fraud when they claim "one"/"oneness" is true. "One" is projected, based, imagined in/from the past and in/from the future (explained further down). "One" does not exist, is non-sensory, meaning you can't sense "one", you can only fantasise "one" because "one" is not present with the presence of life embodied in its image to sense (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) it. Thanks to trauma, "One"/"Oneness" re-presents a shattered reality.

Note: Children brought up in the "wild" by "wild dogs", etc ("The System" brainwashing calls them "wild animals" in the "wild" of nature as in dark, scary, hostile, not safe environment), who are discovered and brought back to "The System" (civilisation) do not recognise the reflection of themselves in the mirror. These reflections are seen in "3rd person" and until "The System" brainwashing sets in they always communicate in 3rd person This is exactly what we would all do if we were truly conscious (not brainwashed) because there is no 1st or 3rd person. All is WHOLE. However, from "The System" side of looking through the window of our extensive repetitive, pounding, brainwashing we see everything of 3rd person as 1st person, i.e, "name" on birth certificate, drivers license, "one"/"oneness", etc, believing these reflections is who we really are when in fact these reflections are not who we really are. Someone else trained us to think, feel and act in this way. Again, recently a Russian girl, around 11 years of age was discovered. She was brought up by dogs from around age 3. She did not recognise her "i" (eye) in the mirror and communicated in 3rd person. If she was with her family of MAN living in the "wilds" and raised by tribal-MAN all around her and without "The System" brainwashing she would be a living WHOLE example of conscious-living-MAN on land in present-sense. Currently, for those of us really waking up, it may appear to the brainwashed that we are talking in 3rd person about Nature, Earth, MAN, Life, but when we are using our senses we sense/see, in present-sense, that we are air, water, leaves, trees, birds, wind, sunlight, rain, dogs, mountains, river, Earth, Nature, Life, etc, etc.... The first party/person "i", "i", "i", "mine", "mine", "mine", "own", "own", "own", "one", "one", "one", etc, (shattered reality), does not exist and without it there is no 3rd person ("i"/"one")) either because we are already WHOLE, meaning we are already the unique and original of that WHOLENESS.

See this article but remember it is written by the brainwashed and references everyone brainwashed called "experts", "scientists", etc... Always use your senses and go where the logic of truth takes you that are the insightful jewels found amongst the voluminous garbage of non-sensory images. Always be on the look out for non-sensory/non-sense images and rout them all out because they are trauma based, are lies, and are blatant "story telling" made up by other men and women telling us how to think, feel and act = IMAGE POWER.

<http://www.ranprieur.com/readings/wildthings.html>

All these "successes" that you are seeing, and will continue to see, are part of the orchestrated plan, the blueprint, the agenda. Many of these victories, with a vast majority still to come, require a team effort of actors (judges, barristers, lawyers, politicians, priests, experts, plants portrayed as heroes, etc, etc), all in on the scam to dupe the people into believing, now and down-the-line, that the "bad guys" world is collapsing and the "Good Guys" are winning. Unless we keep waking the people up, the duped will not see/sense they have been had, got-at & set-up. They will not see/sense how they have been deceived into accepting "THE SYSTEM" GLUE of "oneness" binding them all together as "one people", "one spirit", "one consciousness", "one system", etc, etc.

This is not the first time those of "The System" have collapsed one version of "The System" and brought in another version (the phoenix rising out of the ashes - order out of chaos). They need to have the "bad guys" exposed by the "good guys" (hello Heather) so that we all start looking around for something better but very few wake up to the fact that the "something better" is just the next version of "The System" the duped are blindly being led into, with the same image-power-based families behind the scenes, the heads of the Star Trek "Federation in Nature".

We all know that they cannot use overt means to keep us under control. There are too many of us and they would have to be in constant struggle against us because we would rebel. So they use covert means to guide us into submission through propaganda that plays on our trauma, causing enough reaction in us to keep us malleable and enslaved. The marketing campaign for their 1000 year Golden Reign is obviously not going to come about with overt displays of force. Far easier to get us wanting, asking and longing for their 1000 year Golden reign. It's not as if the Knight's Templars have not already done this many times before, coming out as the heroes to rescue us from slavery, tyranny and oppression.

We don't see anything here that has not been done before with different processes. There are many "successes" in all areas of protest using law. Why? Apart from occasions where magistrates, etc, are just not good enough to think fast on their feet and deal with clever men and women who have done their homework, when we have and see successes, we are encouraged and think we are on to something and keep investing more and more of our energy into our processes which means more and more of our energy into "The System". Do you think they care????? So long as we are still putting our energy into "The System", they are happy because it is our energy that keeps "The System" going. We have already explained this to you in great detail. They do not care how much we protest and argue just so long as we keep using their information, sleeping in their houses and using their private corporations. Which is what everyone involved in One People is doing. They are all still plugged in.

We could start bragging about the many successes Arthur has had against "The System", some involving \$300k to others where tens of thousands of dollars were spent trying to get Arthur (and Fiona) to pay the SDRO a measly amount of \$\$, but these victories are still not a remedy that gets everyone out of "The System". With the method that Arthur has developed over the last couple of years, NO PAPERWORK is required. He is strong and smart enough to blow them all out of the water really fast. Recently, even the SDRO have sent him a letter offering Arthur to take back his drivers licence... LOL... all this after trying everything to con Arthur (and Fiona) into contracting with them. Refer to Letter Received From Roads & Maritime Services Offering Arthur Cristian His Drivers License Back - LOL - 11th June 2013: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8450> - If it wasn't for the children and the 4 assassination attempts, Arthur would be journeying on the road without plates, licence or anything and they would have to kill him to stop him, but, at present, the family does not have the support it needs for him to do this without leaving them vulnerable. And even then, being a Ned Kelly is not a remedy, which is why we prefer to focus on what we can do to bring about remedy as soon as possible.

Why no system? Because when you peel back all the layers, the dark heart of "The System" is all about trauma; trauma is behind everything of "The System", even the "good" bits. There is nothing in "The System" that can help us return to lives as conscious MAN on the land or help us create freedom, truth, joy, etc, for ALL, not just those who can do the paperwork. "The System" is all about greed and selfishness - it is what we are indoctrinated into and it is only by turning our backs on EVERYTHING of "The System" that we can remember who we are and begin the de-programming.

A lot of our Love For Life work is about exposing all the tricks of those behind "The System" so that we don't all follow along blindly down their Yellow Brick Road.

We were all once tribes of MAN on land, living with NO SYSTEM. This is where we have to return if we want true freedom, freedom from trauma. As you can see if you are willing, Max, what's going on with One People is only showing us who is taking the first steps down the Yellow Brick Road, who is still caught up in the codes, squiggles and digits, in the past and the future of System Life.

You said, "Hopefully this REALITY will give you pause to question your actions before spreading lies, hatred and false information about others in future Arthur... have a nice day brother."

What we are doing, Max, is exposing everybody who wants the system in any guise because anything to do with "The System" is lies, deception, hatred and false information and all of it is trauma based. This is why we live for no system. You have yet to say that you live for no system. Everyone who is connected to this deception will want "The System". Can you let everyone know where you stand on this, Max?

For more on trauma refer below.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Taken from this post:

**"The System" & Everything Of It
IS Rooted In TRAUMA
Our Conditioned Reactions To TRAUMA
Is What Constructs "The System"**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

1st July 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8449>

Max Igan replied again Wednesday 3rd July 2013 00:59

"Arthur, referencing yourself to "elucidate" on what you say is the height of egotism and not one single thing in the essay I skimmed over that you posted above justifies the lies, the hatred and the falsehoods you so readily created about me... you need to wake up because all you are doing is perpetuating division... I would never post hatred of another.... and even with the lies you posted about me (having never met me) I never even responded, because I have more respect for life than that.... in fact your own actions speak volumes about the you that you will not face... but anyway... the oppt did what it was supposed to do... it provided to tools for those who choose to step away from the system, to do so... the thing that has stopped more people doing so, are people like you who have a vested interest in maintaining the fight and the fiction for their own agendaspeople like you ARE the system...

and arthur, in order to create a kin domain, you need to first free the people of earth... and buying into your property in the mistaken and fictional belief that one can actually own part of the earth is simply stupid and circumvents the REAL issue completely... wake up brother

01:10

Arthur Cristian

These words "hatred", "lies", "egotism", "falsehoods", "division", etc, are just claims made up by you MAX. They are all lies. All you are attempting to do is create a controversy where there isn't one. You are trying to kidnap/hijack our characters so that you can impersonate them, claiming these claims are our intentions, coming from us, when in fact they are your claims (lies), you made them all up. You seem to really enjoy practising black magic as in remote viewing, remote control and remote projection. Are you psychic Max? Do you have a third eye? Our conscience is very clear. When it comes to your claims, we have nothing to be concerned about.

01:12

Arthur Cristian

Max said "and arthur, in order to create a kin domain, you need to first free the people of earth... and buying into your property in the mistaken and fictional belief that one can actually own part of the earth is simply stupid and circumvents the REAL issue completely... wake up brother".

We never made such claims Max. These are not our intentions. They are not the path you claim we are traversing.

01:12

Max Igan sent another PM

they are not "claims I made up" arthur they are an obsevation of your actions and the lies, hatred and false information you created and posted about me... people like you and the bullshit and hatred you peddle are a HUGE part of the problem because your own actions show you have a heart as black as coal

anyway, Im not interested in any long discourse with you as you are way too narcissistic to ever truly see the obvious. I just wanted to demonstrate how utterly wrong you were and how the OPPT's UCC filings have actually been helping people. I dont hold any hatred, jealousy or anymosity towards you, as you do towards me and as you have amply demonstrated with your hate videos and disinformation campaigns and wish you well. ... I just wish you would wake up and start working for positive change rather than helping perpetuate division to serve your own agenda.

Don't bother replying as I have no interest in conversing with you past this point unless you happen to wake up from the illusion you are living in

Wednesday 3rd July 2013 11:13

Arthur Cristian

Then you are saying (claiming) you have lived with us, have had private, 1st party to 1st party dealings (direct experience) with us on an ongoing basis to know from direct experience who we really are? What you have posted here, these images, are of your own making Max and we don't buy into them. They live ONLY with you, there maker.

11:14

Max Igan

no, Im basing my opinion of you on the unwarranted lies, hatred and false information you have spread about me without knowing one single thing about me... and just think Arthur, we could have been friends, however you chose the path of lies, anymosity and self promotion at the expense of others... pity

13:14

Max Igan replied (after he received the posts on Trauma, System Life & Govern-MEN-t) from us.

lol... another essay referencing yourself to back up what you claim?... lol...damn you have to be the most self absorbed person on this planet Arthur...

yeah trauma is trauma ...and false information and lies directed at another to serve a personal agenda, is false information and lies directed at another to serve a personal agenda... and you sir are a nasrcissitic idiot

15:34

Arthur Cristian

This is Fiona here Max with Arthur. Why are you so keen for a fight? You do not have to like what we say. We have no problem with that. Why don't you go and do some more One People promotion, as that seems to be the way you see to create paradise for all without leaders and followers? Unless you do not want paradise for all.

15:34

Max Igan

Well Fiona, I think you should be asking yourselves those questions as Im not the one who posted lies, hatred and disinformation about a fellow researcher,... that was you.. it was you who decided to start the fight.... from this message, you are obviously just as sarcisitic, just as bent on division and the perpetuation of the system to serve your own agenda, and just as bent on establishing your cult and as quite obviously just as black hearted as Arthur

over and out

16:14

Arthur Cristian

All lies are a curse - all liars are cursed - with us the makers of curses/lies are forced to process and amplify them exclusively with no way out until they make whole with those they intended to harm or have harmed.

16:27

Max Igan

then, as you have clearly stated, you are cursed
goodbye

16:31

Arthur Cristian

Then you have nothing to be concerned about.

3 July at 18:03

The Thought Of A Christ Is Not A Christ

Raymond, we would never claim that we are fully conscious MAN, free from the influence of the brainwashing of "The System", thinking unique thoughts inspired by the dream of life. This is the case for the vast majority of us across Earth; we are still compromised and still under the influence of our conditioning as we wake up to what we have allowed to happen to who we are. As many of us are realising more and more, all our thoughts of awakening, and our discussions and debates about our awakening, while helping us get clearer about truth and what our awakening means, are not the same as living as awakened, fully conscious MAN.



All of us involved in these discussions, whether actively or just through reading, are still plugged into "The System", still relying on it to provide for us in many areas. If we were fully conscious MAN, we would be communicating with each other through our senses rather than through satanic alphabet languages, equipment, services, materials and consumer products. If we were fully conscious MAN, we would no longer be plugged into "The System".

So where does this leave you, Raymond?

You claim to be a Christ, but in present-sense you are not living the life of a Christ. A Christ is what we call a fully conscious MAN setting the life of that consciousness in motion so that the presence of this consciousness (Christ) is present in present-sense. As you have said before, "The thought of God is not God". Well, the thought of a Christ is not a Christ, either. We cannot be Christs while we are still plugged into "The System", still supporting "The System" and especially while we are calling for a "better" system. A true Christ does not need a man-made system. At present, you do, Raymond.

A true Christ senses his/her brothers and sisters of life and feels their intentions, senses their lives in present-sense, whether agreeing with them or not. Under these present circumstances, when your brothers and sisters come to you via the internet, etc, Raymond, they are met by your mirror that is the conversation (thoughts) going on ONLY between your ears that they have to enter into to converse with you. With us, you try to trap who we really are in the mirror of your making that is constructed ONLY out of your thoughts.

Your mirror is not "another level of consciousness"; it is just constructed from your thoughts and you refuse to see anybody except through the thoughts of your mirror. You are trying to embed who we are in your mirror which makes you trapped in the mirror of your own thoughts. This is an example of the Satanic trap that binds MANS' lives to it. When you converse with us through your mirror, you are setting the boundaries for our interaction, bringing us into your conversation. This is Satanic ruled consciousness. Your mirror is a claim of your making that goes against everything you are saying. It is intellectual and limited in scope. Repeat, ONLY your thoughts of us are in the mirror of your own making.

Our challenge is how to learn to live with each others differences by becoming more empathetic and learning to sense each others intentions. When we sense each others intentions we are now outside the power and control structure of an individual (in-divide-u-all) satanic ruled intellect.

Our challenge is to learn how to set into motion ideas that change the way we live so that we stop causing so much harm to who we are. You are still trapped in the idea of being a Christ still plugged into "The System" and criticising us for setting into motion the idea of living without a system of harm. We cannot "be in this world but not of it". While you are living in "The System" you are of "The System" because your life energy is still maintaining and perpetuating "The System". While you are still plugged in to "The System", you are feeding "The System". While you continue being plugged into "The System", presently via your caravan, it is clear that you are both of "The System" and in "The System".

It is not just ideas that are responsible for hell on Earth. Ideas are just ideas. It is MAN setting those ideas into motion (giving these images LIFE) and maintaining and perpetuating them that is fully-responsible for hell ("The System") on Earth and we are fully-responsible for creating Paradise on Earth if we choose to. We cannot escape thought. Everything is a thought in a thought; it is the choices we make about what thoughts to give life to (set into motion) that determine our lives. The fabric of the dream of life is a thought of many thoughts all threaded together by the thread of life MAN/Living-Creator set into motion. It is MAN weaving the fabric of life. DNA is the thread of MANS thought being set into motion (given LIFE) by MAN.

Imagine that you had 100 photos in front of you. You pick them up, one after another, looking at the images and putting them back down again. Then you pick up one that appeals to you. Instead of putting it back down, you pore over it, taking every detail, thinking about what you see. Now, if the image you see really affects you, you may decide to give life to it by creating that image in your life. It could be a picture of far off countries that inspires you to save up your money and go travelling, it could be a beautiful house that gives you ideas for redecorating your home, it could be a photo of a sports star that gets you out of bed in the mornings to get fit, or it could be a baby gorilla orphaned by poachers that has you pack up and volunteer with a rescue organisation. Or it could be an image of a sustainable, living home surrounded by a food forest with no signs of any harm to life that has you begin to withdraw from "The System" back to a life as fully conscious MAN. The images we choose to give life to (set into motion) become the world (LIFE) we live in.

Yes, ideas are fantasies (reflections) and your mirror is an idea, a fantasy, reflection of your own making, a dualistic (duel-i-stick-c) idea that you try to trap people in. Your mirror is of the intellect of your reflection so how can it reveal truth if truth only comes when the intellect is silenced. In your case, how can it be silenced when it still bounces to and fro between your ears as a reflection of your own projection?

We all have our unique thoughts, that are "private", more or less (to us, what "private" really means is that we each have, or were supposed to have had, unique original thoughts of our making, of our dreaming, of our dream-time, stimulated and inspired by the sensations of Nature/Earth/Life/MAN that is the dream of life all around us). It is when we try to impose our thoughts (dreaming) on others (MAN), to capture them (MAN) in the reflections of our thought projections by claiming that we know more about them than they do because of our thoughts about them, that it all

goes wrong. What we are now describing IS the artificial DNA that weaves the non-sensory-fabric that is "The System" and this is how we create drones and robots.

How can we know the true intentions of others when we cannot hear them above the noise of all the reflections of our thoughts? When we use our senses, we can communicate with someone from another culture who does not share our alphabet language because we sense their intentions and use sign language, etc. We do not need to trap them in our alphabet language reflections which is what we all do to each other through English and other Satanic engineered alphabet languages.

You talk about the resurrection of the "spirit of divine awareness"? What are the practical steps for setting this "spirit of divine awareness" into motion in our everyday lives? Isn't it all about empathy, compassion and sensing the intentions of others so that we learn to live without doing harm to others, without trapping others in the reflections (mirror) of our thought projections (dreaming)?

To us, it is clearly obvious that honouring, protecting, encouraging, inspiring, nurturing, supporting, etc, (all the virtues of love) the uniqueness and originality of MANS dreaming is paramount, that every MAN needs to have that creative "space" of love to dream their unique lives into motion. To us, this is the practice of the "spirit of divine awareness" in everyday, practical, doable sense. If all our ancestors were not trapped in the reflections (intellectual thought control) coming from other men and women manipulating and interfering through their enFORCED projections of how we should be thinking, feeling, doing, living, etc, their descendants, us, would still be living in Paradise. But that ain't the case, we're currently too busy being distracted, entertained, compromised and trapped in "The System" that was given birth by another MAN'S dreaming.

The photo you have chosen to give life to, Raymond, is the photo of you in your caravan, keeping everyone at arms length with your mirror, talking about setting into motion a new govern-MEN-t, a new system. How does this stop the harm? Along the way, we have examined many, many photos and the one we keep coming back to is the photo of Kindom because it is the only one that we have come across that puts an end to the harm, an end to the dualistic lies through the living demonstration of non-dualistic truth.

This is what we are about, Raymond, but, like everyone else, we are compromised and still reliant on the dual(duel)-istic system. We would love to stop duelling, to learn to live together without harm, without fighting and bloodshed, to inspire enough people to take full-responsibility to stop setting the images of harm (dreams of another MAN) into motion, to put down the photos of harm and pick up the ones that heal the damage. You do not say you want to do harm but neither do you say you want to live with no harm.

Your mirror is a dual/duel because you claim it is non-dualistic but then you insist on putting other men and women into it, without their permission. Why don't you just keep your mirror for you rather than imposing it on others? This is a dual/duel; why are we in your mirror? Why can't you see/sense who we really are outside your mirror? Leave us outside your mirror and recognise us for who we are, just as we do for you. This is the "spirit of divine resurrection" in process, the intellect silenced, the "dual/duel", the power struggle, gone. Why are you "arguing over every jot and tittle"?

Your release from hell comes when you give up your mirror (with your CHRIST in it) and honour the uniqueness and originality of another MAN.

You talk about giving up the lies but you are still living a lie. Your caravan is a lie and your use of "The System" is a lie and your support of the continuation of slavery through a new, "better" govern-MEN-t is a lie. Your caravan and other trappings of "The System" are the "cultural clutter" that you surround yourself with. Getting out of "The System", i.e., co-creating Kindoms, is getting "beyond the influence of Satanic thought". You are still holding up the photo of "The System" and giving it your life. Why don't you put that photo down and give life to the idea of the living Christ that you are (that we all are), free from the influence of Satanic thought and free from doing harm?

A Christ is a conscious, living MAN who does not put another MAN under the images of his thought; why then are you putting us in your mirror under the labels of face-saving, paranoid, disturbed, etc? Can we bring out the Arthur and Fiona from your mirror and find out from them whether they are face-saving, paranoid and disturbed? This is the illusion you are creating in your mirror. It is only your thoughts of us that are in your mirror, not us or our thoughts of us. You, with the shield of your mirror, are unable to discern (sense) who we really are.

You claim that the reflection in your mirror is truth. Can we hear that from the reflection? Can we hear from the reflection of Arthur and Fiona that it is truth and that Raymond knows our intentions (our dreaming) all the while he disregards our intentions? Are you practising black-magic remote projection, remote viewing, remote control? Here in "Bowral", "NSW", "Australia", are you in the room with us while we struggle to "save face"?

We are the living, Raymond. In present-sense, we are MAN that is Living-Creator (God) that is the resurrection of the divine spirit of truth, just as you are. MAN is the living truth that is always with you. However, the thoughts of Arthur & Fiona Cristian that you have, are just thoughts. We are not trying to put you in a mirror, we are not labelling you and your responses. We honour both the living-MAN(creator), Raymond, and the work he does, at the same time as pointing out that we do not see a remedy in it. When you sense us, you are sensing the presence (LIFE) of the living MAN (creator) present to you in present-sense. Your thoughts of us are not in the picture, are not involved. There is no mirror here. But when you create a mirror, it is of your thoughts; we (the living) are not there.

You perceive that things are wrong and explain your perceptions very clearly but you are not prepared to do anything to change the disturbed, traumatised, natural environment around you. When are you going to give life to your perceptions? If you want to bring heaven on Earth, can we come and see how you are living it as a shining inspiration for others? When are you going to give life to your work (set thoughts into motion) so that everything around you (LIFE) changes?

We have seen the illusion of the photo we have been holding and how compromised that image makes us. We want to pick up another photo that shows MAN living in nature, out of the grip of "The System", taking full responsibility for our lives, no longer educated slaves. The Satanists don't want us to walk away because without us, they have nothing. You say truth is beyond the limited scope of the Satanic intellect. We agree. So let's start putting into place the way of life that gets us there.

26th June 2013

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Note: The thread of this debate on Nigel Beckwith's Facebook wall is posted in its entirety within another lengthy debate we've been having with Raymond Karczewski. See:

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

A final instalment to this debate (Part 2 & Part 3) will be coming from us shortly, hopefully later this week. Reading this debate fills in the details of the bigger picture we see/sense and touched on in this post.

Raymond Karczewski Posted This Comment In A Debate On Nigel Beckwith's Facebook wall:



Link: [https://www.facebook.com/nigel.beckwith/posts/10200170425611396?comment ...](https://www.facebook.com/nigel.beckwith/posts/10200170425611396?comment...)

16th June 2013 8.54am

nb = Nigel Beckwith
rk = Raymond Karczewski

nb: "It may not be popular, but the truth is, we have to work hard together with Ego under control if we are to make a difference in this world. That is the only way."

rk: < It is impossible to change anyone else but yourselves. Therefore it is impossible to change the world ruled by thought. That is the satanic trap which binds men's souls. It is that enslavement to satanic thought which is demonstrated when men argue with one another about the validity of their images and illusions, ghostly spectres which captivate their conditioned ego driven intellects. One must step out of such satanic ruled consciousness to "be in this world but not of it." Speak only Truth and you shall be seen as an enemy of the Civilized World.

nb: > We are always influencing each other Raymond. It happens all the time. The reason the Satanic world works like clockwork..for them is because they DO work together. Just what do you expect to happen? When we change ourselves do we change our surroundings? I mean be clear and say how you expect to get out of this trap? Looking after No 1? Or trying to raise your own consciousness, and then that of those who have ears to hear?

rk: Nigel, your focus is intellectual therefore limited in scope. A hundred people working together based on an ideal, is not any different from One whose life is lived on an ideal. Ideals are satanic illusions. All Ideas are fantasies, be they positive or negative. They are dualistic mechanisms which make for division, conflict, violence, power. It is responsible for Hell on Earth --NO EXCEPTIONS.

rk: The release from such hell comes only with the resurrection of the Spirit of Divine Awareness, Truth, once the intellect is silenced. Why continue with all this nonsense of arguing over every "jot and tittle." when all you have to do is mirror the dualistic lie with nondualistic Truth.

rk: Here is how you change yourself and therefore your world. From this moment forward until the moment of your death, NEVER TELL ANOTHER LIE. Not a Black lie, nor a White lie. Nor a lie of omission. Nor do you support any lie. You BOYCOTT, BOYCOTT, BOYCOTT LIES. Do that, and you are FREE, BEYOND THE INFLUENCE OF SATANIC THOUGHT.

rk: When the lie is not, the illusion is not -- TRUTH IS. I assure you, that YOU WILL RAISE HELL WITH THE WORLD AROUND YOU. Have you not seen that clearly demonstrated in damned near, just about all of my relationships with others on the Internet? Why is that? We use the same language, don't we, the same words, yet my energy disturbs their status quo of belief padded cubbyhole in hell, does it not?

rk: You see, Nigel, and all others reading this, the Lie, is the basis of the Civilized world, ruled by a Satanic thought-based Intellect.

rk: I acknowledge that is a given that we must use Intellect to solve technical problems and to communicate through language with other intellects, but it is only the Christ, the simple man/woman of Truth who is master of his/her own Intellect, while all others remain slaves to their satanic, dualistic, opposing, outer directed/conditioned intellects -- the computer-like instrument which makes up their CULTURAL view of the world.

rk: You've heard the adage, "You can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear." Nor can you or anyone else make a Master out of a Slave. Such transition comes only when the lie is seen for what it is and falls away only to reveal what has been previously hidden from view by all the cultural clutter -- TRUTH.

rk: Truth is unassailable, invulnerable to harm from attacks by Illusion. It just pisses pompous satanists off when their illusions are reflected back to them by the simple "Mirror of Truth". That is the only change that can come about in a relationship between the mass mind of satanic illusion and a simple man in resonance with holistic Truth.

rk: Many view me as a pompous "knowitall" In their conditioned, complexity, but ignorant-ridden state of dualistic confusion, they are incapable of discerning the simple, nondualistic energy of a man of Truth.

rk: The satanic ruled intellect must be silenced for the Resurrection of the Divine Spirit of Truth, God to reveal itself. Truth, God is always with you, but has allowed Satan, the "petty god of Intellect" to seduce you away from it with promises of Illusions which are fleeting at best when one comes to understand the eternity which is life.

rk: Arthur Cristian, a good man, stands proudly when he demands first party proof of Truth that cannot be proven but remains self-evident to the spiritually sensitive, the spiritually sighted. Arthur stubbornly remains at the intellectual level of the "Idea of Truth," a mechanical, dead concept which he shares with lawyers, other wordmeisters, and

manipulators of such images which can and is indeed, subject to proof. Truth is well beyond the limited scope of the Satanic Intellect and therefore is immune from the slings and arrows of Illusion.

rk: That is what is meant when a Christ, a Simple Man/Woman of Truth states that he/she "are in this world, but not of it."

rk: Nigel, I hope this clarifies a few things for you.

How Many Visitors

We created 3 OPPT YouTube videos to explain the bigger picture (they are intentionally long-winded), links provided below. A 4th OPPT video was made in March as well and has been sitting in limbo awaiting us to finish a 9 minute piece of music (Pink Floyd like song) that got sabotaged due to faulty new equipment forcing us to re-record the whole project (sigh).

Through gifts received (everything we do is through gifts received) we not only created a food forest garden demonstrating how to grow a vast amount of abundance in small spaces (YouTube link provided below "From Bare Dirt To Abundance" posted Feb 2013) we are also building a professional standard home recording studio to record/produce over 100 inspired songs we've written.



Without being compromised The Love For Life website broke mainstream in mid 2007. A few years ago we were told by a software engineer systems analyst working in the military industrial complex that out of 140 million or so websites up on the net and based on traffic flow the Love For Life website was sitting around position 144,000, which means it's sitting below the 1% mark right up there with the big boys biting their ankles. Another fella around that same time showed us a software method to view traffic occurring on a day to day basis on Arthur's Facebook wall. During a two week period Facebook was saying anywhere between 20 thousand and half a million browsers had visited Arthur's Facebook wall on a daily basis. The ability to monitor this traffic flow was stopped by Facebook not long after we were running this software. We still are not sure if we were being misled/deceived or not by this software.

However, recently we were contacted over the phone by the head of a group of private "freedom-truth" investigators and researchers who told us that over a 4 hour period and from a 100 different locations across Earth, all using different ip addresses, they clicked on the same Love For Life video posted in Arthur's YouTube channel: OPPT And Slavery..... part 1. The head was monitoring the click counter over a 24 hour period and noticed that it had only gone up by three clicks. Including 20 other videos created by others found on different YouTube channels, none related to Arthur's work, all who were posting truth (not compromised) information, they performed the same experiment over and over again during a two week period and found similar click count results. We (Fiona and Arthur) have always sensed there was a problem with YouTube click counters and it was great to have this confirmed by a bunch of strangers who we have never met. We still don't know who they are or where they are from. It's obvious why those behind YouTube are messing with click counters, they don't want the general public to see the popularity of such work spreading and spreading. What a bunch of idiots, as if messing with click counters is going to stop truth from spreading all around or even stop us from continuing. We don't give up, we are relentless in spreading Love For Life work and we don't get concerned about click counts either, we create, release and move on to the next create and release, and then we create and release again and again and again. Whether click counts go up or not does not matter to us, we are not emotionally attached, even if only one MAN watched our videos, this will not shape our attitudes. Through the blowtorch of scrutiny, we always go where truth takes us, we refuse to argue/protect beliefs and statistics. Lets see how beliefs stack up - they always get demolished. Truth does not require belief, faith or associated opinion.

The Hidden Codes

David Icke stayed in our family home for 1 week back in 1996. He knows us just as Jordan Maxwell and so many others out front of the freedom, truth, consciousness awakening, alternative, etc, movements know us. We've corresponded with many of them over the years, mostly instigated by them. Almost ALL of them (thousands of them) are working against all of us. Why and How? Let's chat over Skype/landline or give up heaps of your waking life to dive into Love For Life articles, debates, videos, etc.



During that week, everyday Arthur was around David Icke looking after him, driving him around here and there, Arthur kept having periods of terrible sick gut feelings as if he was going to buckle over and enter into a horrible state of convulsion. He kept thinking something was wrong with him. It was not until 2005 when the court case over the theft of the family home started that we learnt about the secret codes (meanings) of every English alphabet letter. A script analysis was done on David's book "The Truth Shall Set You Free" and BINGO out leaped in every page another language blatantly written in code for those initiated into "seeing" them as in "all seeing" (eye = i). We were shocked and in denial for up to two weeks until we realised what was really going on..... "We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us". We rang David overseas and confronted him about how he knew these codes and why was he (or whoever is writing these books with him or for him) using them throughout his book. He refused to answer, fobbed us off and ignored us until two years or so ago when he wrote to us again. Through email (we keep all correspondence) we again asked him about how he learnt to use these codes? He refused to answer.

The layman who came into our lives back in 2005 to share his 35+ years researching old autobiographies written by archbishops, bishops, etc, during the 1700's/1800's, found that the bibliography sections contained extensive information about the codes (meanings) of the English letters. These books are almost non-existent now. They've almost all been removed. The craft of making the new English alphabet language back in the 1200's was called the "New World Language". This elderly layman also researched very old Thesaurus and Oxford Dictionaries as well. Those terrible sick-gut feelings Arthur was getting around David was just like the "Lost In Space Robot" calling out "Warning Warning Will Robinson",..... it was consciousness through our ancestors in the water of our breath warning Arthur about David. The New World order is being led in by the "Good Guys" who are providing a path-way (cure) to all the chaos caused by the "Bad Guys". The current chaos of harm and terrible corruption, destruction, etc, is not part of the New World Order, it is the remedy to this engineered chaos that is the NWO which really is "The System" under another guise. The "Good Guys" work together behind the scenes with the "Bad Guys". They all come out of the same Freemasonic/Satanic orders, clubs, sects, fraternities, societies, etc.

Things are not what they seem with David Icke (and so many others like Benjamin Fulford, Alex Jones, Jeff Rense, Kevin Annett, Brian Gerrish, Project Camelot/Avalon, Thrive, Peter Joseph/Zeitgeist, etc, etc).

TRAUMA

By Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

1st June 2013

Trauma needs to be healed sufficiently in all of us so we can continue progressing fearlessly towards our collective do no harm community/paradise on earth objective. What we've been learning through direct experience over these last 8 years is staggering. The depth of trauma is so extensive that hardly any of us know how to live without reaction to trauma, in one form or another, shaping the decision making which forms the outcomes of our lives from sunrise to sunrise. So totally absorbed are we by the trauma of our past and the trauma that we perceive in the future, that we have barely a moment to consider, contemplate on and be conscious of the present, here and now. We are so caught up in the false idols of codes and symbols, in squiggles and digits and fictitious values, that cause us so much reaction, so much stress, that we are incapable of being present as we are swept along in the story telling of those codes, squiggles and digits that may or



may not rescue us. The whole of "The System" is trauma based and is a man-made hell. We are not of hell yet we are so compromised by it. We are determined to inspire MAN out of hell so that Earth is again the living paradise it was dreamt to be. Getting MAN out of hell is a huge team effort.

SYSTEM LIFE

If someone hurts us, we feel the trauma of that hurt, of that intention that has been imposed upon us. The trauma that reverberates in us is not of our making. What is of our making, what we do have control over, is our reaction to that trauma. Do we allow it to possess us, living our lives out of it, or do we move on from the trauma, healing our bodies and brains/senses, so that we can let go of the trauma and get on with our lives? The same applies with "System" thought control or the IMAGE-POWER another MAN has over us. Most of us are spellbound by the re-presentation of thoughts, ideas, images made up by other men and women, none of them uniquely created by us, having us trapped in the perpetual reaction of a vicious cycle mirroring the gruesome, pounding repetition of our system education, going over and over and over the constructs and concepts of "The System" in their alphabet languages so that they become habit. But these constructs and concepts are not us - they are the trauma of a SYSTEM LIFE that has been forced upon us, that we are compelled to react to, making us robots as we perform the clockwork of the programming of system life. We are no longer MAN, we are SYSTEM LIFE.

"The System" of men and women who live for and follow its instruction forces trauma upon us but it is up to us how we react to that trauma so then you could call it "trauma created from "within"", the "within" being just the echo of a residual memory of harm. But, the fact is, if a man rapes you, he is forcing trauma upon you, even though you have a choice how to react to this trauma. However, we recognise the wholeness of life and even though each aspect of sensory life, inanimate or not, tiny or not, is unique and original, we sense that there is still no separation of life which means that any trauma forced upon any aspect of life is trauma for all of life that has to be healed by all of life. It is trauma that gives us (MAN) the compelling-emotion of separation, disconnection from life that is Nature/Earth/MAN.

The reaction to harm upon sensory LIFE/MAN causes the illusion of separation as MAN reacts to the effect of trauma upon MANS life. It is this illusion which "The System" is constructed out of..... ALL OF IT IS TRAUMA BASED!

Re-Presenting "intellectual property" that are thoughts, ideas, images, made up by other men and women telling you how to think (react), feel (react) and act (re-act), is clear evidence of the effect of trauma and its purpose designed by the intender.

Where can innocent children, not exposed to "The System" or to anyone exposed to its brainwashing education, go anywhere in nature to learn about trauma, with its illusion of separation, without anyone (MAN) having to explain it to them or force them to experience it?

From our perspective, the best thing we can learn from the damage caused by "The System" is how not to repeat the damage. That is its only real benefit. There is nothing else to learn because all the empathy, compassion, strength, etc, we feel we have learned from the damage are actually qualities we naturally possess but which have been crushed out of us by our SYSTEM LIFE. We are struggling to get back what we already have! Let's create lives for those around us so that they don't have to be crushed. It does help to get off the grinding roundabout of our SYSTEM LIFE stories of pain, suffering and brainwashing because they do not free us.

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

GovernMEN-t

By Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

1st June 2013

When we live for and focus on Govern-Men-t we continue to support the enslavement of MAN under government. When we live for and focus on Kindoms of Food Forests we continue to support the freedom of MAN. It was when MAN left Food Forests of Kindoms



that MAN became a slave under government. Food Forests sets MAN free because we are no longer under the Image-Power of another MAN telling us how to think, feel and act.

Each of us provided with the full-responsibility for caretaking of a Food Forest allows us to be unique and original MAN because we have created unique and original thoughts inspired by nature all around us - that is ALL that we know. There is no other MAN educating us to be under their IMAGE-POWER.

What now stands before all of us is the choice of a "SYSTEM to live for; we either live for a man-made system of govern-men-t or we live for a natural system of Food Forest Kindoms. With the choice of government we give up our power to be under limited liability; living on land is now controlled by others dictating to (educating) us how to be a MAN on land, how to think, feel and act as a hue-MAN in their world, under their IMAGE-POWER. We have given up our "rights" to be free - we are no longer unique and original MAN. With the choice of Food Forest Kindoms we live by FULL-Responsibility to do no harm to Food Forests so that we do no harm to MAN living in those Food Forest Kindoms. We live for the co-creation of Food Forest Kindoms that is a team effort of MAN recreating Food Forest Kindoms to set each of us free to live by full-responsibility for everything we think, feel and do.

Kindom is a team effort where the best of land is for the benefit of all of our tribe/Kindom/village/community to enjoy and all other "lesser" land is turned into hectares (2.5 acres is more than enough space of land for each family to take responsibility for - 1/3 for home, 1/3 for gardens of space and 1/3 for a food forest joining all other food forests of their Kindom). With Kindoms, we help each other build our shelters/homes and gardens so that we can all be set free from being under govern-MEN-t forevermore.

For more on Food Forest Kindoms read "The Steps Of Kindom" and "The Spell Is Broken". Links can be found here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8369>

All the best
Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

A Facebook Post

23rd June 2013



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201336766849239>

Andrea Smith said:

"I Don't Think Many People Live Without The System, We Live In A House Or Unit, With Family, We Drive A Car, car insurance, health insurance etc We Pay Taxes. Anyone Who Claims Not To Be In The System Will Not Reply To Any Of This As They Will Not Have Electricity Or A Computer. It Would Be Rare For Someone To Just Leave Everything, Go Bush And Live Off The Land. I'm Sure You Are Still In The System, I Am Still In The System."

We replied.....

Yes, as a severely compromised family we are still in "The System". Even though Arthur no longer has any contracts with "The System" since early 2009, he is still relying on Fiona and others who do. Getting out of "The System" is a very big step, especially as most of us cannot really imagine how that would be!

However, we realise that getting out of "The System" is the only choice for freedom which is why we have been pushing so very hard since 2006 for "The Steps Of Kindom" REMEDY and with it, "The Spell Is Broken".

But nothing will happen unless there is enough of us immensely hungry, determined and FEARLESS to make it happen in present-sense.

Refer to the thread below "Richard Thompson said: "This sounds like the new age un agenda 21 sustainable bullshit and because of that i did not watch it...": <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201318155743973> with our replies to Brett Anderson who we respect heaps BUT who appears to be like almost everyone else, not hungry or determined enough to do something about it here and now.

The inconveniences that will arise in actually doing something will arise no matter what the circumstances may be when and if we decide to do something in present-sense.

The "God" of APATHY and PASSING-THE-BUCK rules supreme.

Most of us are kept in line through the extensive trauma conditioning we've been hammered with, clearly designed to stop us taking FULL-RESPONSIBILITY to create the essential steps we MUST all take here and now to move away from the grip of fear our "System" masters have had over us and our ancestors going right back to when they were conquered and broken down into slaves.

The trauma is so all-pervasive and powerful that it has an immense hold over us making us extremely greedy and selfish, driven by the fear of trauma and of the inconveniences of letting go of "The System" and the feeling that we cannot trust others so we have to go it alone, stuck with our private complaints and the ongoing sounds of clanging chains coming from our severely compromised victim status. We have so much fear of letting go of what we claim we "own" in "The System" and the greed and selfishness created by the uncertainty of life and the lack of abundance in "The System", that we need the FORCE of "The System" to provide protection at the cost of everyone else suffering in "The System" which includes the loss of freedom, peace, joy, abundance, etc, that comes as we continue selling each other out all-the-time.

This is all trauma.

But it is only through letting go of our fear and our greed and selfishness that we will find true-freedom.

Greed and selfishness make people go off and buy a piece of land so that they can have "their" freedom but that does not keep "The System" from the door and does nothing to create freedom in the lives of those around them and us. It is only through getting together and confronting those of "The System" when they come knocking that we get them out of our lives. Even better when the FORCE behind "The System" no longer exists to come knocking on our door.

"Community Immunity" through large numbers is what they fear and are powerless against. There is no point in half a million of us going to the city to protest and then going home again, still plugged into "The System". Those of "The System" don't give two hoots about this and, in fact, they orchestrate and control such protests because people feel they are doing something when they are still giving all their energy to "The System". They know that the thought of freedom is not freedom. They know that they can manipulate slaves to exhaust their life-energy at rallies, social-media websites, watching footy, masturbating over sexual images, getting pissed, being entertained by petitions, etc, etc, without ever giving LIFE consistently to the thought of freedom. For slaves, the dream of freedom is just that a dream, a thought, an idea always at arms length. The "spell" and PULL towards compliance and addiction to "The System" is so very strong that slaves are back at work the next day or are falling into regimental lines receiving government hand-outs.

If we want to be free of "The System" we have to change the way we are living. At it's hearts and our hearts, this is what the whole debate we recently had with Raymond Karczewski has been about - the thought of our freedom is not the same as creating and living our freedom.

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

Note: the final instalment to this debate, Parts 2 & 3, will be uploaded ASAP. They go deeply into the background of trauma. To us these posts are a huge eye opener clearly revealing how and why the Freemasonic/Satanic world create trauma and brilliantly use it to trap MAN into enclosures where they can be used as slaves for whole life-times.

We are so compromised that sometimes it seems impossible to take the steps away from "The System". They know this and know that this is why most of us are still choosing "The System" over freedom because we are not prepared to give up our system addictions and deal with the many sacrifices and potential suffering we all have to go through to get out the other side.

The power of many of us coming together as "community immunity" to show that we can live together in peace without "The System" is the only method, bar earth-wide extinction brought on by an earth fever, that will break the back of "The System" because, once we no longer need "The System" physically, mentally and emotionally, they have no power over us and "The System" will fade away because no one is giving it any life-energy any more.

When we all come together to be the gift of life for those around us, giving up our self-centredness to labour so that everyone has food, water and shelter and being prepared to stand up for each other so that we all have people we can count on is how we heal the trauma that has us locked into "The System". We are confident that, once a few of us come together to do this, we will soon be saying, "Why didn't we do this years ago?" Yes, we will work hard until we have broken down the FORCE behind "The System" and got rid of it, but the satisfaction of what we achieve will be far beyond that which we feel from the distractions of "The System". But, hey, there is nothing said here that we have not said before because this is what we have been determined to create since 2006.

The Spell Is Broken Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

"The Steps Of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

All the best

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

From A Recent Facebook Post.....

"Time" is not the issue as it doesn't exist. What is really going on here is reaction to trauma. "The System" and everything of it is trauma based. Refer to our articles and videos for more on this. GeoEngineering is all trauma based too. Both those behind it and those at the effect of it are all reacting to trauma. As we shared earlier, "Trauma needs to be healed sufficiently in all of us so we can continue progressing fearlessly towards our collective do no harm community/paradise on earth objective. What we've been learning through direct experience over these last 8 years is staggering. The depth of trauma is so extensive that almost all of us don't know how to live without the reaction to trauma, in one form or another, shaping the decision making which forms the outcomes of our lives from sunrise to sunrise. The whole of "The System" is trauma based and is a man-made hell. We are not of hell yet we are so compromised by it. We are determined to inspire MAN out of hell so that Earth is again the living paradise it was dreamt to be. Getting MAN out of hell is a huge team effort.

And a copy of a reply in that post: "In the water of MANS breath where sperm and egg come from we already have all of Paradise in us, as us. Though much of it has been ignored/distracted/corrupted/distorted/suppressed/etc, thanks to trauma (impure insincere thoughts, feelings, actions, dreams that do harm), we are all still completely made out of that heavenly stuff (pure and sincere do no harm thoughts/feelings/actions/dreams).

All you have done was to take full-responsibility to repair whatever you could of the damage done to you because your natural heartfelt connection with paradise is stronger than with the bullshit hell surrounding you. We are all presently struggling through the bullshit of hell's trauma to get back to where we are now. There is still a way to go to have us all living paradise here and now.

Bar not doing harm to MAN/Earth/Nature and being conscious of not doing harm there is NOTHING else to learn from HELL. If we and our ancestors had not been interfered with, we would already be living paradise in present-sense. From the instant of conception children are already equipped with all the tools for co-creating and expanding paradise all-around. The more we start remembering who we really are the faster we can accelerate the process of co-creating Kindoms/Do No Harm Communities/Tribes/Villages and until we make this happen in large scales between us as a gift for all of MAN (us) we will continue suffering from the consequences of giving our life to Hell ("The System") causing hell to bind us all even more closer to hell as in-divide-u-all-s (individuals) with no way out.

Until we have all worked our arses off "day-after-day" to create a living paradise we will never be able to have that "private" space of love where we can each uniquely dream to create the original MAN we are at our core. We've first got to get rid of hell from all around us, from out of the lives of everyone around us and ONLY then can we start to live paradise again. Until we've made this happen nothing will change our bonds with hell. In fact, those who don't take full-responsibility to get rid of hell won't make it as hell will have consumed them as part of the collective spiritual suicide of MANS fall into it.

This post we put up yesterday on Arthur's FB wall "Raymond Karczewski posted this comment in a debate on Nigel Beckwith's Facebook wall..." goes into this subject more deeply and as you read the full extent of the debate we had with Raymond Karczewski we can see/sense what has to be done.

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

"Time Codes" makes trauma based images "self fulfilling" (self-creating), which can't be done if they are not set to a "time code". We project time-coded images from a past we're not letting go of into a future we're not letting go of because we have memorised them, causing the "story-telling" of the trauma to be re-experienced over and over again here and now in present-sense where we've not been letting go of them.

That's what trauma does to us.

Everything about "The System" is trauma based. All "The System" education is trauma based, conditioning/brainwashing us to "time-codes" so we can be locked into them. Then we are easily manipulated which causes us to comply down-the-line whenever however.....i.e..... police officer getting out of the car with lights flashing coming over to you armed with baton, taser, gun, hand-cuffs, penalty infringement notice booklet, etc... Aaaaahhhhhhhh the power of non-sensory images rooted to a time-code = trauma.

These time-coded stories of trauma form the sub-conscious = memory - which is just an echo of a trauma (non-sensory-image) bouncing to and fro between your ears. It is the past projected into the future that controls us here and now.

Trauma is a vicious circle.

How many people do you know who are free of enslavement to trauma?

Being trained/conditioned to "Time Codes" causes us to set trauma into motion so that we can re-experience its harmful-suffering-story over and over again even though nothing is really going on in present-sense..... the time-code of the trauma-story is rooted in the past of "long-ago".

"I have to go to work to keep a roof over my head, get my kids through school, put food on the table, pay the mortgage, pay the bills, etc..... and if I don't" TRAUMA REACTION IS ON BIG-TIME NOW - RED LIGHT IS FLASHING EVEN BRIGHTER even though its always been flashing since being trapped to this time-code rooted in trauma. "I'd better keep getting up each day and go to work in "The System" as a good little compliant slave."

When a child falls over and hurts themselves it's best to ignore their pain by not reacting to the pain the child is experiencing in those moments and instead provide them with a remedy that helps them to move forward without dwelling on the story of the pain. Have watched many children ready to burst into tears but pulling out of it at the last moment when they realise/sense there is no attention-seeking pay-off in it for them coming from those around them. They just move on. This is what nature does to. Life is for the living. "The System" is not for the living.

A lie cannot be created without a "time code". Are you aware of this? All lies are rooted in "time codes".

There is so much more to this and we explain this in some of the Love For Life videos we've been posting and in some of the Love For Life articles too.

Arthur Cristian

True Purpose Behind Chemtrails And Harp

By Arthur Cristian
Love For Life

28th May 2013

Everything going on about Chemtrails, HAARP, etc, is all about the INTENTION to break/disrupt PRESENT-SENSE connection with all our ORIGINAL (MANS) ancestors,



to break/disrupt PRESENT-SENSE connection with ORIGINAL dreams of life set into motion by ORIGINAL ancestors (living co-creators) that we all are (MAN/descendants are their ORIGINAL living-sensory-dreams set into motion)

and to break/disrupt PRESENT-SENSE connection with all ORIGINAL sensory life forms, inanimate or not, so that we cannot learn about who we really are (our ORIGINALITY), what we are really part of (our ORIGINALITY) and what is our true purpose (our ORIGINALITY).

The Freemasonic/Satanic World is doing everything possible to stop us remembering who we really are (our ORIGINS) because, when we do, we stop setting "The System" (their fantasy "alien" world - not of our ORIGINS), and everything of it, into motion, meaning, we are no longer slaves to their non-sensory (false idol) images (this alien gobbledygook/martian-talk world not of our ORIGIN).

We are creating ORIGINAL water every "time" we breathe out (ORIGINAL breath). All our (MANS) ORIGINAL dreams, intentions, thoughts & ideas are embodied/encoded in the ORIGINAL water of our breath (our ORIGIN) and there these images remain in present-sense forevermore (ORIGINAL) unless we destroy/corrupt the water of our breath (our ORIGINS)..... enter in Chemtrails, HAARP, etc.

The water of our breath embodies the dreams of our ORIGINAL ancestor who created the ORIGINAL dream of life, who created the ORIGINAL mountains, the valleys, the trees, the birds, the insects, etc.... EVERYTHING of the dream of life (IS ORIGINAL).

Everything of the sensory dream of life is of MANS ORIGINAL dreaming. As we wander through the forests and explore the beauty of nature in all its incredible forms, what we are experiencing is the ORIGIN-ALL dreams, the creations of our ORIGINAL ancestors set into motion.

When we observe a bird, we are observing the creation of the dream of our ORIGINAL ancestor. That dream had a purpose for the dream of life, for nature. We have all been hijacked through distraction and thought control to create non-origin/non-original dreams that serve "The System" (nothing original here). We set these non-original dreams into motion and create "The System" hell we live in today.

We do not realise the power of our ORIGINAL ancestors before they fell (into non-original dreams/thoughts), the power to create that we all have but that we have forgotten. This power is in our ORIGINAL DNA, which is the ORIGINAL DNA of ORIGINAL MAN (our origins) sustained in present sense in the ORIGINAL water of MAN's ORIGINAL breath, the power and the purpose of living creator that is the ORIGINAL dream of life that is nature.

ORIGINAL MAN IS PRESENT SENSE (living-sensory consciousness = LIFE/Nature/Earth). There is no lineal (time-code) images here as they are not of our ORIGIN.

https://fbcdn-sphotos-f-a.akamaihd.net/hphotos-ak-ash3/941743_6368171696...

Light is Water - Sound is Water - Smell is Water - Sight is Water - Touch is Water - Feel is Water - Taste is Water - Hear is Water - Without Water No Sense Can Be Experienced - Can't Be Thought or Felt or Acted on.

To us, everything (all thoughts/images we think and feel) is man-made and its done through the water of our breath that we share and co-create life with and which can also be severely compromised by our brothers/sisters turning against each other (us), thus corrupting the water of our life (breath) with distorted, impure, insincere, intentions that

are non-sensory thoughts/images = demons, apparitions, phantoms, ghosts, et's, aliens, higher beings, gods, divine angels with wings, etc, etc.

Capturing Another MANS Uniqueness

A Facebook Debate With
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
And Raymond Karczewski
Starting 13th May 2013
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8414>

In present-sense, we are, MAN IS, living creator - we co-create and breathe life with the ORIGINAL breath of living-creator. MAN is the ONLY one present with the presence of LIFE, all else are MAN-made images that are non-sensory apparitions, ghosts, phantoms, demons, etc, set into motion by MAN. Life (MAN) maketh the creator of Life (MAN). Who is there to think, feel and experience Life if MAN did not exist? All thoughts/images of the past and future requires MAN to exist in present-sense to think, feel and experience them. Without MAN, all thoughts of the past and the future cannot be thought or felt. All thoughts of the past are MANS making as are all thoughts of the future are MANS making too. Every thought/image we (MAN) experience can only be experienced in present sense where all of MANS thoughts/images were created and set into motion. All of MAN that ever was and ever will be is who we really are and at the effect of, here and now, in present-sense. The buck stops with us. Through the water of our breath and our intentions set into motion through our breath, we are creating our collective experience and are either rejoicing in elation or suffering terribly.

Arthur Cristian
Love For Life



Turning Away From The Reflection Of MANS Looking Glass by Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 30th April 2013

Tue, 04/30/2013 - 17:59 — [Arthur Cristian](#)

Turning Away From The Reflection Of MANS Looking Glass

A Facebook Post
By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

30th April 2013

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8404> or
<http://loveforlife.com.au/content/13/04/30/turning-away-reflection-mans-looking-glass-arthur-fiona-cristian-love-life-30th-apr>



Facebook Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201022455671656>

L.....(sanitised) sent us this PM..... "I was reading your materials, as my husband has recently started on this journey. I noticed you say you are not Christians, I would like to know what your faith based religion is. I see you use living creator and say there is no God. Explain please."

We replied.....

Hi L.....(sanitised), the Love For Life videos explain almost everything in great detail. Links provided below. For example "The Thought Of God Is Not God". The thought of God is not a direct first party to first party experience. The thought of God is just thoughts made up by other men and women telling you how to think and feel about a God. This is not direct experience/perception of God.

All thoughts are images and the thought of God is an image made up by others. This is no different to looking at the reflection of you in the mirror expecting the reflection of you to talk to you as you talk to it. The reflection can't. All you can do is fantasise/pretend that this reflection is talking to you.

This is no different to you pretending/acting/performing as Alice In Wonderland. Alice is not present with the presence of life, neither is Wonderland. Only you are present with the presence of life. In present sense, the presence of life is embodied in your image BUT the presence of life is not embodied in the image of Alice and Wonderland. We can't sense them, hence they are non-sense images (non-present-sense-images).

We can sense (touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see) you, the living MAN in present sense but we can never sense Alice or Wonderland even while you are acting as Alice in Wonderland. No matter how clever and brilliant you might be in trying to convince us you are Alice in a real living Wonderland, you will never be able to bring forward Alice or Wonderland or The Mad Hatters as first parties to back your claims so that we can have a direct first party to first party sensory experience with Alice and Wonderland.

While you pretend to RE-PRESENT (act/perform) Alice and Wonderland, claiming Alice and Wonderland exist but unable to bring them forward to back your claims, you are actually committing fraud and you are lying. You are trying to get us to accept that the reflection is real.

All you have got as evidence is you acting as Alice and all the household furniture, clothes and toys you use to make up the props and settings of Wonderland and the Mad Hatters, etc. These props, costumes and titles do not make Alice and Wonderland true.

The same applies when Bob and Judy knock on our front door claiming they have the living word of God with them.

We say "Have you?"

We say, "Please bring forward this God to back your claims.... Hello God..... HELLLLLOOOOOOOO GOOOOOODDDDDDD anyone there?"

We then say to Bob and Judy, "Why is your God invisible? Why can't it talk for itself directly with us, first party to first party without another MAN, a 3rd party interloper, intermeddler, interceder, pretender, actor, performer, having to RE-PRESENT this God we can't sense (touch, taste, feel, smell, see. hear,) in present-sense?????"

Can you please bring forward someone who was present when God wrote or instructed others to write God's living word in the Bible?"

Without them bringing forward this God, or anyone who was present, to back their claims, they are committing fraud and lying while they act/perform as this "God" and all other characters requiring re-presentation in the Bible. None of these characters are present with the presence of Life. This God/IMAGE and these characters/IMAGES are not present with the presence of life. There is no LIFE in their images, instead they are reflections, shadows of another man-made thought.

All they have got is belief, faith and associated opinion in these NON-SENSORY-IMAGES. No matter how clever and brilliant they make their belief, faith and associated opinion with a "God" or a "Jesus/Je-Zeus, or "Galactic Federation" or "Supreme Court" or "Citibank" or "Money", etc, etc, to be, they STILL CANNOT MAKE IT TRUE. In the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is "i" and "i" is the greatest lie of all. Refer to parts 1 - 3 of the OPPT videos.

It is so easy to create morally and naturally correct images that have only one lie amongst them. That lie creates monumental damage, despite the truths. The Bible, and all other holy/spiritual/esoteric/occult books, are full of morally, naturally correct truths but the lies trap us in the reflections that are images made up by other men and women that we worship. All Bible believers break the First Commandment; 'thou shalt have no other God before me', because they are worshipping the image, the reflection of a God instead of having a direct first party to first party sensory experience/perception of living creator in present sense.

The greatest lie/liar is the one closest to the truth.

As we have the power/gift of life to set images into motion the lies/liars we set into motion (believe/faith in/trust/etc) do all the damage/harm while truths do no harm. The reason that we cannot work out why everything is going wrong is that we are unable to recognise what is lies and what is truth. We are unable to stop the harm spiralling out of control because we cannot see the cause of the harm. All the while we have good intentions, crying out, "We've got to stop this", we keep setting the harm into motion. Nothing seems to stop the destruction. What is it going to take to stop it? Stop living the lies. Our work is all about learning to recognise the lies so that we can stop the harm and create Do No Harm Communities, Kindoms where we do no harm to life and live for the lives of those around us, pulling away completely from "The System" of harm so that we no longer give it life to harm MAN/LIFE/NATURE/EARTH (anyone/anything) with.

Living Creator is present with the presence of life, while a "God" is not present with the presence of life. In present-sense, LIFE is the LIFE of horse or wind or rain or forests or mountains or MAN, etc.... LIFE is LIVING-CREATOR PRESENT WITH THE PRESENCE OF LIFE. We can sense LIFE (Living-Creator) in all sensory images of life/nature/earth, inanimate or not, but we can't sense a "God" or any other non-sensory image. Remember, we are talking about a living creator (God) here and not a dead God that is not present amongst the living.

MAN has the power/gift of life to set images/thoughts into motion which we do through our breath that is the water of LIFE (consciousness) of LIVING-CREATOR in present-sense. Unfortunately, because of MANS free-will, some of our ancestors created non-sensory images and made them out to be true. Using scrutiny to comprehend the clearly defined distinction between sense and non-sensory images is the challenge we all have to face and, until we rout out all the lies, we will continue doing harm to each other as we force each other to becomes slaves in a man-made "system" (image) of non-sense.

We are lost in the shadows of non-sensory images and, while we are lost, we are destroying the living, sensory dream of life. We are committing spiritual suicide because we are giving our power, our real lives, away to other men and women who have fallen for the lie that some men and women have a higher standing than others. This is what "The System", the reflection that is the lie of non-sensory images (DARKNESS), is all about and this is the lie that is killing everything of life, including our lives. Too busy lost in the shadows and serving the shadows, we have forgotten who we really are. This is what belief, faith and associated opinion does to us. This is why we are not "Christians" and why we have NO faith or belief in any man-made image. Truth does not require belief. Do we have to believe in a tree before we can sense it? Do we have to jump 10 feet across a room to grab our next breath?

Below, we have copied an email we sent yesterday.....

Hi Benjamin

Thanks for writing to us.

In a rental property, we are in the suburb of East Bowral, Southern Highlands, 70-80 minute drive-time south west Of Sydney Airport When it comes to co-creating real Kindoms/Do No Harm Communities/Tribes which a food forest is part of, and since early 2005, no, we don't know anyone else doing what we are doing. We say this with clarity because well over 100 million people have visited the Love For Life website and we've spoken with thousands of "alternative" type people all across Earth.

To save lots of time explaining our views here we have copied one of our Facebook posts from yesterday further down in this email. And below this post you will find mostly recent links to Love For Life videos, articles, songs, debates/discussions and podcasts.



They contain a vast amount of insights for you to contemplate on.

It's best you do not believe in anything we say and instead use your brain/senses to scrutinise all information and go where the logic of truth takes you.

Links to all other videos, etc, can be found here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

Background information about us, can be found by scrolling down the Love For Life website Quick User Guide: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/6608>

All the best to you and your extended family
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Can We Get Past The Distractions To Create Our True Freedom?

Facebook Post
By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

28th April 2013



Link: <https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201010715618162>

How do we apply this "free" way of life in a practical sense without "The System"?

How do we live with each other & nature/earth without doing harm to MAN/Earth/Nature?

Please read & watch:

"The Spell Is Broken": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>,

"A Spell Master At Work": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>,

"The Steps Of Kindom": <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>,

"OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscription By Deceit": Parts 1, 2, 3 (parts 4 & 5 soon) http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qjp_9nIrbAo,

"Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)": Parts 1, 2, 3 (part 4 soon) http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4ze66_33wxMand

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance - A Year In The Life Of The Love For Life Food Forest": <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCcVZ97A>

All videos are embedded below.

All links and so much more information can be found here: www.loveforlife.com.au/node/8369.

The answer to the questions above is what we have been working on since 2005, learning how to walk the talk of true freedom without harm. We have found that, for most, this is so hard to do because of the extent that we are all compromised by "The System", hence the videos we are making to show how and why we are trapped. When we comprehend this, we can begin to turn our backs on "The System".

Put it this way, we have experienced 12 death threats, 4 assassination attempts, a kidnapping the torture of supporters in their late 70s, one with a bullet put through his hip,& then tortured for hours, the theft of family home & destruction of 2 businesses & being forced close to destitution & poverty with 4 young daughters to care for. & this is only scratching the surface.

This is not about getting into fear about it or giving it energy but if we can't see how "The System" works with it's intelligence networks & Freemasonic/Satanic orders, you won't be able to break the spells that keep you trapped. Yes, we need the courage to break free but also the clear vision to recognise just exactly what we are breaking free from, & the steps to break free & how not to re-create our enslavement under another guise for our descendants to come.

The work we have created is the gift that shows clearly the steps to take. The question is, who is willing to do what it takes? Taking full responsibility for your life is daunting but the ONLY way to true freedom.

We are ruled by images that are thoughts & we, MAN, are the only ones that can set images into motion. The trauma of our brainwashing is so great that these non-sensory (non present sense) images rule us, keeping us serving "The System".

Our true power is in present sense & it is in present sense that we focus on present sense images of life, who we really are, what we are really part of & how we walk the talk of a do no harm way of life.

The remedy is simple if we can see past the distractions. Once you/we/us fully comprehend the difference/distinction between non-sensory images (intellectual property) and present-sense images we can clearly move forward without recreating the same mistakes of enslavement made by our ancestors and us up to now.

Since 2005/2006, NO ONE can find fault in what we are saying and therefore be able to debunk the information and the Love For Life website has had well over 100 million people visit it thus far, and that is not forgetting the large traffic coming through Facebook and YouTube as well.

Frank O'Collins And His Ucadia And One-Heaven.org Worships "The System" That Is The Beast And Is Hell

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

Link: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8407>

5th March 2013

We received an email from Jon Lovell 5th March 2013 and below that is our reply.

Firstly a comment from Arthur & Fiona Cristian.

More On OPPT, Frank O'Collins and UCADIA.

The point is "The Intellect Will Never Lead You To Truth". It can't, because the intellect is just thoughts/ideas/images made up by other men and women telling you how to think, feel and act about sensory life-forms you observe all around you.

If you hold up a mirror to reflect the sensory image of the whole of nature/earth/MAN, this reflection/picture is not real. The reflection cannot give you the truth about nature/Earth/MAN because it is not nature/Earth/MAN. The only way to get the truth about nature/Earth/MAN is through direct, sensory experience/perception with nature/Earth/MAN. This reflection is a shadow, an illusion.



ALL of the information of "The System" is made up of reflections and the intellect is an impostor impersonating information of sensory life-forms, inanimate or not. This act of performing as an impostor is committing fraud and is a lie, because we claim that the information is coming directly from the sensory life form when it is not.

The intellect is a reflection of a non-sensory image bouncing to and fro as a memory, and it floats aimlessly around because it has no home to rest, no sensory purpose for the dream of sensory life. This reflection, the intellect, is just an echo of another man's image, no different to the reflection of that man in the mirror. The intellect is not present to sensory life because it is not of sensory life and, worshipping the intellect makes us also not present to sensory life and then able to harm and destroy sensory life because we have become unconscious of the affects of our actions.

The intellect is the matrix, it a fantasy world of make believe. All "system science" is make believe. The education system, the university degrees and all the books and learned texts of "The System" occur only in the intellect. Where can our children go and learn this information without being exposed to the intellect? Where can they naturally experience it in nature?

The reflections of the intellect perform like echoes that have no home to rest. They are bodiless thought-forms empty of life/consciousness and without eternal peace. All we can do is put them to sleep forevermore which we do when we forget about them, no longer giving them life by setting them into motion as demons to possess (HOOD) us because that is ALL they can do, they have nowhere else to go.

If you are relying on the intellect, you are looking for the MAN in the reflection and you will never find him. If you have been exposed to the intellect and trained to use it, you have been hijacked from truth and, while you keep using the intellect to find truth, you will always be searching and truth will always be at arms length.

The whole of the dream of Life is sacred because every MAN is created uniquely out of nature and has original thoughts embodied with the power, the life, the gift of living creator that we are, but we destroy the image of pure and sincere MAN when we craft a man out of the intellect. OPPT and UCADIA are used to create a reflection of MAN and Earth, which means that we are creating a MAN out of another MAN's image, giving our power away to the creator of the image and giving him/her the status of a God. We are not meant to be created in the image of another MAN and the mess that we are in, the mess that is "The System", has been created this way because it is all the images of other men and women that we have fallen for.

OPPT and UCADIA are fashioned out of the intellect. They are the images of other men and, if we continue to create MAN in the image of OPPT and UCADIA, we will only be creating reflections of MAN. This is the apocalypse, this is genocide, this is chaos, and this is the hell often referred to as "The System".

For more on these insights refer to these posts (videos are embedded further down in this webpage):

Turning Away From The Reflection Of MANS Looking Glass

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

30th April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8404>

<https://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian/posts/10201022455671656>

Frank O'Collins And His Ucadia And One-Heaven.org Worships "The System"

That Is The Beast And Is Hell

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

30th April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8407>

A Spell Master At Work

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

21st April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscription By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

27th February 2013 onwards...

Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrBao

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Part Four: coming

Part Five: coming

The Spell Is Broken

Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

"The Steps Of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian

Love For Life - 8th February 2012

95 Minutes 28 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iH25tucSZSo>

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>

The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman

Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life

5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DdOag66v7uo>

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43qIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

Part Four: coming

All the best to you and your family

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

Email received from Jon Lovell

"Arthur,

Greetings, my name is Jon Lovell. I stand on the firm-land of America; in the province of Virginia, & am 30 years of age. I think this will be the third time I've written to you; concerning your subtle, inert attempts in subverting the model of UCADIA.

Rather, than engage in ad hominem, to which I must hold myself responsible for doing, in my previous e-mails to you, I will despond in less-fallacious devices & guard my honor-as well as yours.

I disagree with many of the philosophies on your website, as well as the various posts by you & your agents, scattered about the internet, respectively. Yet, what is most disconcerting to me, is the bevy of contradictory suppositions, inherent in your message. Yes, make no mistake, Arthur, you too, are not above the specter of belief, though you may fancy yourself to be; purely, comprised of 'love & life.' Your misbelief & distrust, in UCADIA,

presupposes "half of the story." Say one, blindly, accepts your postulation: that we are 'conscious love' & light. Now, how do you prove it? Where is the proof? Then, you say, "Well, the proof is in nature. Just look at the song of life." Alright then, how would you account for your unique form in dimension, your weight & substance bonding you to the earth, the note-worthy inclusion of 48 chromosomes in every species of primate, except 'humanity?' You reply, "Oh, well, that's because we're conscious love & light." Dissimulation & "half-truths" are far more dangerous than lies. They undermine, stuffily; castigate. As much as one may want to, one must not 'over-simplify' one's way towards the discovery of 'truth.' One must construct a model of simple axiom, which instructs itself to the resolution of, both, simple & complex axiom. This is the only way to navigate the 'paradox.' You cannot resolve it by saying, 'we're all made up of sugar, spice, & everything nice, so we don't need rules to exist-'I trust that rhetorical device was sufficiently useful. Yes, the greatest expression of free will is in the form of 'anarchy.' However, at the risk of appealing to force, I must say, if we were ever to experience pure free will, in this dimension, then existence, in form, would cease. There must be co-dependency, to some degree, at all times, & the only way to circumnavigate this conundrum is in the form of an idea, a model; a dream. There will always be rules, whether in heaven, nature, or in society. You can either reconcile this through diminutive, infantile emotion or through reason, logic, & truth.

In closing, my sincere hope is that, you, thoroughly, read & digest the material of UCADIA before engaging in public denouncement. It is not Frank's model anymore; it is it's own & all of ours. So you longer offend him-you offend me. I realize how easy it is to whine, first, & ask questions later, yet the key to UCADIA is: you have to keep reading. Every, single reservation & incomprehension expressed, in your denouncements or through your website, is within the model of UCADIA; you just haven't read it or computed it, correctly. It has nothing to do with the model, & more likely, something to do with the efficacy of your message. I urge you to remove any & all vestiges, of public vilification of UCADIA, from your website & publications; lest you place yourself & your authors in grave dishonor. If your desire is to criticize, then do so on a point for counter-point basis, with a model equally as or more superior than UCADIA. You have no right to cause doubt & conflict, in people, not as well-versed in the art of propaganda, purely, to satisfy some superstitious predilection of yours or your wife's to 'balance mother nature-' this is not an appeal 'pathos,' yet "notice to agent is notice to principal." This is a private transmission, & I am not speaking on behalf of UCADIA, only myself..

We replied to Jon Lovell 5th March 2013.....

Hi Jon
Ucadia is not a remedy. It is "intellectual property" that you have been trained to re-present while under the "spells" of that intellectual property.

Ucadia is not present with the presence of Life; only a dumbed-down MAN present with the presence of LIFE can act on behalf of Ucadia.

This means the MAN is possessed by a demon – possession as in possesZION/possesSION.

If they were not exposed to "The System" or to anyone else exposed to "The System", where could our children go to in nature to learn about Ucadia? Would they be able to find out and comprehend Ucadia without a brainwashed MAN explaining it to them?

We are not meant to be IN the image (under-the-standing) of another MAN. We are all meant to be creating unique/original thoughts.

Do you have to jump 10 feet across a room to grab your next breath? Of course not; in PRESENT-SENSE everything of LIFE is provided.

Living Creator (truth/life/nature/earth/MAN) is in PRESENT-SENSE – we breathe only here and now and all MANS thoughts occur only here and now. Past and future thoughts/images/information require MAN/us to exist in present-sense to think and feel them. Without MAN in present-sense all past and future thoughts/information/images cannot be.

There is so much to all of this so if you feel inspired to do so you can watch Love For Life videos, articles, debates/discussions to help you comprehend the bigger picture. Links provided below.

Frank O'Collins cannot back his claims about Ucadia.

"Hello Ucadia please talk to us"??? "Helloooooo – "Helllllloooooo" – "Uuuuuuccccaaadddiiaaa" "Anyone Home"?



You see Jon, only a brainwashed MAN can come forward to re-present Ucadia and this is FRAUD and a LIE.

Ucadia is not a first party, instead it's a third party.

All you have here is a MAN-made story and that's it!

There is no sensory life-form embodying this information, therefore Ucadia is NON-SENSORY/non-sense.

Ucadia is Wonderland and the brainwashed/trained re-presentative of Ucadia is Alice through Ucadia's looking glass.

Ucadia is a shield, an IMAGE Frank O'Collins uses to hide behind to derive power and control over another MAN, meaning "The System".

Ucadia COMPELS another MAN to perform. This is black-magic and is demonic-possession.

Ucadia is a false-idol.

Ucadia is a story and Frank is its story-teller – All Freemasons/Satanists are brilliant clever story-tellers.

Images of deception are non-sense IMAGES that are the "spells".

Are you under the "spell" of Ucadia, Jon?

Put it to the test – back your claims, bring forward the first parties.

It is so very important to learn the difference between SENSE and NON-SENSE.

Everything will start becoming clear for you, that's if you are willing to go where logic of truth/sense/life/consciousness takes you.

If you are filtering everything through belief, and discard all other information that does not meet with your belief, this is the evidence of the "spell" at play on you, Jon.

In the middle of the word belief is the word lie and in the middle of the word lie is the word "i" and "i" is the greatest lie of all.

The greatest lie and liar is the one closest to truth.

It only takes one drop of black (lie) into pure sincere white to distort the whole of truth (white).

Truth is always in PRESENT-SENSE while lies are bound to NON-PRESENT-SENSE (past or future).

Lies are NON-SENSE. The IMAGES of lies are never in PRESENT-SENSE You cannot touch, taste, feel, smell, hear, see them as SENSORY LIFE-FORMS of nature – remember we are talking about a living-creator in present-sense and not a dead-corpse-fiction. Example: "The Thought Of God Is Not God". All liars can do is destroy sensory life-forms of nature/earth to construct dead-corpse physical/material images that are now without sensory-life. They can't talk, walk, think, feel, poo, wee, negotiate, contract, contemplate, create-life, etc. They are DEAD IMAGES (NON-SENSE) as in A, B, C or 1, 2, 3 or compass, square, etc., and everything that comes out of these abominations are dead too, which is why they need dumbed-down MAN to re-present these IMAGES.

We, MAN are not meant to follow non-sense-IMAGES, Jon..... as in Crucified MAN on a cross – look where this has got us! Or Coca Cola or McDonalds.

Please watch the videos, read the articles and get up to speed.

Don't believe in anything we say. Instead use your brain/senses and scrutinise ALL information and go where the logic of truth/sense takes you. We/MAN are not meant to DO HARM to the dream of LIFE starting with MAN. We/MAN are the ONLY ones who can set images into motion – to give them life. If we are on the true path, IMAGES set into motion

are sensory life-forms with the FORCE of Life to take full-responsibility for their image in present sense. We do not have to slave for these sensory life-forms, inanimate or not. But it all goes wrong when we fall into motion having to act everything on behalf of a non-sense image which makes slaves out of us. This non-sense image is a lie. Note: All thoughts are images.

Frank O'Collins re-presents "The System", as Ucadia is "The System" under another guise. When you fall for belief you are under the "spell" of a re-legion (religion) and behind all religions/myths/fairytales/occults/esoterics/Gods/etc., as documented across all recorded ages is "THE SYSTEM" which is HELL.

Frank O'Collins is a practising black-magic warlock casting "spells" of NON-SENSE.

We met Frank face to face back in 2010 and we knew then, after asking him questions, that he was a trained liar.

Whether he is conscious of this or not (under a "spell") we don't know yet. Up until now, Frank hasn't let his beliefs be put to the test of scrutiny with us.

Watch these videos and read the articles and get back to us once you fully comprehend what is really going on.

We suggest you also check out Arthur's CIA's Facebook wall for all the latest – use the scam of OPPT/CVAC information we've been posting for 8 days now as the test for UCADIA and Frank O'Collins.

All the best
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life

LINKS

**Link To Find A List Of All
Articles, Debates, Discussions, Videos & Podcasts
By Arthur & Fiona Cristian**
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

QUICK INTRODUCTION INTO THE LOVE FOR LIFE INSIGHTS

Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian
Love For Life - 8th February 2012
95 Minutes 28 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iH25tucSZSo>

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property
Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IMK7CkU1ih8>

**The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman
Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**
By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DdOag66v7uo>

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual Conscription By Deceit
Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
27th February 2013 onwards...
Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrbao
Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>
Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>
Part Four: coming
Part Five: coming

The Spell Is Broken
Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

"The Steps Of Kindom"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
2006 to 2007 - Updated/Revised 2011

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

A Spell Master At Work

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
21st April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>

Turning Away From The Reflection
Of MANS Looking Glass

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
30th April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8404>

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43qIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

Part Four: coming

Frank O'Collins And His Ucadia
And One-Heaven.org
Worships "The System"

That Is The Beast And Is Hell

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
Love For Life
30th April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8407>

Check out the Food Forest we created in a very short period of time.

We demonstrate how to grow lots of organic food in small spaces quickly.
More videos coming shortly:

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"

A Year In The Life Of The
Love For Life Food Forest

Arthur & Fiona Cristian
8th February 2013
51 Minutes 46 Seconds

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>

Also check out

The Dream Of Life Video Series Part 5A, 5B & 5C - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

All links provided below in the video section.

BACKGROUND

Macquarie Bank

To learn what happened with Macquarie Bank from 2005 onwards go here: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/5>

The Cristian Family

To explore what happened since March 2005 to change our lives and fill us with so many inspiring insights can be found by scrolling down through this webpage: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/6608>
The disclaimers will fill you in even more.

Extensive Research Library

Over 11,000 individual articles, research documents, podcasts, videos, discussions/debates, etc, are contained within the Extensive Research Library: <http://loveforlife.com.au/node/82>
Well over 100 million browsers have visited the website since December 2006.

Examples Of Many:

Astronomy - Geocentricity - Heliocentricity - Does The Earth Go Around The Sun Or Does The Sun Go Around The Earth?

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3455>

Dinosaurs - Are They Still Amongst Us? Evidence Says They Are Dinosaurs: Science Or Science Fiction by David Wozney Dinosaur DECEPTION! Dinosaurs Never Existed! Dinosaur Fossils Are A Hoax

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3457>

Raw Food - Living Food - Vegetarian Websites - Recipes - Lots Of Information On Why A Living Food Diet

This link provides embedded videos created by Gary Yourofsky and a documentary "A Delicate Balance - The Truth" created by Aaron Schiebner. He is the grandson of Dr Vera Scheibner, a very well-known anti-vaccine campaigner.
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/5068>

Facebook

We also post lots of information including Love For Life debates/discussions on Facebook. As examples of many, links to some of these debates/discussions, like Julian Assange, are provided in this email/post. Links to Arthur's Facebook wall and other Love For Life group pages are also provided below.

LINKS

Link To Find A List Of All Articles, Debates, Discussions, Videos & Podcasts

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/3385>

SONGS

Song - Save Our Lives - Rough Demo - With Lyrics

Written By Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
August 2007 - 5 Minutes 38 Seconds

Song - Celebrate Death To The Living - Rough Demo - With Lyrics

Written By Hannah Wood & Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
July 2012 - 6 Minutes 30 Seconds

More professionally made Love For Life videos & songs will be posted in the coming months. We've been on a massive learning curve in almost all areas of the Love For Life work we do. We basically started as amateurs/novices.

RECENT ARTICLES / DEBATES / DISCUSSIONS

A Spell Master At Work

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

21st April 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8401>

The Spell Is Broken

Taking The Land To Create Kindom

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

3rd March 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8365>

Control The Land

And You Control MAN On The Land

Displace MAN From Land

And You Turn MAN Into Slaves

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

April 2011 (Updated 14th September 2011)

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8237>

The Incarceration of Dean Clifford

Email Sent To Wayne Swan

Govern(ment) Of Canada

Just(us) Department

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

Love For Life

9th February 2013

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8349>

Difference Between Limited Liability/Responsibility

And Full Liability/Responsibility

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Facebook - 13th July 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8295>

Allodial Rights/Natural Rights Is "Intellectual Property"

The Basis Of "Ownership"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Facebook - 19th July 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8297>

The Deception Of Alphabet Languages

Causing MANS Spiritual Suicide

The True Purpose Behind The Invention

Of Phonetics & Etymology

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 20th July 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8299>

The Dual In Duality

Trapped In The Reflection Of 'i' Projection

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 3rd August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8301>

We Are Saying That "Going Within" Or "Going Without"

Is Non-Sense, Is "Intellectual Property",

Is Part Of The "System Science" "Spells"

A Facebook Discussion & Debate

By Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th to 11th August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8302>

Yellow Never Told Us It Was Yellow

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

12th September 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8319>

**The Non-Sense Obstacles
Of The "Sustainability Movement"
How The "Haves" (Rulers)
Still Want The "Have Nots" (Slaves)**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Facebook - 5th May to 2nd June 2011

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8178>

**Vortex Of Deactivation And Inactivity
Possible Facebook Espionage
Or Almost Undetectable Hacking**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

24th August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8316>

**Julian Assange - Wikileaks
Another Of The Many "Good Guys" Coming Out
Of The Freemasonic/Satanic Production Line
With The Intention To Lead The Duped Sheeple
Into Entering The New World Order**

A Facebook Discussion

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

Starting 27th August 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8347>

Example: A4 page/Fax Sent To Gatton Court House Qld

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

15th December 2012

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8346>

REMEDY

Links to "The Steps Of Kindom"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8304>

or

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8256>

or

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/5788>

Link to "The Steps Of Kindom Background"

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8305>

VIDEOS

OPPT & Slavery Through Intellectual ConscriptioN By Deceit

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

27th February 2013 onwards.....

Part One: http://youtu.be/Qjp_9nIrbao

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/tbybeOWZ-Bc>

Part Three: <http://youtu.be/yOWoxH-HbVw>

Part Four: coming

Part Five: coming

"From Bare Dirt To Abundance"

**A Year In The Life Of The
Love For Life Food Forest**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian

8th February 2013
51 Minutes 46 Seconds
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1sJCCvZ97A>
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8352>

**Love For Life Kindom Garden Bowral
Created By 18 Year Old Aidan**

5th December 2012
4 Minutes 27 Seconds
<http://youtu.be/eJQTSZk3kmQ>
<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8344>

**Ben Lowrey Interviews Arthur Cristian
Love For Life - 8th February 2012**

95 Minutes 28 Seconds

**The "Name" Is The Mark Of The Beast The Strawman
Identifying Your Slave Status In "The System"**

By Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
5th February 2012 - 56 Minutes 25 Seconds

The Dream Of Life Part 6 - Under The Spell Of Intellectual Property

Arthur Cristian - 51 Minutes 52 Seconds

Water Is The Life Of MANS Consciousness (Breath)

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - 8th February 2013
Part One: http://youtu.be/4ze66_33wxM - 70 Minutes 5 Seconds

Part Two: <http://youtu.be/43qIi-sjxJc> - 81 Minutes 13 Seconds

Part Three : <http://youtu.be/oooY6W63K-M> - 70 Minutes 18 Seconds

<http://loveforlife.com.au/node/8350>

Part Four: coming

The Dream Of Life - Part 5A - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 57 Minutes 35 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part 5B - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 26 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part 5C - System Science Is Fraud And The Timeline Of Chaos

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 67 Minutes 25 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part 5D - Images Of Deception

**The Intelligence Agents Amongst Us
"We Will Lead Every Revolution Against Us"**

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - 44 Minutes 53 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part One

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
62 Minutes 47 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part Two

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
83 Minutes 47 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part Three

Arthur Cristian - Love For Life
91 Minutes 10 Seconds

The Dream Of Life - Part Four

Fiona Cristian - Love For Life
57 Minutes 30 Seconds

Key To Kindom - Co-Creation Of Do No Harm Communities Causing A Mass Exodus From "The System"

Arthur & Fiona Cristian - Love For Life - February 2011
24 Minutes 48 Seconds

Dream Of Life - Kindom Garden Update

4th February 2012 - Love For Life
Arthur & Fiona Cristian
17 Minutes 16 Seconds

Once Upon A Time by Fiona Cristian - Love For Life

Short Stories Recorded Mid 2009
8 Minutes 38 Seconds

Website: <http://loveforlife.com.au>

Email : action@loveforlife.com.au

Mobile : 0011 61 418 203204 - (0418 203204)

Snail Mail: PO Box 1320 Bowral 2576 NSW Australia

Facebook Arthur Cristian : <http://www.facebook.com/arthurcristian>

YouTube Arthur Cristian : <http://www.youtube.com/ArthurLoveForLife>

Register To The Love For Life Mailing List: <http://loveforlife.com.au/content/09/05/14/mailling-list>

Facebook Group Why Aren't We Free Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/164918753537287>

Facebook Group Kindom/Do No Harm Community Discussion : <http://www.facebook.com/151811728195925>

SoundCloud : <http://soundcloud.com/loveforlife>

Nimbit Music : <http://www.nimbitmusic.com/loveforlife>

Twitter : <https://twitter.com/loveforlifemusi>

Facebook Music : <http://www.facebook.com/loveforlifemusic>

YouTube Love For Life Music : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>

MySpace : <http://www.myspace.com/loveforlifemusic>

Google + Fiona Cristian : <https://plus.google.com/100490175160871610090>



